

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Suttantapiṭake Saṃyuttanikāye

SAGĀTHĀVAGGA

NIDĀNAVAGGASAMĪYUTTAPĀḲI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version published in 1999

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāḷi Series 12

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka ခ kha ဂ ga ဃ gha င ṇa
 ဇ ca ဆ cha ဇ ja ဈ jha ဠ ña
 ဋ ta ဌ tha ဒ da ဝ dha ဏ ṇa
 တ ta ထ tha ဒ da ဓ dha န na
 ပ pa ဖ pha ဗ ba ဘ bha မ ma
 ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa ဟ ha ဠ la ၊ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

ာ = ā ဲ = i ဳ = ī ဴ = u ဵ = ū ံ = e ့ = o
 က ka ကာ kā ကိ ki ကိ kī ကု ku ကု kū ကေ ke ကေ ko
 ခ kha ခါ khā ခိ khi ခိ khī ခု khu ခု khū ခေ khe ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

ကက kka	ယ န္ဂha	ဣ န္ဓha	ဈ dhya	ဠ pla	အ lla
ကွ kkha	ဣ cca	ဣ ṇḍa	ဣ dhva	ဣ pba	ဣ lya
ကျ kya	ဣ ccha	ဣ ṇṇa	ဣ nta	ဣ bbha	ဣ lha
ကြ kri	ဣ jja	ဣ ṇha	ဣ ntva	ဣ bya	ဣ vha
ကလ kla	ဣ jjha	ဣ tta	ဣ ntha	ဣ bra	ဣ sta
ကွ kva	ဣ ṇṇa	ဣ ttha	ဣ nda	ဣ mpa	ဣ stra
ဈ khya	ဣ ṇha	ဣ tva	ဣ ndra	ဣ mpha	ဣ sna
ဣ khva	ဣ ṇca	ဣ tya	ဣ ndha	ဣ mba	ဣ sya
ဣ gga	ဣ ṇcha	ဣ tra	ဣ nna	ဣ mbha	ဣ ssa
ဣ ggha	ဣ ṇja	ဣ dda	ဣ nya	ဣ mma	ဣ sma
ဈ gya	ဣ ṇjha	ဣ ddha	ဣ nha	ဣ mya	ဣ sva
ဣ gra	ဣ tta	ဣ dya	ဣ ppa	ဣ mha	ဣ hma
ဣ ṇka	ဣ ttha	ဣ dra	ဣ ppha	ဣ yya	ဣ hva
ဣ ṇkha	ဣ dda	ဣ dva	ဣ pya	ဣ yha	ဣ lha
ဣ ṅga					

၁ ၂ ၃ ၄ ၅ ၆ ၇ ၈ ၉ ၁၀
 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0

Nidānakathā

Sirimatā amhākaṃ Buddhena Bhagavatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena sakalalokapattaṭṭamahākaruṇāsinehasiniddhahadayena sabbattha appaṭihatasabbaññutānāvaraṇādiñāṇobhāsasamujjalitena sanarāmaralokagurunā sadevakassa lokassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya dhammo ca vinayo ca desito pañṇatto, so pariyaṭṭipattipattipattivedhavasena vibhattesu tīsu saddhammesu pariyaṭṭisaddhammo nāma, tadeva ca sāsanaṭṭhitiyā pamāṇaṃ, satiyeva hi tasmīṃ itare uppajjanti, nāsati, vuttañhetam **Āṅguttaraṭṭhakathāyaṃ**— (Am-Ṭṭha 1. 72 piṭṭhe)

“Suttantesu asantesu, pamuṭṭhe vinayamhi ca.
Tamo bhavissati loko, sūriye atthaṅgate yathā.

Suttante rakkhite sante, paṭipatti hoti rakkhitā.
Paṭipattiyaṃ ṭhito dhīro, yogakkhemā na dhamṣati”ti.

Teneva ca saddhammaciraṭṭhitikāmino theravarā Mahākassapādayo pariyaṭṭisaddhammasaṅkhātāṃ Tepiṭakaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ saṅgītimāropetvā Buddhasāsaṇaṃ samrakkhimsu, taṃkālikā ca rājāno saddhammābhivuddhikāmaṃ tesaṃ saṅgītikārāṇamanubalappadānena sahāyattamupāgamuṃ.

Tathā hi catūhādhikatimāsaparinibbute Bhagavati Mahākassapattherappamukhehi pañcahi arahantasatehi Rājagahe **paṭṭhamā dhammasaṅgīti** katā rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattuno visesānuggaḥamaḍāya.

Vassasataparinibbute ca Bhagavati Mahāyasattherappamukhehi sattahi arahantasatehi Vesāliyaṃ **duṭṭhiyā dhammasaṅgīti** katā, tadā ca Kālāsoko mahīpati tesaṃ sahāyattamupāgato.

Tathāgataparinibbānato pana dvinnāṃ vassasatānamupari pañcattimsatime vasse Mahāmoggaliputtatissattherappamukhehi arahantasahasāhi Pāṭaliputte **tatiyā dhammasaṅgīti** katā sakalalokapattaṭṭayaṣassa Dhammāsokassa bhūpatino niratisayānuggaḥamaḍdhāna.

Sammāsambuddhapariniibbutito pana catunnaṃ vassasatānamupari paṇṇāse vasse Laṅkādiṇe Vaṭṭagāmaṇirājino kāle Mātulajanapade Ālokaṇe **catutthī dhammasaṅgīti** katā pañcahi arahantasatehi Mahādhammarakkhitattherappamukhehi, yā loke “pothakāropanasaṅgīti”ti pākaṭā.

Buddhavasṣe pana catussatādhikadvisahassānamupari pannarasamasāṅkhyāṃ sampatte imasmimpi Marammaraṭṭhe **Mindonnā**massa mahādhammarājino kāle Mandalay itipākaṭe Ratanāpuñjanagare **pañcamī dhammasaṅgīti** katā catussatādhikadvisahassattherehi Dakkhiṇārāmaṇvāsītipiṭakadharabhadantaajāgarattherappamukhehi tasṣeva rañño anavasesānuggahamādāya, yā loke “selakkharāropanasaṅgīti”ti vuccati.

Itthaṃ sudāṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ iddhañceva hoti phītañca vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāvajjatanā.

Cirakālato panetaṃ Buddhavacanāṃ lekhaṇamparāya ceva muddaṇaparamparāya ca anekakkhattuṃ parivattiyābhataṃ na sakkā dāni vattuṃ “paṭhamadutiyatatiyādīsaṅgītimāropitākāreneva sabbaso parisuddhaṃ”ti, aññaḍatthu paṇādhunikapothhakesu saṃvijjamānehi kehici paṇādalekhādīsaṅgītakhalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhehi malīnamevetāṃ, tathā hi nānādesiyapothhakesu aññaṃamaññaṃ saṃsandiyamānesu anekā visadisapāṭhā dissanti.

Tatoyeva ca Buddhavacanassa suparisuddhabhāvakāmīno mahātherā sasatthantarapiṭakattayakovidā dhammavinayaṃ vācentāyeva te khalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhe disvā evaṃ samacintesuṃ kathesuṃ ca—

“Advayavādīno suparisuddhavacanassa tassa Bhagavato pāvacaṇaṃ advayaṃ suparisuddhaṃ nimmalamevassa, imesu pana pāvacaṇapothhakesu aññaṃamaññaṃ visadisā ceva aparisuddhā ca pāṭhā dissanti, nissamaṃsayāṃ kho ayameva mūlapāṭho, yo nesāṃ yuttisampanno, tadañño pana paṇādalekhaṇapāṭhoyeva, tādisā ca dissanti ādhunikapāvacaṇapothhakesu kismiñci kismiñci ṭhāne.

Kāmañcetedāni na tāva bahutarā, yāva yathābhūtaṃ pāḷiyā atthaṃ paṭisedheyyuṃ, etarahi pana asodhiyamānā te gacchante gacchante

kāle bahutarā bahutarā jāyeyyūṃ, taṃkālikā ca pacchimā janā te sodhetuṃ asamatthā yathādhippetaṃ pāḷiyā atthaṃ na sammā jāneyyūṃ, evamete saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvatteyyūṃ.

Vuttaṃ hetuṃ **Anguttaranikāye**— (Am 1. 60 piṭṭhe)

‘Dveme bhikkhave dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti, katame dve, dunnikkhittaṃ ca padabyañjanaṃ attho ca dunnīto, dunnikkhittassa bhikkhave padabyañjanassa atthopi dunnayo hoti, ime kho bhikkhave dve dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti’ti.

Yaṃnūna mayaṃ te sodhetvā nimmalaṃ parisuddhaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ sampatiṭṭhāpeyyāma, tadassa saddhammaciraṭṭhitiyā bahujanahitāya bahujanasukhāya ca, taṃ pana na sukaraṃ sampādetuṃ aññatra dhammikaṃrājūnāmanuggahenā”ti.

Sā panāyaṃ kathā patthaṭā sādhujanaparamparāya, sutā ca **U Nu** nāmadheyyagga mahāmacappamukhehi Marammaraṭṭhissarehi, sutvāna te evaṃ samacintesuṃ sammantayimsu ca “na kho panetaṃ amhākaṃ patirūpaṃ, ye mayaṃ pubbakehi dhammikehi dhammarājūhi samanuggahitassa Buddhasāsanassa parihānikāraṇaṃ passamānāyeva ajjuhekkhitvā appossukkā vihareyyāma, yaṃnūna mayaṃ sāsānopakārupāye sampādetvā visesato ca ādhunikapāvācanapotthakesu dissamāne saṃsayaṭṭhāniye pamādalekkhapāṭhe saṃsodhetukāmānaṃ mahātherānaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ paripūretvā Buddhasāsanāṃ anuggaṇheyyāma”ti, atha te sabbepi sāsānānuggahāya katasanniṭṭhānā ahesuṃ.

Anuggahitukāmehipi ca tehi na sakkā āṇāya kātuṃ vinā mahājanacchandasañjātupadesena, mahājanappatinidhibhūtā hi etarahi Marammikā rājāno, upadeso ca santhāgārasamitiyaṃ mahājanappatinidhibhūtānaṃ matisajivānaṃ chandeneva samuppajjati, tasmā Buddhasāsanānuggahāya santhāgārasamitiyaṃ ekaṃ dhammupadesaṃ paññāpetvā **Buddhasāsanasamiti** nāma mahāsamiti samuṭṭhāpitā. Tassā kho pana samitiyā sabhāpati hoti *Thadosirīsudhammopādhidhārī* **Sīr U Thwin**vhayo mahāseṭṭhi, upasabhāpati pana *Thadosirīsudhammopādhidhārī*eva **U Thein Maung**vhayo padhānaḍḍavinicchayamandiramhi mahākkhadassādhipati, sabbakammavidhāyako pana

hitadharo *Thadomahāsa*resīthūpādhiko **U Chan Htun**vhayo
upadesikādhīpatipadhānanītivēdimahāmantī. Bhaṇḍuppāḍako pana
raṭṭhissarānaṃ patinidhibhūto **U Win** nāmadheyyo
sāsanaṭṭhānikamahāmatto.

Atha te Buddhasāsanasamitikā “yāyeva kho panatthāya
samuṭṭhāpitāyaṃ samiti, tadatthamidāni visesato kāhāmā”ti
Marammaraṭṭhebbhipākaṭaḡaṇasamudayasamudite tattha tattha
padhānanāyakabhūte paropaṇṇāsamahāthere dīghadassino nimantiya
evamārocesuṃ “ayaṃ bhante amhākaṃ Buddhasāsanamahāsamiti
Buddhasāsanānuggahatthāyeva raṭṭhissarānaṃ dhammupadesena
samuṭṭhāpitā, sacedāni bhante pubbe viya dhammasaṅgītiṃ katvā sāsanaṃ
paggaṇhituṃ yujjeyya, mahātherā ca tathā kātumiccheyyuṃ, vissatthāva
bhante karontu, mayaṃ tattha kāyañāṇapaccayabalehi niravasesaṃ byāvaṭā
bhavissāmā”ti.

Atha kho te mahātherā “dhammasaṅgītiṃ karissāmā”ti katasanniṭṭhānā
evaṃ pativedesuṃ “kattabbāyevesā dhammasaṅgīti, nesā na kattabbā, tasmā
mayaṃ dāni piṭakapotthakāni pañcamasaṅgītisilālekḡāya samānetvā tāniyeva
sarīraṃ katvā pālisaṃsodhanapubbaṅgamaṃ dhammasaṅgītiṃ kassāma,
yāya ādhunikapotthakesu paramparāparivattanavasena saṅjātā
pamādalekḡapāṭhā ca nirākariyissanti, visodhitaṇca suparisuddhaṃ
pāvacanamūlaṃ labhitvā taṃ muddāpetvā sakalaloke nānāraṭṭhesu
nānādesesu byāpanavasena Buddhasāsanassa ciraṭṭhiti ca sādhiyissati, sabbe
ca Theravādikā raṭṭhā Marammaraṭṭhasahitā ekato hutvā Buddhasāsanāṃ
abhūtapubbapaggahena paggaṇhituṃ labhissanti, sā ca purimikā pañca
saṅgītiyo upanidhāya **chaṭṭhasaṅgīti** nāma bhavissati, taṇca sabbaṃ
bhavissati bahujanahitāya bahujanasukḡāya atthāya hitāya suḡāya
devamanussānaṃ, bahūni panettha āvassakakiccāni paṭikacceva
samādapetabbāni tumḡakamāyattāni, tasmā saṅgītikālavavatthānādikiccam
tumḡakamāyeva bhāro hotū”ti.

Atha te Buddhasāsanasamitikā sāsanaḡalakānaṃ mahātherānaṃ
chandaṇca ruciṇca samādāya ovādaṇca sirasā sampaṭicchitvā therānaṃ ceva
attano ca kattabbakiccānaṃ pariniṭṭhānasamayaṃ sallakkhetvā “ayaṃ
chaṭṭhasaṅgīti Sammāsambuddhapariniḡbānato catussatādhikānaṃ dvinnaṃ
vassasahassānamupari

aṭṭhanavutime vasse vesākhapuṇṇamito paṭṭhāya ārabhitabbā, dve ca vassāni kattabbā, pañcannaṃ ca sāsanaṃ vassasahassānamupaḍḍhavassee vesākhapuṇṇamiyaṃ yeva pariniṭṭhāpetabbā”ti saṅgītikālaṃ vavatthapesuṃ.

Tato paṭṭhāya ca te punappunaṃ sannipatitvā sammantayitvā saṅgītiyā pubbakiccesu nirantaraṃ byāvaṭṭaṃ honti, “mahantaṃ kho Jinasāsanaṃ mahatiyāyevetaṃ pūjāya pūjaṇiyaṃ”ti mantvā tehi kāraṇāni mahantaṃ mahantāni sāsanaṃ mandirāni, tattha saṅgītiṃ kurumānassa bhikkhusaṃghassa sukhassannisaṃjattamaṃ sannipātaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ mahantaṃ saṅgītiṃ mandiraṃ Yangon nāma rājadhāniyaṃ **Sirimaṅgalatthale Kaba Aye** (Lokasāma) nāmakassa cetiyassa āsanne selapabbataguhaṃ vesena kāraṇitaṃ tibhūmakāṃ pāyaso silā-iṭṭhakāyomayaṃ, evaṃ mahantaṃ petaṃ ekasāṃ vacchareneva pariniṭṭhāpitaṃ iddhiyā maññe nimmitaṃ, taṃca bahi ṭhatvā apekkhattaṃ sayamaṃ jātase lapabbato viya dissati, anto pavisitvā olokayataṃ pana olokitolokitaṭṭhānato dassaṇiyaṃ pāsādikāṃ ramaṇiyaṃ atittikameva hutvā devavimānaṃ miva khāyati. Tassa paṇāvidūre aḍḍhateyyānaṃ saṅgītikārabhikkhusaṃghassa nāma nivāsappahonakā cattāro iṭṭhakamayā mahāpāsādā ceva iṭṭhakamayāyeva bhojanaṃ mahāsālā ca mahāsīmāpāsādādayo ca muddaṇayantaṃ sālā ca tattheva kāraṇitā.

Mahātherāpi ca “saṅgītikiccaṃ nāma therā dheyyaṃ, therānaṃ ovādeneva kattabbaṃ, na vinā tena, tasmā bhikkhusaṃghassa ceva upāsakānaṃca sabbampi saṅgītipaṭibaddhamovādaṃ dātum bhavitaṃ bhamettha ovādaḍḍayakasaṃghasabhāyapī”ti Marammaraṭṭhadhājūpame aggamahāpaṇḍitopādhidhārino ca raṭṭhovādaḍḍacariyasammate ca raṭṭhavinayadharasammate ca aññe cābhipākaṭaḍḍagarubhāvaṇiyādiguṇaḍḍaḍḍasamaṅginoti parosataṃ nāyakaṃ mahātheraṃ uccinitvā “chaṭṭhasaṅgīti-ovādaḍḍacariyasāṃghaṇāyakaṃ sabhaṃ” nāmekāṃ padhānaṃ mahāsāṃghasabhaṃ paṭiṭṭhāpesuṃ, te ca nāyakaṃ mahātheraṃ Sambuddhavaṇanaratanākarapāraḍḍe vividhasatthantaḍḍaḍḍaḍḍasāṅgaḍḍacārine therānuthere pañcaviṣatimatte samuccinitvā “chaṭṭhasaṅgītidhurandharasabhā”ti ca sammannitvā tassā sabhāya bhāraṃ niyyātesuṃ sabbāni saṅgītipaṭibaddhakiccāni saṃvidahituṃ. Te ca saṅgītidhurandharasabhikā therā sakalamarammaraṭṭhe **Nyaung Yan Sayadaw**ti abhipākaṭaṃ “Aggamahāpaṇḍito” pādhiṇā ceva “Abhidhajaṃ mahāraṭṭhagurū” pādhiṇā cāti

dvīhi Marammaraṭṭhissarasamappitopādhīhi virājitaṃ jātiyā āsītivassikaṃ upasampadāya saṭṭhivassaṃ “Bhadantarevataṃ” nāma mahātheravaraṃ sabhāpatiṃ katvā Tepiṭake Buddhavacane ceva nānāsatthesu ca kovide dhammācariyakavipadappatte bhikkhū uccinitvā aṭṭhadasādivaggavasena parosataṃ pālvisodhakavagge ceva sambahule ca paṭvisodhakavagge bandhāpetvā visodhanappaṭvisodhanehi Buddhavacanaṃ superisuddhattaṃ paṭipāpetvā dhammasaṅgītiṃ kātumārabhiṃsu, yathā taṃ porāṇakasaṅgītikārā.

Evañca pana ārabhiyamānesu saṅgītipubbakiccesu tehi saṅgītidhurandharasabhikamahātherehi Tipiṭakapariyattisaṃsodhanakiccaṃ sampādetuṃ piṭakapotthakāni anekabhāge katvā Marammikānaṃ yathāvuttapālvisodhakavaggānaṃ visuṃ visuṃ niyyātītāni, na kevalañca Marammikānameva, api ca kho Sīhaḷasyāmakambojalāvosaṅkhātesu raṭṭhantaresupi padhānapāmoḁkhabhāvamāpannānaṃ vibhāvippavarapadappattānaṃ saṃgharājasaṃghanāyakaamahātherānaṃ ca santikaṃ pahitāni visodhanāya, evametāni pamādakhalitādhikaparibhaṭṭhapāṭhānaṃ nirākaraṇavasena visodhitāni ceva paṭvisodhitāni ca, atha tāni anekavāravisodhanena suvisodhitāni superisuddhāni Buddhasāsanamuddaṇayantālaye samappitāni suṭṭhu muddāpanāya.

Evam samappetvāpi ca tehi saṅgītidhurandharasabhikamahātheravarehi “appeva nāmettha evaṃ suvisodhitepi siyā avasiṭṭho kocipi doso, muddaṇakammakarānaṃ vā duṭṭhapitaṃ, tassapi sabbassa visodhanāya bhavitabbameva osānasodheyyapattapāṭhakehipī”ti sampassamānehi sanikāyambarapuṇṇindusaṅkāsānaṃ laddhaggaamahāpaṇḍitādipaṇḍiccapadānaṃ pāvacanetarasatthapāragānaṃ “catunnañca Marammikānaṃ ekassa ca Laṅkāḍīpikassā”ti pañcannaṃ mahātherānaṃ osānasodheyyapattapāṭhakasammuti dinnā, “yathātra na kocipi doso paññāyetha, yathā ca taṃ olokayataṃ paribyattaṃ suviññeyyamaṣṣa, evamosānasodheyyapattaṃ vicinitvā sodhentū”ti ca nesaṃ bhāro kato.

Laddhasammutikā ca te pañca mahātherā mūlasodheyyapattapāṭhakehi gahaṭṭhapaṇḍitehi ceva dhammācariyabhikkhupaṇḍitehi ca anekavāraṃ parisodhitaṃ osānasodheyyapattaṃ paṭvisodhitamūlapotthakena ceva

aññehi sadesadesantarikapāvācanapotthakehi ca vividhabyākaraṇādisatthehi
 ca punappunam saṁsandetvā
 suvisadaparibyattakaṇḍavāravākyacchedasaṅketatañca sampāpetvā mahatā
 parissamena osānasodhanamakaṁsu, evamidam piṭakavaram
 theravādīnekāyikavibudhappamukhānam satthāgamaratanālayasāragāhīnam
 veyyākaraṇakesarīnam accantanimmalaññāvārīnā paridhovitā, tam
 vibudhappavarekagocaram vimuttirasassādhāgi hutvā ciram vilasatam,
 sakalopiminā loko saddhammanirato Sammāsambuddhaparāyaṇo bhavatanti.

Tenetaṁ vuccati—

1. Mūlakam pariyattīva, sāsanaṁ Mahesino.
 Pariyattippamāṇā hi, ciraṁ saddhammasaṅgīti.
2. Tasmā tam rakkhitum therā, dhammasaṅgāhakā purā.
 Rājāno upanissāya, akaṁsu dhammasaṅgahe.
3. **Paṭhamam** dhammasaṅgītiṁ, **Ajātasatturājino**.
 Anuggahena katvāna, pālayum Jinasāsanam.
4. **Dutiyaṁ** tu tathā katvā, **Kālāsokassa** rājino.
 Kāle tamupanissāya, pālayum Jinasāsanam.
5. **Tatiyaṁ**pica katvāna, **Dhammāsokassa** rājino.
 Anuggahena Buddhassa, sāsanaṁ abhipālayum.
6. **Catutthim** pana Laṅkāyaṁ, **Vaṭṭagāmaṇirājino**.
 Kālamhi potthakāruḷhaṁ, katvāna pālayum tathā.
7. Imasmiṁ Marammaraṭṭhepi, **Mindonnāma** narādhipam.
 Rajjam samanussāntam, ratanattayamāmakam.
8. Sannissāya mahātherā, thirasilā guṇākara.
Pañcamim dhammasaṅgītiṁ, karontā sāsanaṭṭhitim.
9. Patthayantā likhāpetvā, silāpaṭṭesu peṭakam.
 Byāyāmena mahantena, pālayum Jinasāsanam.

10. Itthaṃ purā mathātherā, rājāno cāpi dhammikā.
Sāsanam paripālesum, jīvitam viya attano.
11. Tathāpi khalitādāni, dissanti Piṭakattaye.
Paramparāya lekhāya, sañjātā muddaṇena ca.
12. Disvāna te mahātherā, vācentāva Tipeṭakam.
Vuccamānanayenevaṃ, cintesum mantayimsu ca.
13. “Katvāna sādhuḥkaṃ gantha-suddhikaṃ sāsanaṇyukaṃ.
Yamṇūna dhammasaṅgītiṃ, kareyyāma mayaṃ” iti.
14. Etamatthaṃ suṇitvāna, **U Nu** nāma mahāsayo.
Marammavisaye **agga-mahāmacca**dhurandharo.
15. “Sāsanaṇyattakiccāni, sampādentā visesato.
Saṅgītiyaṇca therānaṃ, sampūrentā manorathaṃ.
16. Yathā rakkhimsu porāṇā, surājāno tathā mayaṃ.
Saṃrakkheyyāma Sambuddha-sāsanaṃ” iti cintiya.
17. Mahāmaccehi aññehi, saṅgamehi ca mantiya.
Suppatiṭṭhāpayitvāna, **Buddhasāsana**saṅgamaṃ.
18. Mahātherānamādāya, chandaṃ idha nivāsinaṃ.
Aññesu Sīhaḷādīsu, videsesu ca vāsinaṃ.
19. Kāretvā dhammasaṅgītiṃ, sodhetvā Satthusāsanaṃ.
Paggahatthāya saddhammaṃ, karaṃ daḷhaparakkamaṃ.
20. **Sirīmaṅgala**vikhyāte, thalasmim pavare subhe.
Cetiyaṣṣavidūramhi, **Kaba Aye** itisaññino.
21. Guhāvesena kāretvā, mahāsaṅgītimandiraṃ.
Āvāsādiṇca bhikkhūnaṃ, kāresi muddaṇālayaṃ.
22. Ganthasaṃsodhanaṃ dhamma-saṅgītiyā tu paṇḍitā.
Mahātheravarākaṃsu, satimantā punappunaṃ.

23. Muddāpente ca passitvā, mahātherehi pañcahi.
Sodheyypattamosānaṃ, nimmalattaṃ supāpitaṃ.
24. Sunimmalaṃ pāvacaṇaṃ, vimuttisukhadaṃ idaṃ.
Suṭṭhu muddāpitaṃ hoti, sabbalokatthasiddhiyā.
25. Yathā saṅgītiyo pubbe, saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitin.
Patthayantā pavattesuṃ, mahātherā mahiddhikā.
26. Tatheva **chaṭṭhamin** dhamma-saṅgītiṃ Marammamaṇḍale.
Mahātherā pavattenti, saddhammaṭṭhitikāmino.
27. Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu saddhammo, asaddhammo vinassatu.
Saddhammagaruno niccaṃ, hontu sabbepi paṇinoti.

Saṅketaviññāpanaṃ

Sī	= Sīhaḷapotthake dissamānapāṭho.
Ka-Sī	= Katthaci Sīhaḷapotthake ...
Syā	= Syāmapotthake ...
Kaṃ	= Kambojapotthake ...
I	= Ingalisapotthake ...
Ka	= Katthaci Marammapotthake ...
Ṭṭha	= Aṭṭhakathā.
?	= “Siyā nukho porāṇapāṭho”ti takkitapāṭho.

Sagāthāvaggasaṃyuttapāḷi

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Devatāsaṃyutta

1. Naḷavagga

1. Oghataraṇasutta	...	...	1
2. Nimokkhasutta	...	...	2
3. Upanīyasutta	...	...	2
4. Accentisutta	...	...	3
5. Katichindasutta	...	...	3
6. Jāgarasutta	...	...	3
7. Appaṭivīdhasutta	...	...	4
8. Susammutṭhasutta	...	...	4
9. Mānakāmasutta	...	...	4
10. Araññasutta	...	...	5
Uddānagāthā	...	...	5

2. Nandanavagga

1. Nandanasutta	...	...	5
2. Nandatisutta	...	...	6
3. Natthiputtasamasutta	...	...	6
4. Khattiyasutta	...	...	7
5. Saṇamānasutta	...	...	7
6. Niddātandīsutta	...	...	7
7. Dukkarasutta	...	...	7
8. Hirīsutta	...	...	8
9. Kuṭikāsutta	...	...	8
10. Samiddhisutta	...	...	8
Uddānagāthā	...	...	12

Mātikā	Piṭṭhaṅka	
3. Sattivagga		
1. Sattisutta	...	12
2. Phusatisutta	...	12
3. Jaṭāsutta	...	13
4. Manonivāraṇasutta	...	13
5. Arahantasutta	...	13
6. Pajjotasutta	...	14
7. Sarasutta	...	15
8. Mahaddhanasutta	...	15
9. Catucakkasutta	...	15
10. Eṇijaṅghasutta	...	15
Uddānagāthā	...	16
4. Satullapakāyikavagga		
1. Sabbhisutta	...	16
2. Maccharisutta	...	17
3. Sādhusutta	...	19
4. Na santisutta	...	21
5. Ujjhānasaññisutta	...	22
6. Saddhāsutta	...	23
7. Samayasutta	...	24
8. Sakalikasutta	...	25
9. Paṭhamapajjunnadhītusutta	...	27
10. Dutiyapajjunnadhītusutta	...	28
Uddānagāthā	...	28
5. Ādittavagga		
1. Ādittasutta	...	28
2. Kimdadasutta	...	29
3. Annasutta	...	29

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
4. Ekamūlasutta	...	...	30
5. Anomasutta	...	...	30
6. Accharāsutta	...	...	30
7. Vanaropasutta	...	...	30
8. Jetavanasutta	...	...	31
9. Maccharisutta	...	...	31
10. Ghaṭikārasutta	...	...	32
Uddānagāthā	...	...	33

6. Jarāvagga

1. Jarāsutta	...	...	33
2. Ajarasāsutta	...	...	34
3. Mittasutta	...	...	34
4. Vatthusutta	...	...	34
5. Paṭhamajanasutta	...	...	34
6. Dutiyajanasutta	...	...	35
7. Tatiyajanasutta	...	...	35
8. Uppathasutta	...	...	35
9. Dutiyasutta	...	...	35
10. Kavisutta	...	...	35
Uddānagāthā	...	...	36

7. Addhavagga

1. Nāmasutta	...	...	36
2. Cittasutta	...	...	36
3. Taṇhāsutta	...	...	36
4. Saṃyojanasutta	...	...	37
5. Bandhanasutta	...	...	37
6. Attahatasutta	...	...	37
7. Uḍḍitasutta	...	...	37

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
8. Pihitasutta	...	...	37
9. Icchāsutta	...	...	38
10. Lokasutta	...	...	38
Uddānagāthā	...	...	38

8. Chetvāvagga

1. Chetvāsutta	...	...	38
2. Rathasutta	...	...	39
3. Vittasutta	...	...	39
4. Vuṭṭhisutta	...	...	39
5. Bhītāsutta	...	...	39
6. Najīratisutta	...	...	40
7. Issariyasutta	...	...	40
8. Kāmasutta	...	...	41
9. Pātheyyasutta	...	...	41
10. Pajjotasutta	...	...	41
11. Araṇasutta	...	...	42
Uddānagāthā	...	...	42

2. Devaputtasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Paṭhamakassapasutta	...	...	43
2. Dutiyakassapasutta	...	...	43
3. Māghasutta	...	...	43
4. Māgadhasutta	...	...	44
5. Dāmalisutta	...	...	44
6. Kāmadassutta	...	...	45
7. Pañcālacaṇḍasutta	...	...	46
8. Tāyanasutta	...	...	46
9. Candimasutta	...	...	48

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
10. Sūriyasutta	...	...	48
Uddānagāthā	...	...	49

2. Anāthapiṇḍikavagga

1. Candimasasutta	...	...	49
2. Veṇḍusutta	...	...	50
3. Dīghalaṭṭhisutta	...	...	50
4. Nandanasutta	...	...	51
5. Candanasutta	...	...	51
6. Vāsudattasutta	...	...	52
7. Subrahmasutta	...	...	52
8. Kakudhasutta	...	...	52
9. Uttarasutta	...	...	53
10. Anāthapiṇḍikasutta	...	...	53
Uddānagāthā	...	...	55

3. Nānātitthiyavagga

1. Sivasutta	...	...	55
2. Khemasutta	...	...	56
3. Serīsutta	...	...	56
4. Ghaṭṭikārasutta	...	...	59
5. Jantusutta	...	...	60
6. Rohitassasutta	...	...	60
7. Nandasutta	...	...	62
8. Nandivīsālasutta	...	...	62
9. Susimasutta	...	...	62
10. Nānātitthiyasāvakasutta	...	...	65
Uddānagāthā	...	...	67

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Kosalasāmyutta**1. Paṭhamavagga**

1. Daharasutta	...	...	68
2. Purisasutta	...	...	70
3. Jarāmarasutta	...	...	70
4. Piyasutta	...	...	71
5. Attarakkhasutta	...	...	72
6. Appakasutta	...	...	73
7. Aḍḍakarasutta	...	...	74
8. Mallikāsutta	...	...	74
9. Yaññasutta	...	...	75
10. Bandhanasutta	...	...	76
Uddānagāthā	...	...	77

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sattajaṭṭilasutta	...	...	77
2. Pañcarājasutta	...	...	79
3. Doṇapākasutta	...	...	82
4. Paṭhamasaṅgāmasutta	...	...	83
5. Dutiyasaṅgāmasutta	...	...	84
6. Mallikāsutta	...	...	86
7. Appamādasutta	...	...	87
8. Kalyāṇamittasutta	...	...	87
9. Paṭhama-aputtakasutta	...	...	90
10. Dutiya-aputtakasutta	...	...	92
Uddānagāthā	...	...	93

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Puggalasutta	...	...	94
2. Ayyikāsutta	...	...	97

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
3. Lokasutta	...	...	98
4. Issattasutta	...	...	99
5. Pabbatūpamasutta	...	...	101
Uddānagāthā	...	...	103

4. Mārasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Tapokammasutta	...	...	104
2. Hatthirājavaṇṇasutta	...	...	105
3. Subhasutta	...	...	105
4. Paṭhama mārapāśasutta	...	...	106
5. Duttiya mārapāśasutta	...	...	106
6. Sappasutta	...	...	107
7. Supatisutta	...	...	108
8. Nandatisutta	...	...	109
9. Paṭhama-āyusutta	...	...	109
10. Duttiya-āyusutta	...	...	110
Uddānagāthā	...	...	110

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Pāsāṇasutta	...	...	110
2. Kinnusīhasutta	...	...	111
3. Sakalikasutta	...	...	111
4. Patirūpasutta	...	...	112
5. Mānasasutta	...	...	113
6. Pattasutta	...	...	113
7. Chaphassāyatanasutta	...	...	114
8. Piṇḍasutta	...	...	115
9. Kassakasutta	...	...	116

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
10. Rajjasutta	...	...	117
Uddānagāthā	...	...	118

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Sambahulasutta	...	...	118
2. Samiddhisutta	...	...	120
3. Godhikasutta	...	...	121
4. Sattavassānubandhasutta	...	...	123
5. Māradhītusutta	...	...	125
Uddānagāthā	...	...	128

5. Bhikkhunīsāṃyutta

1. Āḷavikāsutta	...	...	129
2. Somāsutta	...	...	130
3. Kisāgotamīsutta	...	...	130
4. Vijayāsutta	...	...	131
5. Uppalavaṇṇāsutta	...	...	132
6. Cālāsutta	...	...	133
7. Upacālāsutta	...	...	134
8. Sīsupacālāsutta	...	...	135
9. Selāsutta	...	...	135
10. Vajirāsutta	...	...	136
Uddānagāthā	...	...	137

6. Brahmasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Brahmāyācanasutta	...	...	138
2. Gāravasutta	...	...	140
3. Brahmadevasutta	...	...	142
4. Bakabrahmasutta	...	...	144
5. Aññatarabrahmasutta	...	...	146

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
6. Brahmaloḥasutta	...	...	148
7. Kokālikasutta	...	...	150
8. Katamoḁakatissasutta	...	...	150
9. Turūbrahmasutta	...	...	151
10. Kokālikasutta	...	...	152
Uddānagāthā	...	...	155

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sanaṅkumārasutta	...	...	155
2. Devadattasutta	...	...	155
3. Andhakavindasutta	...	...	156
4. Araṇavatīsutta	...	...	157
5. Parinibbānasutta	...	...	159
Uddānagāthā	...	...	161

7. Brāhmaṇasaṃyutta

1. Arahantavagga

1. Dhanaṅjāṇīsutta	...	...	162
2. Akkosasutta	...	...	163
3. Asurindakasutta	...	...	165
4. Bilaṅgikasutta	...	...	166
5. Ahimsakasutta	...	...	166
6. Jaṭāsutta	...	...	167
7. Suddhikasutta	...	...	167
8. Aggikasutta	...	...	168
9. Sundarikasutta	...	...	169
10. Bahudhītarasutta	...	...	172
Uddānagāthā	...	...	174

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

2. Upāsakavagga

1. Kasibhāradvājasutta	...	...	174
2. Udayasutta	...	...	175
3. Devahitasutta	...	...	176
4. Mahāsālasutta	...	...	178
5. Mānatthaddhasutta	...	...	179
6. Paccanīkasutta	...	...	181
7. Navakammikasutta	...	...	181
8. Kaṭṭhahārasutta	...	...	182
9. Mātuposakasutta	...	...	183
10. Bhikkhakasutta	...	...	184
11. Saṅgāraṇasutta	...	...	184
12. Khomadussasutta	...	...	185
Uddānagāthā	...	...	186

8. Vaṅgīsaṃyutta

1. Nikkantasutta	...	...	187
2. Aratīsutta	...	...	188
3. Pesalasutta	...	...	188
4. Ānandasutta	...	...	189
5. Subhāsitasutta	...	...	190
6. Sāriputtasutta	...	...	191
7. Pavāraṇāsutta	...	...	192
8. Parosahassasutta	...	...	193
9. Koṇḍaññasutta	...	...	195
10. Moggallānasutta	...	...	196
11. Gaggarāsutta	...	...	196
12. Vaṅgīsasutta	...	...	197
Uddānagāthā	...	...	198

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

9. Vanasaṃyutta

1. Vivekasutta	...	...	199
2. Upaṭṭhānasutta	...	...	199
3. Kassapagottasutta	...	...	200
4. Sambahulasutta	...	...	201
5. Ānandasutta	...	...	201
6. Anuruddhasutta	...	...	201
7. Nāgadattasutta	...	...	202
8. Kulagharaṇīsutta	...	...	203
9. Vajjiputtasutta	...	...	203
10. Sajjhāyasutta	...	...	204
11. Akusalavitakkasutta	...	...	204
12. Majjhanhikasutta	...	...	205
13. Pākatindriyasutta	...	...	205
14. Gandhatthenasutta	...	...	206
Uddānagāthā	...	...	207

10. Yakkhasaṃyutta

1. Indakasutta	...	...	208
2. Sakkanāmasutta	...	...	208
3. Sūcilomasutta	...	...	208
4. Maṇibhaddasutta	...	...	210
5. Sānusutta	...	...	210
6. Piyaṅkarasutta	...	...	211
7. Punabbasusutta	...	...	212
8. Sudattasutta	...	...	213
9. Paṭhamasukkāsaṃyutta	...	...	215
10. Dutiyasukkāsaṃyutta	...	...	215
11. Cīrāsutta	...	...	215

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
12. Āḷavakasutta	...	...	216
Uddānagāthā	...	...	217

11. Sakkaṣaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Suvīrasutta	...	...	218
2. Susīmasutta	...	...	219
3. Dhajaggasutta	...	...	220
4. Vepacittisutta	...	...	222
5. Subhāsitaḷayasutta	...	...	224
6. Kulāvakasutta	...	...	226
7. Nadubbhiyasutta	...	...	226
8. Verocana-asurindasutta	...	...	227
9. Araññāyatana-isisutta	...	...	228
10. Samuddakasutta	...	...	228
Uddānagāthā	...	...	229

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Vatapadasutta	...	...	230
2. Sakkaṇāmasutta	...	...	230
3. Mahālisutta	...	...	231
4. Daliddasutta	...	...	233
5. Rāmaṇeyyakasutta	...	...	234
6. Yajamānasutta	...	...	234
7. Buddhavandanāsutta	...	...	235
8. Gahaṭṭhavandanāsutta	...	...	235
9. Satthāravandanāsutta	...	...	236
10. Saṃghavandanāsutta	...	...	237
Uddānagāthā	...	...	238

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Chetvāsutta	...	...	239
2. Dubbaṇṇiyasutta	...	...	239
3. Sambarimāyāsutta	...	...	240
4. Accayasutta	...	...	241
5. Akkodhasutta	...	...	241
Uddānagāthā	...	...	242

Sagāthāvaggasaṃyuttapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Nidānavaggasaṃyuttapāli

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Nidānasam̐yutta

1. Buddhavagga

1. Paṭiccasamuppādasutta	...	...	243
2. Vibhaṅgasutta	...	...	244
3. Paṭipadāsutta	...	...	246
4. Vipassīsutta	...	...	246
5. Sikhīsutta	...	...	251
6. Vessabhūsutta	...	...	251
7. Kakusandhasutta	...	...	251
8. Koṇāgamanasutta	...	...	251
9. Kassapasutta	...	...	251
10. Gotamasutta	...	...	251
Uddānagāthā	...	...	252

2. Āhāravagga

1. Āhārasutta	...	...	253
2. Moḷiyaphagguṇasutta	...	...	254
3. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	255
4. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	256
5. Kaccānagottasutta	...	...	257
6. Dhammakathikasutta	...	...	258
7. Acelakassapasutta	...	...	259
8. Timbarukasutta	...	...	261
9. Bālapaṇḍitasutta	...	...	262
10. Paccayasutta	...	...	264
Uddānagāthā	...	...	265

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Dasabalavagga

1. Dasabalaṣutta	...	...	265
2. Dutiyadasabalaṣutta	...	...	266
3. Upaniṣaṣutta	...	...	267
4. Aññatitthiyaṣutta	...	...	269
5. Bhūmijaṣutta	...	...	274
6. Upavāṇaṣutta	...	...	276
7. Paccayaṣutta	...	...	277
8. Bhikkhuṣutta	...	...	278
9. Samaṇabrāhmaṇaṣutta	...	...	279
10. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇaṣutta	...	...	280
Uddānagāthā	...	...	281

4. Kaḷārakhattiyavagga

1. Bhūtaṣutta	...	...	281
2. Kaḷāraṣutta	...	...	283
3. Ñāṇavatthusutta	...	...	288
4. Dutiyāñāṇavatthusutta	...	...	290
5. Avijjāpaccayaṣutta	...	...	291
6. Dutiya-avijjāpaccayaṣutta	...	...	293
7. Natumhaṣutta	...	...	294
8. Cetaṇāṣutta	...	...	295
9. Dutiyacetaṇāṣutta	...	...	296
10. Tatiyacetaṇāṣutta	...	...	296
Uddānagāthā	...	...	297

5. Gahapativagga

1. Pañcaverabhayaṣutta	...	...	297
2. Dutiyapañcaverabhayaṣutta	...	...	299
3. Dukkhaṣutta	...	...	300

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
4. Lokasutta	...	...	301
5. Ñātikasutta	...	...	302
6. Aññatarabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	303
7. Jānussoṇisutta	...	...	304
8. Lokāyatikasutta	...	...	304
9. Ariyasāvakasutta	...	...	305
10. Duttiya-ariyasāvakasutta	...	...	306
Uddānagāthā	...	...	308

6. Dukkhavagga

1. Parivīmaṃsanāsutta	...	...	308
2. Upādānasutta	...	...	311
3. Saṃyojanāsutta	...	...	312
4. Duttiyasamyojanāsutta	...	...	313
5. Mahārukkhasutta	...	...	314
6. Duttiyamahārukkhasutta	...	...	315
7. Taruṇarukkkhasutta	...	...	315
8. Nāmarūpasutta	...	...	316
9. Viññāṇasutta	...	...	317
10. Nidānasutta	...	...	317
Uddānagāthā	...	...	319

7. Mahāvagga

1. Assutavāsutta	...	...	319
2. Duttiya-assutavāsutta	...	...	320
3. Puttamaṃsūpamasutta	...	...	322
4. Atthirāgasutta	...	...	325
5. Nagarasutta	...	...	327
6. Sammasasutta	...	...	329
7. Naḷakalāpīsutta	...	...	334

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
8. Kosambisutta	...	336
9. Upayantisutta	...	339
10. Susimasutta	...	340
Uddānagāthā	...	348
8. Samaṇabrāhmaṇavagga		
1. Jarāmarasutta	...	348
2-11. Jātisuttādidasaka	...	349
Uddānagāthā	...	349
9. Antaraṭṭhāyāla		
1. Satthusutta	...	349
2-11. Dutiyasatthusuttādidasaka	...	350
2-12. Sikkhāsuttādiṭṭhāyāla-ekādasaka	...	351
Uddānagāthā	...	351
2. Abhisamayasaṃyutta		
1. Nakhasikhāsutta	...	352
2. Pokkharāṇīsutta	...	352
3. Saṃbhejja-udakasutta	...	353
4. Dutiyasaṃbhejja-udakasutta	...	353
5. Pathavīsutta	...	354
6. Dutiyapathavīsutta	...	354
7. Samuddasutta	...	354
8. Dutiyasamuddasutta	...	355
9. Pabbatasutta	...	355
10. Dutiyapabbatasutta	...	356
11. Tatiyapabbatasutta	...	356
Uddānagāthā	...	357

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Dhātusaṃyutta**1. Nānattavagga**

1. Dhātunānattasutta	...	...	358
2. Phassanānattasutta	...	...	358
3. Nophassanānattasutta	...	...	358
4. Vedanānānattasutta	...	...	359
5. Dutiyavedanānānattasutta	...	...	359
6. Bāhiradhātunānattasutta	...	...	360
7. Saññānānattasutta	...	...	360
8. Nopariyesanānānattasutta	...	...	361
9. Bāhiraphassanānattasutta	...	...	362
10. Dutiyabāhiraphassanānattasutta	...	...	362
Uddānagāthā	...	...	363

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sattadhātusutta	...	...	364
2. Sanidānasutta	...	...	365
3. Giṇṇakāvasathasutta	...	...	367
4. Hīnādhimuttikasutta	...	...	368
5. Caṅkamasutta	...	...	368
6. Sagāthāsutta	...	...	370
7. Assaddhasaṃsandanasutta	...	...	371
8. Assaddhamūlakasutta	...	...	372
9. Ahirikaṃmūlakasutta	...	...	373
10. Anottappamūlakasutta	...	...	374
11. Appassutamūlakasutta	...	...	375
12. Kusītamūlakasutta	...	...	375
Uddānagāthā	...	...	376

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Kammapathavagga

1. Asamāhitasutta	...	...	376
2. Dussīlasutta	...	...	376
3. Pañcasikkhāpadasutta	...	...	377
4. Sattakammapathasutta	...	...	377
5. Dasakammapathasutta	...	...	378
6. Aṭṭhaṅgikasutta	...	...	378
7. Dasaṅgasutta	...	...	378
Uddānagāthā	...	...	379

4. Catutthavagga

1. Catudhātusutta	...	...	379
2. Pubbesambodhasutta	...	...	379
3. Acariṃsutta	...	...	380
4. Nocedaṃ sutta	...	...	381
5. Ekantadukkhasutta	...	...	383
6. Abhinandasutta	...	...	383
7. Uppādasutta	...	...	384
8. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	384
9. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	385
10. Tatiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	385
Uddānagāthā	...	...	386

4. Anamataggasaṃyutta**1. Paṭhamavagga**

1. Tiṇakaṭṭhasutta	...	...	387
2. Pathavīsutta	...	...	387
3. Assusutta	...	...	388
4. Khīrasutta	...	...	389
5. Pabbatasutta	...	...	389

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
6. Sāsapaṣutta	...	...	390
7. Sāvakaṣutta	...	...	390
8. Gaṅgāṣutta	...	...	391
9. Daṇḍaṣutta	...	...	392
10. Puṅgalasutta	...	...	392
Uddānagāthā	...	...	393

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Duggatasutta	...	...	393
2. Sukhitasutta	...	...	394
3. Tiṃsaṃattasutta	...	...	394
4. Mātusutta	...	...	395
5. Pitusutta	...	...	395
6. Bhātusutta	...	...	395
7. Bhāginisutta	...	...	396
8. Puttasutta	...	...	396
9. Dhītusutta	...	...	396
10. Vepullapabbatasutta	...	...	396
Uddānagāthā	...	...	398

5. Kassapaṣaṃyutta

1. Santuṭṭhasutta	...	...	399
2. Anottappīsutta	...	...	400
3. Candūpamasutta	...	...	401
4. Kulūpakasutta	...	...	403
5. Jīṇṇasutta	...	...	405
6. Ovādasutta	...	...	406
7. Dutiya-ovādasutta	...	...	408
8. Tatiya-ovādasutta	...	...	410
9. Jhānābhiññasutta	...	...	412

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
10. Upassayasutta	...	...	415
11. Cīvarasutta	...	...	418
12. Paraṃmaraṇasutta	...	...	421
13. Saddhammappatirūpakasutta	...	...	422
Uddānagāthā	...	...	423

6. Lābhasakkārasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Dāruṇasutta	...	...	424
2. Baḷisasutta	...	...	424
3. Kummasutta	...	...	425
4. Dīghalomikasutta	...	...	426
5. Mīḷhasutta	...	...	426
6. Asanisutta	...	...	427
7. Diddhasutta	...	...	427
8. Siṅgālasutta	...	...	427
9. Verambhasutta	...	...	428
10. Sagāthakasutta	...	...	429
Uddānagāthā	...	...	429

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Suvaṇṇapātisutta	...	...	430
2. Rūpiyapātisutta	...	...	430
3-10. Suvaṇṇanikkhasuttādi-aṭṭhaka	...	...	430
Uddānagāthā	...	...	431

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Mātugāmasutta	...	...	431
2. Kalyāṇīsutta	...	...	431
3. Ekaputtakasutta	...	...	431

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
4. Ekadhītusutta	...	...	432
5. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	432
6. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	433
7. Tatiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta	...	...	433
8. Chavisutta	...	...	433
9. Rajjusutta	...	...	433
10. Bhikkhusutta	...	...	434
Uddānagāthā	...	...	434

4. Catutthavagga

1. Bhindisutta	...	...	435
2. Kusalamūlasutta	...	...	435
3. Kusaladhammasutta	...	...	435
4. Sukkadhammasutta	...	...	435
5. Acirapakkantasutta	...	...	435
6. Pañcarathasatasutta	...	...	436
7. Mātusutta	...	...	437
8-13. Pitusuttādichakka	...	...	438
Uddānagāthā	...	...	438

7. Rāhulasamyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Cakkhusutta	...	...	439
2. Rūpasutta	...	...	440
3. Viññāṇasutta	...	...	440
4. Samphassasutta	...	...	440
5. Vedanāsutta	...	...	440
6. Saññāsutta	...	...	441
7. Sañcetanāsutta	...	...	441

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
8. Taṇhāsutta	...	441
9. Dhātusutta	...	442
10. Khandhasutta	...	442
Uddānagāthā	...	442
2. Dutiyavagga		
1. Cakkhusutta	...	442
2-10. Rūpādisuttanavaka	...	443
11. Anusayasutta	...	444
12. Apagatasutta	...	444
Uddānagāthā	...	445
8. Lakkhaṇasaṃyutta		
1. Paṭhamavagga		
1. Aṭṭhisutta	...	446
2. Pesisutta	...	447
3. Piṇḍasutta	...	447
4. Nicchavisutta	...	448
5. Asilomasutta	...	448
6. Sattisutta	...	448
7. Usulomasutta	...	448
8. Sūcilomasutta	...	448
9. Dutiyasūcilomasutta	...	449
10. Kumbhaṇḍasutta	...	449
Uddānagāthā	...	449
2. Dutiyavagga		
1. Sasīsakasutta	...	450
2. Gūthakhādasutta	...	450
3. Nicchavitthisutta	...	450

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
4. Maṅguliṭṭhisutta	...	...	450
5. Okilinīsutta	...	...	451
6. Asīsakasutta	...	...	451
7. Pāpabhikkhusutta	...	...	451
8. Pāpabhikkhunīsutta	...	...	451
9. Pāpasikkhamānasutta	...	...	452
10. Pāpasāmaṇerasutta	...	...	452
11. Pāpasāmaṇerīsutta	...	...	452
Uddānagāthā	...	...	453

9. Opammasaṃyutta

1. Kūṭasutta	...	...	454
2. Nakhasikhasutta	...	...	454
3. Kulasutta	...	...	454
4. Okkhāsutta	...	...	455
5. Sattisutta	...	...	455
6. Dhanuggahasutta	...	...	456
7. Āṇisutta	...	...	457
8. Kaliṅgarasutta	...	...	457
9. Nāgasutta	...	...	458
10. Biḷārasutta	...	...	459
11. Siṅgālasutta	...	...	460
12. Dutiyasiṅgālasutta	...	...	461
Uddānagāthā	...	...	461

10. Bhikkhusaṃyutta

1. Kolitasutta	...	...	462
2. Upatissasutta	...	...	463
3. Ghaṭasutta	...	...	463

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
4. Navasutta	...	...	465
5. Sujātasutta	...	...	466
6. Lakunḍakabhaddiyasutta	...	...	467
7. Visākhasutta	...	...	467
8. Nandasutta	...	...	468
9. Tissasutta	...	...	469
10. Theranāmakasutta	...	...	469
11. Mahākappinasutta	...	...	471
12. Sahāyakasutta	...	...	471
Uddānagāthā	...	...	472

Nidānavaggasaṃyuttapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Samyuttanikāya

Sagāthāvaggasamyuttapāli

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Devatāsamyutta

1. Naḷavagga

1. Oghatarāṇasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ uthita kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu tvaṃ mārisa oghamatarī”ti. Appatiṭṭhaṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso anāyūhaṃ oghamatarinti. Yathākathaṃ pana tvaṃ mārisa appatiṭṭhaṃ anāyūhaṃ oghamatarīti. Yadāsvāhaṃ āvuso santiṭṭhāmi, tadāssu saṃsīdāmi. Yadāsvāhaṃ āvuso āyūhāmi, tadāssu nibbuyhāmi¹. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso appatiṭṭhaṃ anāyūhaṃ oghamatarinti.

“Cirassaṃ vata passāmi, brāhmaṇaṃ parinibbutaṃ.
Appatiṭṭhaṃ anāyūhaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ loke visattikaṃ”ti—

1. Nivuyhāmi (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Idamavoca sā devatā. Samanuñño Satthā ahosi. Atha kho sā devatā “samanuñño me Satthā”ti Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Nimokkhasutta

2. Sāvattthinidānam. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantam etadavoca “jānāsi no tvaṃ mārisa sattānam nimokkham pamokkham vivekan”ti. Jānāmi khvāham āvuso sattānam nimokkham pamokkham vivekanti. Yathākatham pana tvaṃ mārisa jānāsi sattānam nimokkham pamokkham vivekanti.

Nandībhavaparikkhayā¹, saññāviññāṇasaṅkhayā.

Vedanānam nirodhā upasamā, evaṃ khvāham āvuso jānāmi, sattānam nimokkham, pamokkham vivekanti.

3. Upanīyasutta

3. Sāvattthinidānam. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu,
Jarūpanītassa na santi tāṇā.
Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
Puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahānī”ti.

Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu,
Jarūpanītassa na santi tāṇā.
Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
Lokāmisam pajahe santi pekkhoti.

1. Nandībhavaparikkhayā (Syā, Kam)

4. Accentisutta

4. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo,
Vayoguṇā anupubbaṃ jahanti.
Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
Puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahānī”ti.

Accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo,
Vayoguṇā anupubbaṃ jahanti.
Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
Lokāmisam pajahe santipekkhoti.

5. Katichindasutta

5. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Kati chinde kati jahe, kati cuttari bhāvaye.
Kati saṅgātigo bhikkhu, ‘oghatiṇṇo’ti vuccatī”ti.
Pañca chinde pañca jahe, pañca cuttari bhāvaye.
Pañca saṅgātigo bhikkhu, “oghatiṇṇo”ti vuccatīti.

6. Jāgarasutta

6. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Kati jāgarataṃ suttā, kati suttesu jāgarā.
Katibhi¹ rajamādeti, katibhi¹ parisujjhatī”ti.
Pañca jāgarataṃ suttā, pañca suttesu jāgarā.
Pañcabhi² rajamādeti, pañcabhi² parisujjhatīti.

1. Katīhi (Sī)

2. Pañcahi (Sī)

7. Appaṭivīditaṣutta

7. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Yesaṃ dhammā appaṭivīditā, paravādesu nīyare¹.
Suttā te nappabujjhanti, kālo tesaṃ pabujjhitaṃ”ti.
Yesaṃ dhammā suppaṭivīditā, paravādesu na nīyare.
Te Sambuddhā sammadaññā, caranti visame samanti.

8. Susammaṭṭhaṣutta

8. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Yesaṃ dhammā susammaṭṭhā, paravādesu nīyare.
Suttā te nappabujjhanti, kālo tesaṃ pabujjhitaṃ”ti.
Yesaṃ dhammā asammaṭṭhā, paravādesu na nīyare.
Te Sambuddhā sammadaññā, caranti visame samanti.

9. Mānakāmasutta

9. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Na mānakāmassa damo idhatthi,
Na monamatthi asamāhitassa.
Eko araṇṇe viharaṃ pamatto,
Na maccudheyyassa tareyya pāraṇ”ti.
Mānaṃ pahāya susamāhitatto,
Sucetaso sabbadhi vippamutto.
Eko araṇṇe viharaṃ appamatto,
Sa maccudheyyassa tareyya pāraṇti.

10. Araññasutta

10. Sāvattḥinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʒitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Araññe viharantānaṃ, santānaṃ brahmacāriṇaṃ.
Ekabhattaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, kena vaṇṇo paṣīdati”ti.

Atītaṃ nānusocanti, nappajappanti nāgataṃ.
Paccuppannaṃ yāpenti, tena vaṇṇo paṣīdati.

Anāgatappajappāya, atītaṃ nānusocanā.
Etena bālā sussanti, naḷova harito lutoti.

Naḷavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Oghaṃ Nimokkhaṃ Upaneyyaṃ, Accentī Katichindī ca.
Jāgaraṃ Appaṭividditā, Susammaṭṭhā Mānakāminā.
Araññe dasamo vutto, vaggo tena pavuccati.

2. Nandanavagga**1. Nandanasutta**

11. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi
“bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā
etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave aññatarā Tāvatisakāyikā devatā Nandane
vane accharāsaṅghapavutā dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitā
samaṅgībhūtā paricārayamānā¹ tayaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

1. Paricāriyamānā (Syā, Kam, Ka)

“Na te sukhaṃ pajānanti, ye na passanti Nandanāṃ.
Āvāsāṃ naradevānaṃ, tidasānaṃ yasassinā”ti.

Evam vutte bhikkhave aññatarā devatā taṃ devataṃ gāthāya
paccabhāsi—

“Na tvaṃ bāle pajānāsi, yathā arahataṃ vaco.
Aniccā sabbaśaṅkhārā¹, uppādavayadhammino.
Uppajjitvā nirujjhanti, tesaṃ vūpasamo sukho”ti.

2. Nandatisutta

12. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Nandati puttehi puttimā,
Gomā² gohi tatheva nandati.
Upadhīhi narassa nandanā,
Na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhī”ti.

Socati puttehi puttimā,
Gomā gohi tatheva socati.
Upadhīhi narassa socanā,
Na hi so socati yo nirūpadhīti.

3. Natthiputtasamasutta

13. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Natthi puttasaṃ pemaṃ, natthi gosamitaṃ dhanāṃ.
Natthi sūriyasamā³ ābhā, samuddaparamā sarā”ti.

Natthi attasaṃ pemaṃ, natthi dhaññasamaṃ dhanāṃ.
Natthi paññāsamā ābhā, vuṭṭhi ve paramā sarāti.

1. Sabbe saṅkhārā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Gomiko (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Suriyasamā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Khattiyasutta

14. Khattiyo dvipadaṃ seṭṭho, balībaddo¹ catuppadaṃ.
 Komārī seṭṭhā bhariyānaṃ, yo ca puttāna pubbajoti.
 Sambuddho dvipadaṃ seṭṭho, ājānīyo catuppadaṃ.
 Sussūsā seṭṭhā bhariyānaṃ, yo ca puttānamassavoti.

5. Saṇamānasutta

15. Ṭhite majjhanhike² kāle, sannisīvesu pakkhisu.
 Saṇateva brahāraññaṃ³, taṃ bhayaṃ paṭibhāti manti.
 Ṭhite majjhanhike kāle, sannisīvesu pakkhisu.
 Saṇateva brahāraññaṃ, sā rati paṭibhāti manti.

6. Niddātandīsutta

16. Niddā tandī vijambhitā⁴, aratī bhattasammado.
 Etena nappakāsati, ariyamaggo idha pāṇinanti.
 Niddaṃ tandiṃ vijambhitaṃ, aratiṃ bhattasammadaṃ.
 Vīriyena⁵ naṃ paṇāmetvā, ariyamaggo visujjhatīti.

7. Dukkarasutta

17. Dukkaraṃ duttitikkhañca, abyattena ca sāmāññaṃ.
 Bahūhi tattha sambādhā, yattha bālo visīdatīti.
 Katihaṃ careyya sāmāññaṃ, cittaṃ ce na nivāraye.
 Pade pade visīdeyya, saṅkappānaṃ vasānugoti.
 Kummova aṅgāni sake kapāle,
 Samodahaṃ bhikkhu manovitaṅke.
 Anissito aññaṃaheṭṭhayāno,
 Parinibbuto nūpavadeyya kañcīti.

1. Balivaddo (Sī, I), balibaddo (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Majjhantike (sabbattha)

3. Mahāraññaṃ (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Tandi vijambhikā (Sī, I)

5. Viriyena (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

8. Hirīsutta

18. Hirīnisedho puriso, koci lokasmiṃ vijjati.
 Yo nindaṃ apabodhati¹, asso bhadro kasāmivāti.
 Hirīnisedhā tanuyā, ye caranti sadā satā.
 Antaṃ dukkhassa pappuyya, caranti visame samanti.

9. Kuṭikāsutta

19. Kacci te kuṭikā natthi, kacci natthi kulāvakā.
 Kacci santānakā natthi, kacci muttosi bandhanāti.
 Taggha me kuṭikā natthi, taggha natthi kulāvakā.
 Taggha santānakā natthi, taggha muttomhi bandhanāti.
 Kintāhaṃ kuṭikaṃ brūmi, kiṃ te brūmi kulāvakaṃ.
 Kiṃ te santānakaṃ brūmi, kintāhaṃ brūmi bandhananti.
 Mātaraṃ kuṭikaṃ brūsi, bhariyaṃ brūsi kulāvakaṃ.
 Putte santānake brūsi, taṇhaṃ me brūsi bandhananti.
 Sāhu te kuṭikā natthi, sāhu natthi kulāvakā.
 Sāhu santānakā natthi, sāhu muttosi bandhanāti.

10. Samiddhisutta

20. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
 Tapodārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ
 paccuṭṭhāya yena Tapodā tenupasaṅkami gattāni parisiṅcituṃ, Tapode
 gattāni parisiṅcivā paccuttarivā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsi gattāni pubbāpayamāno.
 Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā
 kevalakappaṃ Tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yena āyasmā Samiddhi tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā vehāsaṃ ṭhitā āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

1. Apabodheti (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

“Abhutvā bhikkhasi bhikkhu, na hi bhutvāna bhikkhasi.
 Bhutvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu, mā taṃ kālo upaccagā”ti.
 Kālaṃ vohaṃ na jānāmi, channo kālo na dissati.
 Tasmā abhutvā bhikkhāmi, mā maṃ kālo upaccagāti.

Atha kho sā devatā pathaviyaṃ¹ paṭiṭṭhahitvā āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etadavoca “daharo tvaṃ bhikkhu pabbajito susu kāḷakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā anikkīḷitāvī kāmesu bhuñja bhikkhu mānusaḃ kāme, mā sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālīkaṃ anudhāvī”ti.

Na khvāhaṃ āvuso sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālīkaṃ anudhāvāmi, kālīkaṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso hitvā sandiṭṭhikaṃ anudhāvāmi, kālīkā hi āvuso kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo. Sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akālīko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti.

Kathaṃca bhikkhu kālīkā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo, kathaṃ sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akālīko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti. Ahaṃ kho āvuso navo acirapabbajito adhunāgato imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, na tāhaṃ² sakkomi vitthārena ācikkhituṃ, ayaṃ so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Rājagahe viharati Tapodārāme, taṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ puccha, yathā te Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsīti.

Na kho bhikkhu sukaro so Bhagavā amhehi upasaṅkamituṃ, aññāhi mahesakkhāhi devatāhi parivuto, sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu taṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ puccheyyāsi, mayampi āgaccheyyāma dhammassavanāyāti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Samiddhi tassā devatāya paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

1. Paṭhaviyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Na khvāhaṃ (Sī, I)

Idhāhaṃ bhante rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena Tapodā tenupasaṅkamimṃ gattāni parisiṅcituṃ, Tapode gattāni parisiṅcivā paccuttaritvā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsimṃ gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho bhante aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Tapodaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā vehāsaṃ uthitaṃ imāya gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Abhutvā bhikkhasi bhikkhu, na hi bhutvāna bhikkhasi.
Bhutvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu, mā taṃ kālo upaccagā”ti.

Evam vutte ahaṃ bhante taṃ devataṃ gāthāya paccabhāsim—

“Kālaṃ vohaṃ na jānāmi, channo kālo na dissati.
Tasmā abhutvā bhikkhāmi, mā maṃ kālo upaccagā”ti.

Atha kho bhante sā devatā pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhahitvā maṃ etadavoca “daharo tvaṃ bhikkhu pabbajito susu kāḷakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā anikkīḷitāvī kāmesu bhuñja bhikkhu mānusaḃ kāmē, mā sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvī”ti.

Evam vuttāhaṃ bhante taṃ devataṃ etadavocaṃ “na khvāhaṃ āvuso sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvāmi, kālikañca khvāhaṃ āvuso hitvā sandiṭṭhikaṃ anudhāvāmi, kālikā hi āvuso kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo. Sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī”ti.

Evam vutte bhante sā devatā maṃ etadavoca “kathañca bhikkhu kālikā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, kathaṃ sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī”ti. Evam vuttāhaṃ bhante taṃ devataṃ etadavocaṃ “ahaṃ kho āvuso navo acirapabbajito adhunāgato imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, na tāhaṃ sakkomi vitthārena ācikkhituṃ, ayaṃ so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Rājagahe viharati Tapodārāme, taṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ puccha, yathā te Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsī”ti.

Evam vutte bhante sā devatā maṃ etadavoca “na kho bhikkhu sukaro so Bhagavā amhehi upasaṅkamtum, aññāhi mahesakkhāhi devatāhi parivuto, sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu taṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamtvā etamatthaṃ puccheyyāsi, mayampi āgaccheyyāma dhammassavanāyā”ti. Sace bhante tassā devatāya saccaṃ vacanaṃ idheva sā devatā avidūreti. Evam vutte sā devatā āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ etadavoca “puccha bhikkhu, puccha bhikkhu yamaḥaṃ anuppattā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ devataṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Akkheyyasaññino sattā, akkheyyasmiṃ patiṭṭhitā.
Akkheyyaṃ apariññāya, yogamāyanti maccuno.

Akkheyyaṇca pariññāya, akkhātāraṃ na maññati.
Taṃ hi tassa na hotīti, yena naṃ vajjā na tassa atthi.

Sace vijānāsi vadehi yakkhā”ti¹.

Na khvāhaṃ bhante imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā tathā bhāsatu, yathāhaṃ imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ jāneyyanti.

Samo viśesī uda vā² nihīno,
Yo maññatī so vivadetha³ tena.
Tīsu vidhāsu avikampamāno,
Samo viśesīti na tassa hoti.

Sace vijānāsi vadehi yakkhāti.

Imassapi khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā tathā bhāsatu, yathāhaṃ imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ jāneyyanti.

Pahāsi saṅkhaṃ na vimānamajjhagā, acchecchi⁴ taṇhaṃ idha nāmarūpe.
Taṃ chinnaganthaṃ anighaṃ nirāsaṃ, pariyesamānā nājjhagamum.
Devā manussā idha vā huraṃ vā, saggesu vā sabbanivesanesu.

Sace vijānāsi vadehi yakkhāti.

1. Yakkhāti (I, Ka)

3. Sopi vadetha (Ka)

2. Athavā (Sī, I)

4. Acchecchi (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ
vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi.

Pāpaṃ na kayirā vacasā manasā,
Kāyena vā kiñcana sabbaloke.
Kāme pahāya satimā sampajāno,
Dukkhaṃ na sevettha anattasaṃhitanti.

Nandanavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nandanā Nandati ceva, Natthiputtasamena ca.
Khattiyo Saṇamāno ca, Niddātandī ca Dukkaraṃ.
Hirī Kuṭikā navamo, dasamo vutto Samiddhināti.

3. Sattivagga

1. Sattisutta

21. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, ɖayhamānova¹ matthake.
Kāmarāgappahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti.
Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, ɖayhamānova matthake.
Sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbajeti.

2. Phusatisutta

22. Nāphusantaṃ phusati ca, phusantañca tato phuse.
Tasmā phusantaṃ phusati, appaduṭṭhapadosinanti.

1. ɖayhamāneva (sabbattha)

Yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati, suddhassa posassa anaṅgaṇassa.
Tameva bālaṃ pacceci pāpaṃ, sukhumo rajo paṭivātaṃva khittoti.

3. Jaṭāsutta

23. Antojaṭā bahijaṭā, jaṭāya jaṭitā pajā.
Taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi, ko imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭanti.
Sīle paṭiṭṭhāya naro sapañño, cittaṃ paññaṇca bhāvayaṃ.
Ātāpī nipako bhikkhu, so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ.
Yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca, avijjā ca virājitā.
Khīṇāsavā arahanto, tesaṃ vijaṭitā jaṭā.
Yattha nāmaṇca rūpaṇca, asesā uparujjhati.
Paṭighaṃ rūpasaññā ca, etthesā chijjate¹ jaṭāti.

4. Manonivāraṇasutta

24. Yato yato mano nivāraye,
Na dukkhameti naṃ tato tato.
Sa sabbato mano nivāraye,
Sa sabbato dukkhā pamuccati.
Na sabbato mano nivāraye,
Na mano saṃyatattamāgataṃ.
Yato yato ca pāpakaṃ,
Tato tato mano nivārayeti.

5. Arahantasutta

25. Yo hoti bhikkhu arahāṃ katāvī,
Khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī.
Ahaṃ vadāmīti so vadeyya,
Mamaṃ vadantīti so vadeyyāti.

Yo hoti bhikkhu araham katāvī,
 Khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī.
 Aham vadāmītipi so vadeyya,
 Maman vadantītipi so vadeyya.
 Loke samaññaṃ kusalo veditvā,
 Vohāramattena so¹ vohareyyāti.

Yo hoti bhikkhu araham katāvī,
 Khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī.
 Mānam nu kho so upagamma bhikkhu,
 Aham vadāmītipi so vadeyya.
 Maman vadantītipi so vadeyyāti.

Pahīnamānassa na santi ganthā,
 Vidhūpitā mānaganthassa sabbe.
 Sa vītivatto maññitam² sumedho,
 Aham vadāmītipi so vadeyya.
 Maman vadantītipi so vadeyya,
 Loke samaññaṃ kusalo veditvā.
 Vohāramattena so vohareyyāti.

6. Pajjotasutta

26. Kati lokasmiṃ pajjotā, yehi loko pakāsati³.
 Bhagavantam⁴ puṭṭhumāgama, katham jānemu taṃ mayanti.
 Cattāro loko pajjotā, pañcamettha na vijjati.
 Divā tapati ādicco, rattimābhāti candimā.
 Atha aggi divārattim, tattha tattha pakāsati.
 Sambuddho tapatam seṭṭho, esā ābhā anuttarāti.

1. Sa (?)

3. Pabhāsati (Ka-Sī)

2. Mānam (Sī), maññitam (?)

4. Bhavantam (Ka)

7. Sarasutta

27. Kuto sarā nivattanti, kattha vaṭṭaṃ na vattati.
 Kattha nāmañca rūpañca, asesam uparujjhatīti.
 Yattha āpo ca pathavī, tejo vāyo na gādhati.
 Ato sarā nivattanti, ettha vaṭṭaṃ na vattati.
 Ettha nāmañca rūpañca, asesam uparujjhatīti.

8. Mahaddhanasutta

28. Mahaddhanā mahābhogā, raṭṭhavantopi khattiyā.
 Aññaṃaññābhigijjhanti, kāmesu analaṅkatā.
 Tesu ussukkajātesu, bhavasotānusārisu.
 Kedha taṇhaṃ¹ pajahiṃsu², ke lokasmiṃ anussukātī.
 Hitvā agāraṃ pabbajitā, hitvā puttaṃ pasuṃ piyaṃ.
 Hitvā rāgañca dosañca, avijjañca virājiya.
 Khīṇāsavā arahanto, te lokasmiṃ anussukātī.

9. Catucakkasutta

29. Catucakkaṃ navadvāraṃ, puṇṇaṃ lobhena saṃyutaṃ.
 Paṇkajātaṃ mahāvīra, kathaṃ yātrā bhavissatīti.
 Chetvā naddhiṃ varattañca, icchā lobhañca pāpakaṃ.
 Samūlaṃ taṇhamabbuyha, evaṃ yātrā bhavissatīti.

10. Eṇijaṅghasutta

30. Eṇijaṅghaṃ kisaṃ vīraṃ, appāhāraṃ alolupaṃ.
 Sīhaṃvekacaraṃ nāgaṃ, kāmesu anapekkhinaṃ.
 Upasaṅkamma pucchāma, kathaṃ dukkhā pamuccatīti.

1. Rodhataṇhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) gedhataṇhaṃ (Ka)

2. Pavāhiṃsu (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Pañcakāmaguṇā loke, manochaṭṭhā paveditā.
Ettha chandaṃ virājetvā, evaṃ dukkhā pamuccatīti.

Sattivaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sattiyā Phusati ceva, Jaṭā Manonivāraṇā.
Arahantena Pajjoto, Sarā Mahaddhanena ca.
Catucakkena navamaṃ, Eṇijaṅghena te dasāti.

4. Satullapakāyikavagga

1. Sabbhisutta

31. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha¹ santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, seyyo hoti na pāpiyo”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, paññā labbhati² nāññato”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sokamajjhe na socatī”ti.

1. Krubbetha (Ka)

2. Paññaṃ labhati (Syā, Kaṃ)

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, ñātimajjhe virocātī”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sattā gacchanti suggatin”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sattā tiṭṭhanti sātatan”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kassa nu kho Bhagavā subhāsitan”ti. Sabbāsaṃ vo subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena, api ca mamapi suṇātha—

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sabbadukkhā pamuccatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā tā devatāyo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyimsūti.

2. Maccharisutta

32. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Maccherā ca pamādā ca, evaṃ dānaṃ na dīyati¹.
Puññaṃ ākaṅkhamānena, deyyaṃ hoti vijānatā”ti.

1. Diyyati (Ka)

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Yasseva bhīto na dadāti maccharī, tadevādadato bhayaṃ.
Jighacchā ca pipāsā ca, yassa bhāyati maccharī.
Tameva bālaṃ phusati, asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.
Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ, dajjā dānaṃ malābhibhū.
Puññāni paralokasmiṃ, patiṭṭhā honti paṇinan”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Te matesu na mīyanti, panthānaṃva sahabbajaṃ.
Appasmiṃ ye paveccanti, esa dhammo sanantano.
Appasmeke paveccanti, bahuneke na dicchare.
Appasmā dakkhiṇā dinnā, sahasena samaṃ mitā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Duddadaṃ dadamānānaṃ, dukkaraṃ kamma kubbatam.
Asanto nānukubbanti, sataṃ dhammo duranvayo¹.
Tasmā satañca asataṃ², nānā hoti ito gati.
Asanto nirayaṃ yanti, santo saggaparāyaṇā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike etadavoca “kassa nu kho
Bhagavā subhāsitan”ti. Sabbāsaṃ vo subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena, api ca mamapi
suṇātha—

Dhammaṃ care yopi samuñjakaṃ care,
Dārañca posam dadamappakasmim.
Sataṃ sahasānaṃ sahasayāginaṃ,
Kalampi nāgghanti tathāvidhassa teti.

1. Durannayo (Sī)

2. Asatañca (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kenesa yañño vipulo mahaggato,
 Samena dinnassa na agghameti.
 Katham¹ satam saḥassānam saḥassayāginam,
 Kalampi nāgghanti tathāvidhassa te”ti.
 Dadanti heke visame niviṭṭhā,
 Chetvā vadhitvā atha socayitvā.
 Sā dakkhiṇā assumukhā sadaṇḍā,
 Samena dinnassa na agghameti.
 Evaṃ satam saḥassānam saḥassayāginam,
 Kalampi nāgghanti tathāvidhassa teti.

3. Sāḍhusutta

33. Sāvattthinidānam. Atha kho sambahulā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhamasu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānam udānesi—

“Sādhū kho mārisa dānam.
 Maccherā ca pamādā ca, evaṃ dānam na dīyati.
 Puññaṃ ākaṅkhamānena, deyyaṃ hoti vijānatā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānam udānesi—

“Sādhū kho mārisa dānam, api ca appakasmimpi sāhu dānam.
 Appasmeke paveccanti, bahuneke na dicchare.
 Appasmā dakkhiṇā dinnā, saḥassena samaṃ mitā”ti.

1. Idam padam katthaci Sihaḷa-potthake natthi.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ, appakasmimpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Api ca saddhāyapi sāhu dānaṃ.

Dānañca yuddhañca samānamāhu,

Appāpi santā bahuke jinanti.

Appampi ce saddahāno dadāti,

Teneva so hoti sukhī paratthā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ, appakasmimpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Saddhāyapi sāhu dānaṃ, api ca dhammaladdhassāpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Yo dhammaladdhassa dadāti dānaṃ,

Uṭṭhānavīriyādhigatassa jantu.

Atikakamma so vetaraṇiṃ yamassa,

Dibbāni ṭhānāni upeti macco”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ, appakasmimpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Saddhāyapi sāhu dānaṃ, dhammaladdhassāpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Api ca viceyya dānampi sāhu dānaṃ.

Viceyya dānaṃ Sugatappasatthaṃ, ye dakkhiṇeyyā idha jīvaloke.

Etesu dinnāni mahapphalāni, bījāni vuttāni yathā sukhette”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ, appakasmimpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Saddhāyapi sāhu dānaṃ, dhammaladdhassāpi sāhu dānaṃ.

Viceyya dānampi sāhu dānaṃ, api ca pāṇesupi sādhu saṃyamo.

Yo pāṇabhūtāni¹ aheṭṭhayaṃ caraṃ,
 Parūpavādā na karonti pāpaṃ.
 Bhīruṃ pasaṃsanti na hi tattha sūraṃ,
 Bhayā hi santo na karonti pāpaṃ”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kassa nu kho Bhagavā subhāsitaṃ”ti. Sabbāsaṃ vo subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena, api ca mamapi suṇātha—

Saddhā hi dānaṃ bahudhā pasatthaṃ, dānā ca kho dhammapadaṃva seyyo.
 Pubbe ca hi pubbatara ca santo, nibbānamevajiḥagamum sapaññāti.

4. Na santisutta

34. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Na santi kāmā manujesu niccā,
 Santīdha kamanīyāni yesu² baddho.
 Yesu pamatto apunāgamaṇaṃ,
 Anāgantā puriso maccudheyyā”ti.

Chandajaṃ aghaṃ chandajaṃ dukkhaṃ, chandavinayā aghavinayo.
 Aghavinayā dukkhavinayoti.

Na te kāmā yāni citrāni loke,
 Saṅkapparāgo purisassa kāmo.
 Tiṭṭhanti citrāni tatheva loke,
 Athettha dhīrā vinayanti chandaṃ.

1. Pāṇabhūtesu (Sī, I)

2. Kāmesu (Ka)

Kodhaṃ jahe vippajaheyya mānaṃ, saṃyojanaṃ sabbamatikkameyya.

Taṃ nāmarūpasmimasajjamānaṃ, akiñcanaṃ nānupatanti dukkhā.

Pahāsi saṅkhaṃ na vimānamajjhagā¹, acchecchi taṇhaṃ idha nāmarūpe.

Taṃ chinnaganthaṃ anighaṃ nirāsaṃ, pariyesamānā nājjhagamuṃ.

Devā manussā idha vā huraṃ vā, saggesu vā sabbanivesanesūti.

Taṃ ce hi nāddakkhuṃ tathāvimuttaṃ, (Iccāyasmā mogharājā.)

Devā manussā idha vā huraṃ vā.

Naruttamaṃ atthacaraṃ narānaṃ,

Ye taṃ namassanti pasaṃsiyā teti.

Pasaṃsiyā tepi bhavanti bhikkhū, (Mogharājāti Bhagavā.)

Ye taṃ namassanti tathāvimuttaṃ,

Aññāya dhammaṃ vicikicchaṃ pahāya,

Saṅgātigā tepi bhavanti bhikkhūti.

5. Ujjhānasaññisutta

35. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā Ujjhānasaññikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā vehāsaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, vehāsaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Aññathā santamattānaṃ, aññathā yo pavedaye.

Nikacca kitavasseva, bhuttaṃ theyyena tassa taṃ.

Yaṃ hi kayirā taṃ hi vade, yaṃ na kayirā na taṃ vade.

Akarontaṃ bhāsamānaṃ, pariṇānanti paṇḍitā”ti.

Na yidaṃ bhāsitaṃ māttena, ekantasavanena vā.

Anukkamitave sakkā, yāyaṃ paṭipadā daḥhā.

Yāya dhīrā pamuccanti, jhāyino mārabandhanā.

1. Na ca mānamajjhagā (Ka-Sī), na vimānamāgā (Syā, Kaṃ)

Na ve dhīrā pakubbanti, viditvā lokapariyāyaṃ.

Aññāya nibbutā dhīrā, tiṇṇā loke visattikanti.

Atha kho tā devatāyo pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhahitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “sccayo no bhante accagamā yathābālāṃ yathāmūlhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ¹, yā mayaṃ Bhagavantam āsādetabbarāṃ amaññimhā, tāsāṃ no bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim samvarāyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā sitam pātvākāsi. Atha kho tā devatāyo bhiyyoso mattāya ujjhāyantiyo vehāsaṃ abbhuggaṇchum. Ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Accayaṃ desayantīnaṃ, yo ce na paṭigaṇhati.

Kopantaro dosagaru, sa veraṃ paṭimuṇcati”ti.

Accayo ce na vijjetha, nocidhāpagataṃ² siyā.

Verāni na ca sammeyyum, kenīdha³ kusalo siyāti.

Kassaccayā na vijjanti, kassa natthi apāgataṃ.

Ko na sammohamāpādi, ko ca dhīro⁴ sadā satoti.

Tathāgatassa Buddhassa, sabbabhūtānukampino.

Tassaccayā na vijjanti, tassa natthi apāgataṃ.

So na sammohamāpādi, sova⁵ dhīro sadā satoti.

Accayaṃ desayantīnaṃ, yo ce na paṭigaṇhati.

Kopantaro dosagaru, sa veraṃ paṭimuṇcati.

Tam veraṃ nābhinandāmi, paṭiggaṇhāmi voccayanti.

6. Saddhāsutta

36. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ

1. Yathābālā yathāmūlha yathā-akusalā (sabbattha)

2. Nocīdha apahataṃ (Syā, Kam), nocidhāpakataṃ (?)

3. Verāni ca sammeyyum, tenidha (Sī)

4. Kodha dhīro (Syā, Kam)

5. Sodha (Syā, Kam)

Jetavanam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho ekā
devatā Bhagavato santike imam gātham abhāsi—

“Saddhā dutiyā purisassa hoti,
No ce assaddhiyam avatiṭṭhati.
Yaso ca kitti ca tatvassa hoti,
Saggaṃ ca so gacchati sarīram vihāyā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Kodham jahe vippajaheyya mānam, saṃyojanam sabbamatikkameyya.
Tam nāmarūpasammasajjamānam, akiñcanaṃ nānupatanti saṅgā”ti.

Pamādamanuyuñjanti, bālā dummedhino janā.
Appamādaṇca medhāvī, dhanam seṭṭhamva rakkhati.
Mā pamādamanuyuñjetha, mā kāmarati santhavam.
Appamatto hi jhāyanto, pappoti paramam sukhanti.

7. Samayasutta

37. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Kapilavatthusmim Mahāvane mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim
pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sabbeheva arahantehi, dasahi ca lokadhātūhi
devatā yebhuyyena sannipatitā honti Bhagavantam dassanāya
bhikkhusaṃghaṇca. Atha kho catunnam Suddhāvāsakāyikānam devatānam
etadahosi “ayam kho Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim
Mahāvane mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi
sabbeheva arahantehi, dasahi ca lokadhātūhi devatā yebhuyyena sannipatitā
honti Bhagavantam dassanāya bhikkhusaṃghaṇca. Yamnūna mayampi yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato santike paccekam
gātham¹ bhāseyyāmā”ti.

1. Paccekagātham (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Atha kho tā devatā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya. Evameva suddhāvāsesu devesu antarahitā Bhagavato purato pāturahesuṃ. Atha kho tā devatā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Mahāsamayo pavanasmim, devakāyā samāgatā.

Āgatamha imaṃ dhammasamayaṃ, dakkhitāye aparājitasamghan”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Tatra bhikkhavo samādahaṃsu, cittamattano ujukaṃ akaṃsu¹.

Sārathīva nettāni gahetvā, indriyāni rakkhanti paṇḍitā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Chetvā khīlaṃ chetvā palighaṃ, indakhīlaṃ ūhacca maneja.

Te caranti suddhā vimalā, cakkhumatā sudantā susunāgā”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Ye keci Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse, na te gamissanti apāyabhūmiṃ.

Pahāya mānusaṃ dehaṃ, devakāyaṃ paripūressanti”ti.

8. Sakalikasutta

38. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Maddakucchismiṃ migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato pādo sakalikāya² khato hoti. Bhusā sudaṃ Bhagavato vedanā vattanti sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā³ kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā, tā sudaṃ Bhagavā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññaṃāno. Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno.

1. Ujukamakaṃsu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Sakkhālikāya (Ka)

3. Tippā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Atha kho sattasatā satullapakāyikā devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Maddakucchiṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ t̥hitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “nāgo vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, nāgavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “sīho vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, sīhavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “ājānīyo vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, ājānīyavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “nisabho vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, nisabhavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “dhorayho vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, dhorayhavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “danto vata bho samaṇo Gotamo, dantavatā ca samuppannā sārīrikā vedanā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā sato sampajāno adhvāseti avihaññamāno”ti.

Atha kho aparā devatā Bhagavato santike imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “passa samādhim subhāvitam cittaṃca suvimuttaṃ, na cābhinataṃ na cāpanataṃ

na ca sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagataṃ¹, yo evarūpaṃ purisaṇāgaṃ
purisaśīhaṃ purisa-ājāṇīyaṃ purisanisabhaṃ purisadhorayaṃ
purisadantaṃ atikkamitabbaṃ maññeyya kimaññaṭṭa adassanā”ti.

Pañcavedā sataṃ samaṃ, tapassī brāhmaṇā caraṃ.

Cittaṇca nesaṃ na sammā vimuttaṃ, hīnattharūpā na pāraṃgamā te.

Taṇhādhīpannā vatasīlabaddhā, lūkhaṃ tapaṃ vassasataṃ carantā.

Cittaṇca nesaṃ na sammā vimuttaṃ, hīnattharūpā na pāraṃgamā te.

Na mānakāmassa damo idhatthi, na monamatthi asamāhitassa.

Eko araṇṇe vihaṇaṃ pamatto, na maccudheyyassa tareyya pāraṇti.

Mānaṃ pahāya susamāhitatto, sucetaso sabbadhi vippamutto.

Eko araṇṇe viharamappamatto, sa maccudheyyassa tareyya pāraṇti.

9. Paṭhamapajjunnadhītusutta

39. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati
Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Kokanadā Pajjunnassa dhītā
abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Mahāvanaṃ obhāsetvā
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Kokanadā Pajjunnassa
dhītā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Vesāliyaṃ vane viharantaṃ, aggamaṃ sattassa Sambuddhaṃ.

Kokanadāhamasmi abhivande, Kokanadā Pajjunnassa dhītā.

Sutameva pure āsi, dhammo Cakkhumatānubuddho.

Sāhaṃ dāni sakkhi jānāmi, Munino desayato Sugatassa.

Ye keci ariyaṃ dhammaṃ, vigarahantā caranti dummedhā.

Upenti Roruvaṃ ghoraṃ, cirarattaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavanti.

Ye ca kho ariye dhamme, khantiyā upasamena upetā.

Pahāya mānusaṃ dehaṃ, devakāyaṃ paripūressanti”ti.

1. Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritavataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṇ, I), sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārivāvataṃ (Ka)

10. Dutiyapajjunnadhītusutta

40. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Cūḷakokanadā¹ Pajjunnassa dhītā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Mahāvanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Cūḷakokanadā Pajjunnassa dhītā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Idhāgamā vijjupabhāsavaṇṇā, Kokanadā Pajjunnassa dhītā.
Buddhañca dhammañca namassamānā, gāthācimā atthavati abhāsi.

Bahunāpi kho taṃ vibhajeyyaṃ, pariyāyena tādiso dhammo.
Saṃkhittamatthaṃ² lapayissāmi, yāvata me manasā pariyattaṃ.

Pāpaṃ na kayirā vacasā manasā,
Kāyena vā kiñcana sabbaloke.
Kāme pahāya satimā sampajāno,
Dukkhaṃ na sevetha anattasaṃhitaṃ”ti.

Satullapakāyikavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sabbhimaccharinā Sādhu, Na santujjhānasaññino.
Saddhā Samayo Sakalikaṃ, ubho Pajjunnadhītaroti.

5. Ādittavagga

1. Ādittasutta

41. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā

1. Cullakokanadā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Saṃkhittamattam (Ka)

abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanam obhāsetvā
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavato santike imā
gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Ādittasmiṃ agārasmiṃ, yaṃ nīharati bhājanam.

Taṃ tassa hoti atthāya, no ca yaṃ tattha ḍayhati.

Evam ādittako loko, jarāya maraṇena ca.

Nīharetheva dānena, dinnam hoti sunīhataṃ.

Dinnam sukhaphalam hoti, nādinnam hoti taṃ tathā.

Corā haranti rājāno, aggi ḍahati nassati.

Atha antena jahati, sarīram sapariggaham.

Etadaññāya medhāvī, bhuñjetha ca dadetha ca.

Datvā ca bhutvā ca yathānubhāvam,

Anindito saggamupeti ṭhānam”ti.

2. Kiṃdadasutta

42. Kiṃdado balado hoti, kiṃdado hoti vaṇṇado.

Kiṃdado sukhado hoti, kiṃdado hoti cakkhudo.

Ko ca sabbadado hoti, taṃ me akkhāhi pucchitoti.

Annado balado hoti, vatthado hoti vaṇṇado.

Yānado sukhado hoti, dīpado hoti cakkhudo.

So ca sabbadado hoti, yo dadāti upassayaṃ.

Amataṃdado ca so hoti, yo dhammamanusāsātīti.

3. Annasutta

43. Annamevābhinandanti, ubhaye devamānusa.

Atha ko nāma so yakkho, yaṃ annam nābhinandatīti.

Ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya, vip̐pasannena cetasā.
 Tameva annaṃ bhajati, asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.
 Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ, dajjā dānaṃ malābhibhū.
 Puññāni paralokasmim, patit̐thā honti pāṇinanti.

4. Ekamūlasutta

44. Ekamūlaṃ dvirāvaṭṭaṃ, timalaṃ pañcapattharaṃ.
 Samuddaṃ dvādasāvaṭṭaṃ, pātālaṃ atarī isīti.

5. Anomasutta

45. Anomaṇāmaṃ nipuṇatthadassiṃ, paññādadaṃ kāmālaye asattaṃ.
 Taṃ passatha sabbaviduṃ sumedhaṃ,
 Ariye pathe kamamānaṃ Mahesinti.

6. Accharāsutta

46. Accharāgaṇasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ, pisācagaṇasevitaṃ.
 Vanantaṃ mohanaṃ nāma, kathaṃ yātrā bhavissatīti.
 Ujuko nāma so maggo, abhayā nāma sā disā.
 Ratho akūjano nāma, dhammacakkehi saṃyuto.
 Hirī tassa apālambo, satyassa parivāraṇaṃ.
 Dhammāhaṃ sārathiṃ brūmi, sammādiṭṭhipurejaraṃ.
 Yassa etādisaṃ yānaṃ, itthiyā purisassa vā.
 Sa ve etena yānena, nibbānasseva santiketi.

7. Vanaropasutta

47. Kesaṃ divā ca ratto ca, sadā puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati.
 Dhammaṭṭhā sīlasampannā, ke janā saggagāminoti.
 Ārāmaropā vanaropā, ye janā setukārakā.
 Papañca udapānañca, ye dadanti upassayaṃ.

Tesaṃ divā ca ratto ca, sadā puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati.
Dhammaṭṭhā sīlasampannā, te janā saggaḡāminoti.

8. Jetavanasutta

48. Idam hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ, isisaṅghanisevitaṃ,
Āvutthaṃ¹ Dhammarājena, pītisaṅjananaṃ mama.
Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ.
Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.
Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.
Yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.
Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.
Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyāti.

9. Maccharisutta

49. Yedha maccharino loke, kadariyā paribhāsakā.
Aññesaṃ dadamānānaṃ, antarāyakarā narā.
Kīdiso tesaṃ vipāko, samparāyo ca kīdiso.
Bhagavantaṃ puṭṭhumāgama, kathaṃ jānemu taṃ mayanti.
Yedha maccharino loke, kadariyā paribhāsakā.
Aññesaṃ dadamānānaṃ, antarāyakarā narā.
Nirayaṃ tiracchānayaṇiṃ, yamalokaṃ upapajjare.
Sace enti manussattaṃ, dalidde jāyare kule.
Coḷaṃ piṇḍo ratī khiḍḍā, yattha kicchena labbhati.
Parato āsīsare² bālā, tampi tesaṃ na labbhati.
Diṭṭhe dhammesa vipāko, samparāye³ ca duggatīti.
Iti hetam vijānāma, aññaṃ pucchāma Gotama.
Yedha laddhā manussattaṃ, vadaññū vītamaccharā.

1. Āvutṭhaṃ (Ka)

2. Āsīsare (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Samparāyo (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Buddhe pasannā dhamme ca, saṃghe ca tibbagāravā.
 Kīdiso tesāṃ vipāko, samparāyo ca kīdiso.
 Bhagavantāṃ puṭṭhumāgama, kathāṃ jānemu taṃ mayanti.
 Yedha laddhā manussattaṃ, vadaññū vītamaccharā.
 Buddhe pasannā dhamme ca, saṃghe ca tibbagāravā.
 Ete saggā¹ pakāsanti, yattha te upapajjare.
 Sace enti manussattaṃ, aḍḍhe ājāyare kule.
 Coḷaṃ piṇḍo ratī khiḍḍā, yatthākicchena labbhati.
 Parasambhatesu bhogesu, vasavattīva modare.
 Diṭṭhe dhammesa vipāko, samparāye ca suggatīti.

10. Ghaṭṭikārasutta

50. Avihaṃ upapannāse, vimuttā satta bhikkhavo.
 Rāgadosaparikkhīṇā, tiṇṇā loke visattikanti.
 Ke ca te ataruṃ paṅkaṃ², maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.
 Ke hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, dibbayogaṃ upaccagunti.
 Upako palagaṇḍo ca, Pukkusāti ca te tayo.
 Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca, Bāhuraggi ca Siṅgiyo³.
 Te hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, dibbayogaṃ upaccagunti.
 Kusalī bhāsasī tesāṃ, mārapāsappahāyinaṃ.
 Kassa te dhammamaññāya, acchiduṃ bhavabandhananti.
 Na aññatra Bhagavatā, nāññatra tava sāsanā.
 Yassa te dhammamaññāya, acchiduṃ bhavabandhanaṃ.
 Yattha nāmaṅca rūpaṅca, asesāṃ uparujjhati.
 Taṃ te dhammaṃ idhaññāya, acchiduṃ bhavabandhananti.
 Gambhīraṃ bhāsasī vācaṃ, dubbijānaṃ sudubbudhaṃ.
 Kassa tvaṃ dhammamaññāya, vācaṃ bhāsasi īdisanti.

1. Sagge (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Saṅgaṃ (Sī, Syā)

3. Bahudantī ca piṅgayo (Sī)

Kumbhakāro pure āsiṃ, Vekāḷiṅge¹ Ghaṭṭikaro.
Mātāpettibharo āsiṃ, Kassapassa upāsako.

Virato methunā dhammā, brahmacārī nirāmiso.
Ahuvā te sagāmeyyo, ahuvā te pure sakhā.

Sohamete pajānāmi, vimutte satta bhikkhavo.
Rāgadosaparikkhīṇe, tiṇṇe loke visattikanti.

Evametaṃ tadā āsi, yathā bhāsasi bhaggava.
Kumbhakāro pure āsi, Vekāḷiṅge Ghaṭṭikaro.
Mātāpettibharo āsi, Kassapassa upāsako.

Virato methunā dhammā, brahmacārī nirāmiso.
Ahuvā me sagāmeyyo, ahuvā me pure sakhāti.

Evametaṃ purāṇānaṃ, sahāyānaṃ ahu saṅgamo.
Ubhinnaṃ bhāvitattānaṃ, sarīrantimadhārinanti.

Ādittavaggo pañcama.

Tassuddānaṃ

Ādittaṃ Kiṃdadaṃ Annaṃ, Ekamūla-anomiyāṃ.
Accharāvanaropajetaṃ, Maccharena Ghaṭṭikaroti.

6. Jarāvagga

1. Jarāsutta

51. Kiṃsu yāva jarā sādhu, kiṃsu sādhu patiṭṭhitaṃ.
Kiṃsu narānaṃ ratanaṃ, kiṃsu corehi dūharanti.
Sīlaṃ yāva jarā sādhu, saddhā sādhu patiṭṭhitā.
Paññaṃ narānaṃ ratanaṃ, puññaṃ corehi dūharanti.

1. Vehaḷiṅge (Sī), vebhaḷiṅge (Syā, Kam)

2. Ajarasāsutta

52. Kiṃsu ajarasā sādhu, kiṃsu sādhu adhiṭṭhitam.
 Kiṃsu narānaṃ ratanaṃ, kiṃsu coretyahāriyanti.
 Sīlaṃ ajarasā sādhu, saddhā sādhu adhiṭṭhitā.
 Paññā narānaṃ ratanaṃ, puññaṃ coretyahāriyanti.

3. Mittasutta

53. Kiṃsu pavasato¹ mittam, kiṃsu mittam sake ghare.
 Kiṃ mittam atthajātassa, kiṃ mittam samparāyikanti.
 Sattho pavasato mittam, mātā mittam sake ghare.
 Sahāyo atthajātassa, hoti mittam punappunam.
 Sayamkatāni puññāni, tam mittam samparāyikanti.

4. Vatthusutta

54. Kiṃsu vatthu manussānaṃ, kiṃsūdha paramo sakhā.
 Kiṃsu bhūtā upajīvanti, ye pāṇā pathavissitāti².
 Puttā vatthu manussānaṃ, bhariyā ca³ paramo sakhā.
 Vuṭṭhiṃ bhūtā upajīvanti, ye pāṇā pathavissitāti.

5. Paṭhamajanasutta

55. Kiṃsu janeti purisaṃ, kiṃsu tassa vidhāvati.
 Kiṃsu saṃsāramāpādi, kiṃsu tassa mahabbhayanti.
 Taṇhā janeti purisaṃ, cittamassa vidhāvati.
 Satto saṃsāramāpādi, dukkhamassa mahabbhayanti.

1. Pathavato (I, Ka)

2. Pathaviṃ sitāti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Bhariyāva (Sī), bhariyā (Syā, Kam)

6. Dutiyajanasutta

56. Kiṃsu janeti purisaṃ, kiṃsu tassa vidhāvati.
 Kiṃsu saṃsāramāpādi, kismā na parimuccatīti.
 Taṇhā janeti purisaṃ, cittaṃmassa vidhāvati.
 Satto saṃsāramāpādi, dukkhā na parimuccati.

7. Tatiyajanasutta

57. Kiṃsu janeti purisaṃ, kiṃsu tassa vidhāvati.
 Kiṃsu saṃsāramāpādi, kiṃsu tassa parāyananti.
 Taṇhā janeti purisaṃ, cittaṃmassa vidhāvati.
 Satto saṃsāramāpādi, kammaṃ tassa parāyananti.

8. Uppathasutta

58. Kiṃsu uppatho akkhāto, kiṃsu rattindivakkhayo.
 Kiṃ malaṃ brahmacariyassa, kiṃ sinānāmanodakanti.
 Rāgo uppatho akkhāto, vayo rattindivakkhayo.
 Itthi malaṃ brahmacariyassa, etthāyaṃ sajjate pajā.
 Tapo ca brahmacariyaṇca, taṃ sinānāmanodakanti.

9. Dutiyasutta

59. Kiṃsu dutiyā¹ purisassa hoti, kiṃsu cenaṃ pasāsati.
 Kissa cābhirato macco, sabbadukkhā pamuccatīti.
 Saddhā dutiyā purisassa hoti, paññā cenaṃ pasāsati.
 Nibbānābhirato macco, sabbadukkhā pamuccatīti.

10. Kavisutta

60. Kiṃsu nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ, kiṃsu tāsāṃ viyañjanaṃ.
 Kiṃsu sannissitā gāthā, kiṃsu gāthānamāsayoti.

1. Dutiyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Chando nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ, akkharā tāsāṃ viyañjanaṃ.
Nāmasannissitā gāthā, kavi gāthānamāsayoti.

Jarāvaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Jarā Ajarasā Mittaṃ, Vatthu tīṇi Janāni ca.
Uppatho ca Duttiyo ca, Kavinā pūrito vaggoti.

7. Addhavagga

1. Nāmasutta

61. Kimsu sabbaṃ addhabhavi¹, kismā bhiyyo na vijjati.
Kissassu ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti².
Nāmaṃ sabbaṃ addhabhavi, nāmā bhiyyo na vijjati.
Nāmassa ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti.

2. Cittasutta

62. Kenassu nīyati loko, kenassu parikassati.
Kissassu ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti.
Cittena nīyati loko, cittena parikassati.
Cittassa ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti.

3. Taṇhāsutta

63. Kenassu nīyati loko, kenassu parikassati.
Kissassu ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti.
Taṇhāya nīyati loko, taṇhāya parikassati.
Taṇhāya ekadhammassa, sabbeva vasamanvagūti.

1. Anvabhavi (Si)

2. Vasamaddhagū (Ka)

4. Saṃyojanasutta

64. Kimsusaṃyojano loko, kimsu tassa vicāraṇaṃ.
 Kissassu vippahānena, nibbānaṃ iti vuccatīti.
 Nandisaṃyojano¹ loko, vitakkassa vicāraṇaṃ.
 Taṇhāya vippahānena, nibbānaṃ iti vuccatīti.

5. Bandhanasutta

65. Kimsusambandhano loko, kimsu tassa vicāraṇaṃ.
 Kissassu vippahānena, sabbaṃ chindati bandhananti.
 Nandisambandhano loko, vitakkassa vicāraṇaṃ.
 Taṇhāya vippahānena, sabbaṃ chindati bandhananti.

6. Attahatasutta

66. Kenassubbhāhato loko, kenassu parivārito.
 Kena sallena otiṇṇo, kissa dhūpāyito sadāti.
 Maccunābbhāhato loko, jarāya parivārito.
 Taṇhāsallena otiṇṇo, icchādhūpāyito sadāti.

7. Uḍḍitasutta

67. Kenassu uḍḍito loko, kenassu parivārito.
 Kenassu pihito loko, kismim loko patiṭṭhitoti.
 Taṇhāya uḍḍito loko, jarāya parivārito.
 Maccunā pihito loko, dukkhe loko patiṭṭhitoti.

8. Pihitasutta

68. Kenassu pihito loko, kismim loko patiṭṭhito.
 Kenassu uḍḍito loko, kenassu parivāritoti.

1. Nandisaṃyojano (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Maccunā pihito loko, dukkhe loko patiṭṭhito.
Taṇhāya uḍḍito loko, jarāya parivāritoti.

9. Icchāsutta

69. Kenassu bajjhatī loko, kissa vinayāya muccati.
Kissassu vippahānena, sabbaṃ chindati bandhananti.
Icchāya bajjhatī loko, icchāvinayāya muccati.
Icchāya vippahānena, sabbaṃ chindati bandhananti.

10. Lokasutta

70. Kismiṃ loko samuppanno, kismiṃ kubbatī santhavaṃ.
Kissa loko upādāya, kismiṃ loko vihaññatīti.
Chasu loko samuppanno, chasu kubbatī santhavaṃ.
Channameva upādāya, chasu loko vihaññatīti.

Addhavaggo¹ sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nāmaṃ Cittaṅca Taṇhā ca, Saṃyojanaṅca Bandhanā.
Abbhāhatuḍḍito Pihito, Icchā Lokena te dasāti.

8. Chetvāvagga

1. Chetvāsutta

71. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kimsu chetvā² sukhaṃ seti, kimsu chetvā na socati.
Kissassu ekadhammassa, vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamāti.

1. Anvavaggo (Sī)

2. Jhatvā (Sī), ghatvā (Syā, Kaṃ) evamuparipi.

Kodham chetvā sukham seti, kodham chetvā na socati.
 Kodhassa visamūlassa, madhuraggassa devate.
 Vadham ariyā pasamsanti, tam hi chetvā na socatīti.

2. Rathasutta

72. Kimsu rathassa paññāṇaṃ, kimsu paññāṇamaggino.
 Kimsu raṭṭhassa paññāṇaṃ, kimsu paññāṇamitthiyāti.
 Dhajo rathassa paññāṇaṃ, dhūmo paññāṇamaggino.
 Rājā raṭṭhassa paññāṇaṃ, bhattā paññāṇamitthiyāti.

3. Vittasutta

73. Kimsūdha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ,
 Kimsu suciṇṇo sukhamāvahati.
 Kimsu have sādutaraṃ¹ rasānaṃ,
 Kathaṃjīvaṃ² jīvitamāhu seṭṭhanti.
 Saddhīdha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ,
 Dhammo suciṇṇo sukhamāvahati.
 Saccaṃ have sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ,
 Paññājīvaṃ jīvitamāhu seṭṭhanti.

4. Vuṭṭhisutta

74. Kimsu uppatataṃ seṭṭhaṃ, kimsu nipatataṃ varaṃ,
 Kimsu pavajamānānaṃ, kimsu pavadataṃ varanti.
 Bijaṃ uppatataṃ seṭṭhaṃ, vuṭṭhi nipatataṃ varā.
 Gāvo pavajamānānaṃ, putto pavadataṃ varoti.
 Vijjā uppatataṃ seṭṭhā, avijjā nipatataṃ varā.
 Saṃgho pavajamānānaṃ, Buddho pavadataṃ varoti.

5. Bhītāsutta

75. Kimsūdha bhītā janatā anekā,
 Maggo canekāyatanappavutto.
 Pucchāmi taṃ Gotama bhūripaṇña,
 Kismiṃ tīto paralokaṃ na bhāyati.

1. Sādhutaraṃ (Ka)

2. Kimsujīvaṃ (Ka)

Vācaṃ manañca paṇidhāya sammā,
 Kāyena pāpāni akubbamāno.
 Bahvannapānaṃ gharamāvasanto,
 Saddho mudū saṃvibhāgī vadaññū.
 Etesu dhammesu ṭhito catūsu.
 Dhamme ṭhito paralokaṃ na bhāyeti.

6. Najīratissutta

76. Kiṃ jīrati kiṃ na jīrati, kiṃsu uppathoti vuccati.
 Kiṃsu dhammānaṃ paripantho, kiṃsu rattindivakkhayo.
 Kiṃ malaṃ brahmacariyassa, kiṃ sinānāmanodakaṃ.
 Kati lokasmiṃ chiddāni, yattha vittaṃ¹ na tiṭṭhati.
 Bhagavantaṃ puṭṭhumāgamma, kathaṃ jānemu taṃ mayanti.
 Rūpaṃ jīrati maccānaṃ, nāmagottaṃ na jīrati.
 Rāgo uppathoti vuccati.
 Lobho dhammānaṃ paripantho, vayo rattindivakkhayo.
 Itthī malaṃ brahmacariyassa, etthāyaṃ sajjate pajā.
 Tapo ca brahmacariyañca, taṃ sinānāmanodakaṃ.
 Cha lokasmiṃ chiddāni, yattha vittaṃ na tiṭṭhati.
 Ālasyaṇca² pamādo ca, anuṭṭhānaṃ asaṃyamo.
 Niddā tandī³ ca te chidde, sabbaso taṃ vivajjayeti.

7. Issariyasutta

77. Kiṃsu issariyaṃ loke, kiṃsu bhaṇḍānamuttamaṃ.
 Kiṃsu satthamalaṃ loke, kiṃsu lokasmimabbudaṃ.
 Kiṃsu harantaṃ vārenti, haranto pana ko piyo.
 Kiṃsu punappunāyantaṃ, abhinandanti paṇḍitāti.

1. Cittam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Ālassaṇca (Sī, I)

3. Tandi (Sī)

Vaso issariyaṃ loke, itthī bhaṇḍānamuttamaṃ.
 Kodho satthamalaṃ loke, corā lokasmimabbudā.
 Coraṃ harantaṃ vārenti, haranto samaṇo piyo.
 Samaṇaṃ punappunāyantaṃ, abhinandanti paṇḍitāti.

8. Kāmasutta

78. Kimatthakāmo na dade, kiṃ macco na pariccaje.
 Kiṃsu muñceyya kalyāṇaṃ, pāpikaṃ na ca mocayeti.
 Attānaṃ na dade poso, attānaṃ na pariccaje.
 Vācaṃ muñceyya kalyāṇaṃ, pāpikaṇca na mocayeti.

9. Pātheyyasutta

79. Kiṃsu bandhati pātheyyaṃ, kiṃsu bhogānamāsayo.
 Kiṃsu naraṃ parikassati, kiṃsu lokasmi dujjahaṃ.
 Kismiṃ baddhā puthū sattā, pāsena sakuṇī yathāti.
 Saddhā bandhati pātheyyaṃ, sirī bhogānamāsayo.
 Icchā naraṃ parikassati, icchā lokasmi dujjahā.
 Icchābaddhā puthū sattā, pāsena sakuṇī yathāti.

10. Pajjotasutta

80. Kiṃsu lokasmi pajjoto, kiṃsu lokasmi jāgaro.
 Kiṃsu kamme sajjīvānaṃ, kimassa iriyāpatho.
 Kiṃsu alasaṃ analasaṇca¹, mātā puttaṃva posati.
 Kiṃ bhūtā upajīvanti, ye pāṇā pathavissitāti.
 Paññaṃ lokasmi pajjoto, sati lokasmi jāgarā.
 Gāvo kamme sajjīvānaṃ, sītassa iriyāpatho.
 Vuṭṭhi alasaṃ analasaṇca, mātā puttaṃva posati.
 Vuṭṭhiṃ bhūtā upajīvanti, ye pāṇā pathavissitāti.

1. Kiṃ ālasyānālasyaṇca (Ka)

11. Araṇasutta

81. Kesūdha araṇā loke, kesam vusitam na nassati.
 Kedha icchaṃ pariṇānanti, kesam bhojissiyaṃ sadā.
 Kimsu mātā pitā bhātā, vandanti naṃ patiṭṭhitam.
 Kimsu idha jātihīnaṃ, abhivādenti khattiyāti.
- Samaṇidha araṇā loke, samaṇānaṃ vusitam na nassati.
 Samaṇā icchaṃ pariṇānanti, samaṇānaṃ bhojissiyaṃ sadā.
 Samaṇaṃ mātā pitā bhātā, vandanti naṃ patiṭṭhitam.
 Samaṇidha jātihīnaṃ, abhivādenti khattiyāti.

Chetvāvaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Chetvā Rathaṇca Cittaṇca, Vuṭṭhi Bhītā Najīrati.
 Issaraṃ Kāmaṃ Pātheyyaṃ, Pajjoto Araṇena cāti.

Devatāsaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

2. Devaputtasamyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Paṭhamakassapasutta

82. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Kassapo devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Kassapo devaputto Bhagavantam etadavoca “bhikkhum Bhagavā pakāsesi, no ca bhikkhuno anusāsan”ti. Tena hi Kassapa taññevettha paṭibhātūti.

Subhāsitaṃ sikkhetha, samaṇūpāsanassa ca.

Ekāsanassa ca raho, cittavūpasamassa cāti.

Idamavoca Kassapo devaputto, samanunño Satthā ahosi. Atha kho Kassapo devaputto “samanunño me Satthā”ti Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Dutiyakassapasutta

83. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Kassapo devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Bhikkhu siyā jhāyī vimuttacitto,

Ākaṅkhe ce hadayassānupattiṃ.

Lokassa ñatvā udayabbayaṇca,

Sucetaso anissito tadānisaṃsoti.

3. Māghasutta

84. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Māgho devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ʈhito kho Māgho devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

Kimsu chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kimsu chetvā na socati.

Kissassu ekadhammassa, vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamāti.

Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kodhaṃ chetvā na socati.

Kodhassa visamūlassa, madhuraggassa vatrabhū.

Vadhaṃ ariyā pasaṃsanti, taṃ hi chetvā na socatīti.

4. Māgadhasutta

85. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhito kho Māgadho devaputto
Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kati lokasmiṃ pajjotā, yehi loko pakāsati.

Bhavantaṃ puṭṭhumāgamma, kathaṃ jānemu taṃ mayanti.

Cattāro loko pajjotā, pañcamettha na vijjati.

Divā tapati ādicco, rattimābhāti candimā.

Atha aggi divārattim, tattha tattha pakāsati.

Sambuddho tapataṃ seṭṭho, esā ābhā anuttarāti.

5. Dāmalisutta

86. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Dāmali devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā
abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ʈhito kho Dāmali devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Karaṇīyametaṃ brāhmaṇena, padhānaṃ akilāsunā.

Kāmānaṃ vippahānena, na tenāsīsate bhavaṃti.

Natthi kiccaṃ brāhmaṇassa, (Dāmalīti Bhagavā)

Katakicco hi brāhmaṇo.

Yāva na gādhaṃ labhati nadīsu,
 Āyūhati sabbagattebhi jantu.
 Gādhañca laddhāna thale ʈhito yo,
 Nāyūhatī pārāgato hi sova¹.

Esūpamā Dāmali brāhmaṇassa,
 Khīṇāsavassa nipakassa jhāyino.
 Pappuyya jātimaraṇassa antaṃ,
 Nāyūhatī pārāgato hi soti².

6. Kāmadāsutta

87. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ʈhito kho Kāmado devaputto
 Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dukkaraṃ Bhagavā, sudukkaraṃ Bhagavā”ti.

Dukkaraṃ vāpi karonti (Kāmadāti Bhagavā)
 Sekhā sīlasamāhitā.
 ʈhitattā anagāriyupetassa,
 Tuṭṭhi hoti sukhāvahāti.

“Dullabhā Bhagavā yadidaṃ tuṭṭhi” ti.

Dullabhaṃ vāpi labhanti, (Kāmadāti Bhagavā)
 Cittavūpasame ratā.
 Yesaṃ divā ca ratto ca,
 Bhāvanāya rato manoti.

“Dussamādahaṃ Bhagavā yadidaṃ cittaṃ” ti.

Dussamādahaṃ vāpi samādahanti, (Kāmadāti Bhagavā)
 Indriyūpasame ratā.
 Te chetvā maccuno jālaṃ,
 Ariyā gacchanti Kāmadāti.

1. Soti (Sī, I, Ka), hoti (Syā, Kaṃ), so (?)

2. Hotīti (Syā, Kaṃ)

“Duggamo Bhagavā visamo maggo”ti.

Duggame visame vāpi, ariyā gacchanti Kāmada.
Anariyā visame magge, papatanti avamsirā.
Ariyānaṃ samo maggo, ariyā hi visame samāti.

7. Pañcālacaṇḍasutta

88. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Pañcālacaṇḍo devaputto
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Sambādhe vata okāsaṃ, avindi bhūrimedhaso.
Yo jhānamabujjhi¹ Buddho, paṭilīnanisabho Munīti.
Sambādhe vāpi vindanti, (Pañcālacaṇḍāti Bhagavā)
Dhammaṃ nibbānapattiyā.
Ye satim̐ paccalatthaṃsu,
Sammā te susamāhitāti.

8. Tāyanasutta

89. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Tāyano devaputto purāṇatitthakaro
abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantāvaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Tāyano devaputto Bhagavato
santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Chinda sotaṃ parakamma, kāme panuda brāhmaṇa.
Nappahāya Munī kāme, nekattamupapajjati.
Kayirā ce kayirāthenaṃ, daḷhamenaṃ parakkame.
Sithilo hi paribbājo, bhiyyo ākirate rajaṃ.
Akataṃ dukkaṭaṃ² seyyo, pacchā tapati dukkaṭaṃ.
Kataṇca sukataṃ seyyo, yaṃ katvā nānutappati.

1. Jhānamabudhā (Ka-Sī), jhānamabuddhi (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) 2. Dukkataṃ (Sī, I)

Kuso yathā duggahito, hatthamevānukantati.

Sāmaññaṃ dupparāmaṭṭhaṃ, nirayāyūpakaḍḍhati.

Yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ kammaṃ, saṃkiliṭṭhañca yaṃ vataṃ.

Saṅkassaraṃ brahmacariyaṃ, na taṃ hoti mahapphalanti.

Idamavoca Tāyano devaputto, idaṃ vatvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū āmantesi “imaṃ bhikkhave rattiṃ Tāyano nāma devaputto purāṇatitthakaro abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho bhikkhave Tāyano devaputto mama santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Chinda sotaṃ parakkamma, kāme panuda brāhmaṇa.

Nappahāya Munī kāme, nekattamupapajjati.

Kayirā ce kayirāthenaṃ, daḷhamenaṃ parakkame.

Sithilo hi paribbājo, bhiyyo ākirate rajaṃ.

Akataṃ dukkaṭaṃ seyyo, pacchā tapati dukkaṭaṃ.

Katañca sukataṃ seyyo, yaṃ katvā nānutappati.

Kuso yathā duggahito, hatthamevānukantati.

Sāmaññaṃ dupparāmaṭṭhaṃ, nirayāyūpakaḍḍhati.

Yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ kammaṃ, saṃkiliṭṭhañca yaṃ vataṃ.

Saṅkassaraṃ brahmacariyaṃ, na taṃ hoti mahapphalanti.

Idamavoca bhikkhave Tāyano devaputto, idaṃ vatvā maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyī. Uggaṇhātha bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā, pariyāpuṇātha bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā, dhāretha bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā, atthasaṃhitā bhikkhave Tāyanagāthā ādibrahmacariyikā”ti.

9. Candimasutta

90. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Candimā devaputto Rāhunā asurindena gahito hoti. Atha kho Candimā devaputto Bhagavantaṃ anussaramāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Namo te Buddha vīratthu, vippamuttosi sabbadhi.
Sambādhapaṭipannosmi, tassa me saraṇaṃ bhavāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Candimaṃ devaputtaṃ ārabba Rāhuṃ asurindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Tathāgataṃ Arahantaṃ, Candimā saraṇaṃ gato.
Rāhu candaṃ pamuñcassu, Buddhā lokānukampakāti.

Atha kho Rāhu asurindo Candimaṃ devaputtaṃ muñcivā taramānarūpo yena Vepacitti asurindo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Rāhuṃ asurindaṃ Vepacitti asurindo gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kim nu santaramānova, Rāhu candaṃ pamuñcasi.
Saṃviggārūpo āgamma, kim nu bhītova tiṭṭhasīti.
Sattadhā me phale muddhā, jīvanto na sukhaṃ labhe.
Buddhagāthābhigītomi, no ce muñceyya Candimanti.

10. Sūriyasutta

91. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Sūriyo devaputto Rāhunā asurindena gahito hoti. Atha kho Sūriyo devaputto Bhagavantaṃ anussaramāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Namo te Buddha vīratthu, vippamuttosi sabbadhi.
Sambādhapaṭipannosmi, tassa me saraṇaṃ bhavāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sūriyaṃ devaputtaṃ ārabba Rāhuṃ asurindaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

Tathāgataṃ Arahantaṃ, Sūriyo saraṇaṃ gato.
 Rāhu Sūriyaṃ¹ pamuñcassu, Buddhā lokānukampakā.
 Yo andhakāre tamasi pabhaṅkaro,
 Verocano maṇḍalī uggatejo.
 Mā Rāhu gilī caramantalikkhe,
 Pajaṃ mamaṃ Rāhu pamuñca Sūriyanti.

Atha kho Rāhu asurindo Sūriyaṃ devaputtaṃ muñcitvā taramānarūpo
 yena Vepacitti asurindo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā saṃviggo
 lomahaṭṭhajāto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Rāhuṃ
 asurindaṃ Vepacitti asurindo gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kim nu santaramānova, Rāhu Sūriyaṃ pamuñcasi.
 Saṃviggārūpo āgamma, kim nu bhītova tiṭṭhasīti.
 Sattadhā me phale muddhā, jīvanto na sukhaṃ labhe.
 Buddhagāthābhigītomi, no ce muñceyya Sūriyanti.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Kassapā ca Māgho ca, Māgadho Dāmali Kāmado.
 Pañcālacaṇḍo Tāyano, Candimasūriyena te dasāti.

2. Anāthapiṇḍikavagga

1. Candimasasutta

92. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Candimaso² devaputto abhikkantāya
 rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

1. Suriyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Candimāso (Ka)

aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Candimaso devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Te hi sotthiṃ gamissanti kacchevāmakase magā.
Jhānāni upasampajja, ekodi nipakā satāti.
Te hi pāraṃ gamissanti, chetvā jālaṃva ambujo.
Jhānāni upasampajja, appamattā raṇaṇjahāti.

2. Veṇḍusutta

93. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Veṇḍu¹ devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Sukhitāva te² manujā, Sugataṃ payirupāsiya.
Yuñjaṃ³ Gotamasāsane, appamattā nu sikkhareti.
Ye me pavutte siṭṭhipade⁴, (Veṇḍūti Bhagavā)
Anusikkhanti jhāyino.
Kāle te appamajjantā,
Na maccuvasagā siyunti.

3. Dīghalaṭṭhisutta

94. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Dīghalaṭṭhi devaputto abhikkantāya
rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Dīghalaṭṭhi devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ
gāthaṃ abhāsi—

Bhikkhu siyā jhāyī vimuttacitto,
Ākaṅkhe ce hadayassānupattiṃ.
Lokassa ñatvā udayabbayaṇca,
Sucetaso anissito tadānisaṃsoti.

1. Veṇhu (Sī)

3. Yujja (Sī), yuñja (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Sukhitā vata te (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Satthipade (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Nandanasutta

95. Ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Nandano devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

Pucchāmi taṃ Gotama bhūripañña,
Anāvaṭaṃ Bhagavato ñāṇadassanaṃ.
Kathaṃvidhaṃ sīlavantaṃ vadanti,
Kathaṃvidhaṃ paññavantaṃ vadanti.
Kathaṃvidho dukkhamaticca iriyati,
Kathaṃvidhaṃ devatā pūjayantīti.

Yo sīlavā paññavā bhāvitatto,
Samāhito jhānarato satīmā.
Sabbassa sokā vigatā pahīnā,
Khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī.

Tathāvidhaṃ sīlavantaṃ vadanti,
Tathāvidhaṃ paññavantaṃ vadanti.
Tathāvidho dukkhamaticca iriyati,
Tathāvidhaṃ devatā pūjayantīti.

5. Candanasutta

96. Ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Candano devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

“Kathaṃsu¹ tarati oghaṃ, rattindivamatandito.
Appatit̥the anālambe, ko gambhīre na sīdatī”ti.
Sabbadā sīlasampanno, paññavā susamāhito.
Āraddhavīriyo pahitatto, oghaṃ tarati duttaraṃ.
Virato kāmasaññāya, rūpasamyōjanātigo.
Nandīrāgaparikkhīṇo, so gambhīre na sīdatīti.

6. Vāsudattasutta

97. Ekamantaṃ ʒhito kho Vāsudatto devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, ɗayhamānova¹ matthake.
Kāmarāgappahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti.

Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, ɗayhamānova matthake.
Sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbajeti.

7. Subrahmasutta

98. Ekamantaṃ ʒhito kho Subrahmā devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Niccaṃ utrastamidaṃ cittaṃ, niccaṃ ubbiggamidaṃ² mano.
Anuppannesu kicchesu³, atho uppatitesu ca.
Sace atthi anutrastaṃ, taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito”ti.

Nāññatra bojḡhā tapasā⁴, nāññatrindriyasamvarā.
Nāññatra sabbanissaggā, sotthiṃ passāmi paṇinanti.

Idamavoca -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

8. Kakudhasutta

99. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sākete viharati Añjanavane migadāye. Atha kho Kakudho devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Añjanavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ʒhito kho Kakudho devaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “nandasī samaṇā”ti. Kiṃ laddhā āvusoti. Tena hi samaṇa socasīti. Kiṃ jīyittha āvusoti. Tena hi samaṇa neva nandasī na ca⁵ socasīti. Evamāvusoti.

1. ɗayhamāneva (sabbattha)

3. Kiccesu (bahūsu)

5. Neva (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Ubbiggidaṃ (Mahāsatiṭṭhānasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ)

4. Bojḡhaṅgatapasā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Kacci tvaṃ anagho¹ bhikkhu, kacci nandī² na vijjati.

Kacci taṃ ekamāsīnaṃ, aratī nābhikīratīti.

Anagho ve ahaṃ yakkha, atho nandī na vijjati.

Atho maṃ ekamāsīnaṃ, aratī nābhikīratīti.

Kathaṃ tvaṃ anagho bhikkhu, kathaṃ nandī na vijjati.

Kathaṃ taṃ ekamāsīnaṃ, aratī nābhikīratīti.

Aghajātassa ve nandī, nandijātassa ve aghaṃ.

Anandī anagho bhikkhu, evaṃ jānāhi āvusoti.

Cirassaṃ vata passāmi, brāhmaṇaṃ parinibbutaṃ.

Anandiṃ anaghaṃ bhikkhuṃ, tiṇṇaṃ loke visattikanti.

9. Uttarasutta

100. Rājagahanidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Uttaro devaputto
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu,

Jarūpanītassa na santi tāṇā.

Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,

Puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahānī”ti.

Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu,

jarūpanītassa na santi tāṇā.

Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,

lokāmisāṃ pajahe santipekkhoti.

10. Anāthapiṇḍikasutta

101. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto Bhagavato santike
imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ, isisaṃghanisevitaṃ.

Āvutthaṃ Dhammarājena, pītisañjananaṃ mama.

1. Anigho (sabbattha)

2. Nandī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ.

Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.

Yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.

Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.

Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā'ti.

Idamavoca Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto idaṃ vatvā Bhagavantaṃ
abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū āmantesi “imaṃ
bhikkhave rattiṃ aññataro devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo
kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ʈhito kho
bhikkhave so devaputto mama santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

‘Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ, isisaṃghanisevitaṃ.

Āvutthaṃ Dhammarājena, pītisaṅjananaṃ mama.

Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ.

Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.

Yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.

Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.

Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā'ti.

Idamavoca bhikkhave so devaputto idaṃ vatvā maṃ abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyī'ti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “so hi nūna bhante
Anāthapiṇḍiko devaputto bhavissati, Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati āyasmante
Sāriputte abhippasanno ahosi” ti. Sādhū

sādhū Ānanda, yāvatakaṃ kho Ānanda takkāya pattabbaṃ, anuppattaṃ taṃ tayā, Anāthapiṇḍiko hi so Ānanda devaputtoti.

Anāthapiṇḍikavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Candimaso¹ ca Veṇḍu² ca, Dīghalaṭṭhi ca Nandano.
Candano Vāsudatto ca, Subrahmā Kakudhena ca.
Uttaro navamo vutto, dasamo Anāthapiṇḍikoti.

3. Nānātitthiyavagga

1. Sivasutta

102. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Sivo devaputto abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ʈhito kho Sivo devaputto Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.

Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, seyyo hoti na pāpiyo.

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.

Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, paññā labbhati nāññato.

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.

Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sokamajjhe na socati.

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.

Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, nātimajjhe virocati.

1. Candimāso (I, Ka)

2. Veṇhu (Sī, Ka)

Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
 Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sattā gacchanti suggaṭṭim.
 Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
 Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sattā tiṭṭhanti sātatan”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sivaṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya paccabhāsi—

“Sabbhireva samāsetha, sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ.
 Sataṃ saddhammamaññāya, sabbadukkhā pamuccatī”ti.

2. Khemasutta

103. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Khemo devaputto Bhagavato santike imā
 gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Caranti bālā dummedhā, amitteneva attanā.
 Karontā pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, yaṃ hoti kaṭukapphalaṃ.
 Na taṃ kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu, yaṃ katvā anutappati.
 Yassa assumukho rodaṃ, vipākaṃ paṭisevati.
 Tañca kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu, yaṃ katvā nānutappati.
 Yassa paṭito sumano, vipākaṃ paṭisevati.
 Paṭikacceva¹ taṃ kayirā, yaṃ jaññā hitamattano.
 Na sākaṭikacintāya, mantā dhīro parakkame.
 Yathā sākaṭiko maṭṭhaṃ², samaṃ hitvā mahāpathaṃ.
 Visamaṃ maggamāruyha, akkhacchinnova jhāyati.
 Evaṃ dhammā appakkamma, adhammamamuvattiya.
 Mando maccumukhaṃ patto, akkhacchinnova jhāyatī”ti.

3. Serīsutta

104. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Serī devaputto Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
 ajjhabhāsi—

1. Paṭigacceva (Sī)

2. Panthaṃ (Sī), pasatthaṃ (Syā, Kam)

“Annamevābhinandanti, ubhaye devamānūsā.
 Atha ko nāma so yakkho, yaṃ annaṃ nābhinandati”ti.
 Ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya, vip̐pasannena cetasā.
 Tameva annaṃ bhajati, asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.
 Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ, dajjā dānaṃ malābhibhū.
 Puññāni paralokasmiṃ, paṭiṭṭhā honti pāṇinanti.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāvasubhāsitamidaṃ bhante
 Bhagavatā—

“Ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya, vip̐pasannena cetasā.
 Tameva annaṃ bhajati, asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.
 Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ, dajjā dānaṃ malābhibhū.
 Puññāni paralokasmiṃ, paṭiṭṭhā honti pāṇinan”ti.

Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante Sirī¹ nāma rājā ahosiṃ dāyako dānapati dānassa
 vaṇṇavādī, tassa mayhaṃ bhante catūsu dvāresu dānaṃ dīyittha samaṇa
 brāhmaṇa kapaṇaddhika vanibbaka yācakānaṃ. Atha kho maṃ bhante
 itthāgāraṃ upasaṅkamtivā etadavoca² “devassa kho³ dānaṃ dīyati,
 amhākaṃ dānaṃ na dīyati. Sādhu mayampi devaṃ nissāya dānāni
 dadeyyāma, puññāni kareyyāmā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ahaṃ
 khosmi dāyako dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī, ‘dānaṃ dassāmā’ti vadante
 kinti vadeyyan”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante paṭhamāṃ dvāraṃ itthāgārassa
 adāsiṃ. Tattha itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyittha, mama dānaṃ paṭikkami.

Atha kho maṃ bhante khattiyā anuyantā upasaṅkamtivā etadavocuṃ
 “devassa kho dānaṃ dīyati, itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyati, amhākaṃ dānaṃ na
 dīyati. Sādhu mayampi devaṃ nissāya dānāni dadeyyāma, puññāni
 kareyyāmā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ahaṃ khosmi dāyako
 dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī, ‘dānaṃ dassāmā’ti vadante kinti

1. Serī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Itthāgārā upasaṅkamtivā etadavocuṃ (Ka)

3. Devasseva kho (Ka-Sī)

vadeyyan”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante dutiyaṃ dvāraṃ khattiyānaṃ anuyantānaṃ adāsim. Tattha khattiyānaṃ anuyantānaṃ dānaṃ dīyittha, mama dānaṃ paṭikkami.

Atha kho maṃ bhante balakāyo upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “devassa kho dānaṃ dīyati, itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyati, khattiyānaṃ anuyantānaṃ dānaṃ dīyati, amhākaṃ dānaṃ na dīyati. Sādhū mayampi devaṃ nissāya dānāni dadeyyāma, puññāni kareyyāma”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ahaṃ khosmi dāyako dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī, ‘dānaṃ dassāmā’ti vadante kinti vadeyyan”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante tatiyaṃ dvāraṃ balakāyassa adāsim. Tattha balakāyassa dānaṃ dīyittha, mama dānaṃ paṭikkami.

Atha kho maṃ bhante brāhmaṇagahapatikā upasaṅkamitvā etadavocum “devassa kho dānaṃ dīyati, itthāgārassa dānaṃ dīyati, khattiyānaṃ anuyantānaṃ dānaṃ dīyati, balakāyassa dānaṃ dīyati, amhākaṃ dānaṃ na dīyati. Sādhū mayampi devaṃ nissāya dānāni dadeyyāma, puññāni kareyyāma”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ahaṃ khosmi dāyako dānapati dānassa vaṇṇavādī, ‘dānaṃ dassāmā’ti vadante kinti vadeyyan”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante catutthaṃ dvāraṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ adāsim. Tattha brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ dānaṃ dīyittha, mama dānaṃ paṭikkami.

Atha kho maṃ bhante purisā upasaṅkamitvā etadavocum “na kho dāni devassa koci dānaṃ dīyati”ti. Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ bhante te purise etadavocam “tena hi bhaṇe yo bāhiresu janapadesu āyo sañjāyati, tato upaḍḍhaṃ antepure pavesetha, upaḍḍhaṃ tattheva dānaṃ detha samaṇabrāhmaṇakapaṇaddhikavanibbakayācakānan”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante evaṃ dīgharattaṃ katānaṃ puññānaṃ evaṃ dīgharattaṃ katānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pariyaṇṇaṃ nādhigacchāmi “ettakaṃ puññaṃ”ti vā “ettako puññaṇipāko”ti vā “ettakaṃ sagge ṭhātabban”ti vāti. Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāvasubhāsitaṃ bhante Bhagavatā—

“Ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya, vipasannena cetasā.

Tameva annaṃ bhajati, asmim loke paramhi ca.

Tasmā vineyya maccheraṃ, dajjā dānaṃ malābhibhū.

Puññāni paralokasmim, paṭiṭṭhā honti paṇinan”ti.

4. Ghaṭṭikārasutta

105. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Ghaṭṭikāro devaputto Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Avihaṃ upapannāse, vimuttā satta bhikkhavo.

Rāgadosaparikkhīṇā, tiṇṇā loke visattikan”ti.

Ke ca te ataruṃ paṅkaṃ, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

Ke hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, dibbayogaṃ upaccagunti.

Upako Palagaṇḍo¹ ca, Pukkusāti ca te tayo.

Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca, Bāhuraggi ca Saṅgiyo².

Te hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, dibbayogaṃ upaccagunti.

Kusalī bhāsasī tesāṃ, mārapāsappahāyinaṃ.

Kassa te dhammamaññāya, acchiduṃ bhavabandhananti.

Na aññatra Bhagavatā, nāññatra tava sāsanaṃ.

Yassa te dhammamaññāya, acchiduṃ bhavabandhanaṃ.

Yattha nāmaṇca rūpaṇca, asesāṃ uparujjhati.

Taṃ te dhammaṃ idhaññāya, acchiduṃ bhavabandhananti.

Gambhīraṃ bhāsasī vācaṃ, dubbijānaṃ sudubbudhaṃ.

Kassa tvaṃ dhammamaññāya, vācaṃ bhāsasī īdisanti.

Kumbhakāro pure āsiṃ, Vekalaṅge Ghaṭṭikaro.

Mātāpettibharo āsiṃ, Kassapassa upāsako.

Virato methunā dhammā, brahmacārī nirāmiso.

Ahuvā te sagāmeyyo, ahuvā te pure sakhā.

Sohamete pajānāmi, vimutte satta bhikkhavo.

Rāgadosaparikkhīṇe, tiṇṇe loke visattikanti.

Evametaṃ tadā āsi, yathā bhāsasī bhaggava.

Kumbhakāro pure āsi, Vekalaṅge Ghaṭṭikaro.

1. Phalagaṇḍo (Ka)

2. Bāhudantī ca piṅgiyo (Sī, Syā)

Mātāpettibharo āsi, Kassapassa upāsako.
 Virato methunā dhammā, brahmacārī nirāmisso.
 Ahuvā me sagāmeyyo, ahuvā me pure sakhāti.
 Evametaṃ purāṇānaṃ, sahāyānaṃ ahu saṅgamo.
 Ubhinnāṃ bhāvitattānaṃ, sarīrantimadhārinanti.

5. Jantusutta

106. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu viharanti Himavantapasse araṇṇakuṭikāya uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā vibbhantacittā pākatindriyā.

Atha kho Jantu devaputto tadahuposathe pannarase yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Sukhajīvino pure āsum, bhikkhū Gotamasāvaka.
 Anicchā piṇḍamesanā¹, anicchā sayanāsanaṃ.
 Loke aniccataṃ ñatvā, dukkhassantaṃ akaṃsu te.
 Dupposāṃ katvā attānaṃ, gāme gāmaṇikā viya.
 Bhutvā bhutvā nipajjanti, parāgāresu mucchitā.
 Saṅghassa añjaliṃ katvā, idhekacce vadāmahaṃ².
 Apaviddhā anāthā te, yathā petā tatheva te³.
 Ye kho pamattā viharanti, te me sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.
 Ye appamattā viharanti, namo tesaṃ karomahaṃ”ti.

6. Rohitassasutta

107. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Rohitasso devaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yattha nu kho bhante na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati⁴ na cavati na upapajjati, sakkā nu kho so bhante gamanena

1. Piṇḍamesanā (?)

2. Vandāmahaṃ (Ka)

3. Tatheva ca (Sī)

4. Na jīyati na miyyati (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

lokassa anto ñātuṃ vā daṭṭhuṃ vā pāpuṇituṃ vā”ti. Yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi¹.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāvasubhāsitaṃ bhante Bhagavatā “yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi”ti.

Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante Rohitasso nāma isi ahoṣiṃ bhojaputto iddhiṃ vā vāsaṅgamo. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpo javo ahoṣi—seyyathāpi nāma daḷhadhammā¹ dhanuggaho susikkhito katahattho katayoggo katūpāsano lahukena asanena appakasireneva tiriyaṃ tālacchāyaṃ atipāteyya. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpo padavītiḥāro ahoṣi—seyyathāpi nāma puratthimā samuddā pacchimo samuddo. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evarūpaṃ icchāgataṃ uppajji “ahaṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ pāpuṇissāmi”ti. So khvāhaṃ bhante evarūpena javena samannāgato evarūpena ca padavītiḥārena, aññatreva asita pītakhāyita sāyitā aññatra uccāra passāva kammā aññatra niddākilamathapaṭivīdanā vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī vassasataṃ gantvā appatvāva lokassa antaṃ antarāva kālaṅkato.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāvasubhāsitaṃ bhante Bhagavatā “yattha kho āvuso na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, nāhaṃ taṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi”ti.

Na kho panāhaṃ āvuso appatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi, api ca khvāhaṃ āvuso imasmiṃyeva byāmatte kaḷevare sasaññimhi samanake lokaṇca paññapemi lokasamudayaṇca lokanirodhaṇca lokanirodhagāminiṇca paṭipadanti.

Gamanena na pattabbo, lokassanto kudācanaṃ.

Na ca appatvā lokantaṃ, dukkhā atthi pamocanaṃ.

1. Daḷhadhammo (sabbattha) Tīkā ca Moggallānabyākaraṇaṃ ca oloketabbāni.

Tasmā have lokavidū sumedho.
 Lokantagū vusitabrahmacariyo,
 Lokassa antaṃ samitāvi ñatvā.
 Nāsīsati lokamimaṃ parañcāti.

7. Nandasutta

108. Ekamantaṃ ðhito kho Nando devaputto Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo,
 Vayoguṇā anupubbaṃ jahanti.
 Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
 Puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahānī”ti.

Accenti kālā tarayanti rattiyo,
 Vayoguṇā anupubbaṃ jahanti.
 Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
 Lokāmisarṃ pajahe santi pekkhoti.

8. Nandivīsālasutta

109. Ekamantaṃ ðhito kho Nandivīsālo devaputto Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Catucakkaṃ navadvāraṃ, puññaṃ lobhena saṃyutaṃ.
 Pañkajātaṃ mahāvīra, kathaṃ yātrā bhavissatī”ti.

Chetvā naddhiṃ varattañca, icchālobhañca pāpakaṃ.
 Samūlaṃ taṇhamabbuyha, evaṃ yātrā bhavissatīti.

9. Susimasutta

110. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “tuyhampi no Ānanda Sāriputto ruccatī”ti.

Kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na ruceyya, paṇḍito bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, mahāpaṇṇo¹ bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, puthupaṇṇo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, hāsapaṇṇo¹ bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, javanapaṇṇo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, tikkhapaṇṇo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, nibbedhikapaṇṇo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, appiccho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, santuṭṭho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, pavivitto bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, asaṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, āraddhavīriyo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, vattā bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, vacanakkhamo bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, codako bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, pāpagarahī bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. Kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na ruceyyāti.

Evamevaṃ Ānanda, evamevaṃ Ānanda, kassa hi nāma Ānanda abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa Sāriputto na ruceyya, paṇḍito Ānanda Sāriputto, mahāpaṇṇo Ānanda Sāriputto, puthupaṇṇo Ānanda Sāriputto, hāsapaṇṇo Ānanda Sāriputto, javanapaṇṇo Ānanda Sāriputto, tikkhapaṇṇo Ānanda Sāriputto, nibbedhikapaṇṇo Ānanda Sāriputto, appiccho Ānanda Sāriputto, santuṭṭho Ānanda Sāriputto, pavivitto Ānanda Sāriputto, asaṃsaṭṭho Ānanda Sāriputto, āraddhavīriyo Ānanda Sāriputto, vattā Ānanda Sāriputto, vacanakkhamo Ānanda Sāriputto, codako Ānanda Sāriputto, pāpagarahī Ānanda Sāriputto. Kassa hi nāma Ānanda abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa Sāriputto na ruceyyāti.

Atha kho Susimo² devaputto āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne mahatiyā devaputtaparisāya parivuto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Susimo devaputto Bhagavantam etadavoca

1. Hāsapaṇṇo (Sī)

2. Susīmo (Sī)

“evametaṃ Bhagavā, evametaṃ Sugata, kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na ruceyya, paṇḍito bhante āyasmā Sāriputto, mahāpaṇṇo bhante, puthupaṇṇo bhante, hāsapaṇṇo bhante, javanapaṇṇo bhante, tikkhapaṇṇo bhante, nibbedhikapaṇṇo bhante, appiccho bhante, santuṭṭho bhante, pavivitto bhante, asaṃsaṭṭho bhante, āraddhavīriyo bhante, vattā bhante, vacanakkhamo bhante, codako bhante, pāpagarahī bhante āyasmā Sāriputto. Kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na ruceyya.

Ahampi hi bhante yaññadeva devaputtapariṣaṃ upasaṅkamim, etadeva bahulaṃ saddaṃ suṇāmi “paṇḍito āyasmā Sāriputto, mahāpaṇṇo āyasmā, puthupaṇṇo āyasmā, hāsapaṇṇo āyasmā, javanapaṇṇo āyasmā, tikkhapaṇṇo āyasmā, nibbedhikapaṇṇo āyasmā, appiccho āyasmā, santuṭṭho āyasmā, pavivitto āyasmā, asaṃsaṭṭho āyasmā, āraddhavīriyo āyasmā, vattā āyasmā, vacanakkhamo āyasmā, codako āyasmā, pāpagarahī āyasmā Sāriputto”ti. Kassa hi nāma bhante abālassa aduṭṭhassa amūḷhassa avipallatthacittassa āyasmā Sāriputto na ruceyyāti.

Atha kho Susimassa devaputtassa devaputtapariṣā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti, seyyathāpi nāma maṇi veḷuriyo subho jātimā aṭṭhamso suparikammakato paṇḍukambale nikkhitto bhāsate ca tapate ca viroceti ca, evamevaṃ Susimassa devaputtassa devaputtapariṣā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti.

Seyyathāpi nāma nikkhaṃ jambonadaṃ dakkha kammāraputta ukkāṃukha sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ paṇḍukambale nikkhitaṃ bhāsate ca tapate ca viroceti ca, evamevaṃ Susimassa devaputtassa devaputtapariṣā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti.

Seyyathāpi nāma saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ osadhitārakā bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca, evamevaṃ Susimassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadamseti.

Seyyathāpi nāma saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco nabhaṃ abbhussakkamāno ¹ sabbaṃ ākāsagataṃ tamagataṃ abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca, evamevaṃ Susimassa devaputtassa devaputtaparisā āyasmato Sāriputtassa vaṇṇe bhaññamāne attamanā pamuditā pītisomanassajātā uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadamseti.

Atha kho Susimo devaputto āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Paṇḍitoti samaññāto, Sāriputto akodhano.
Appiccho sorato danto, satthuvaṇṇābhato isi”²ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ ārabha Susimaṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya paccabhāsi—

“Paṇḍitoti samaññāto, Sāriputto akodhano.
Appiccho sorato danto, kālaṃ kaṅkhati sudanto”² ti.

10. Nānātitthiyasāvakasutta

111. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho sambahulā nānātitthiyasāvakā devaputtā Asamo ca Sahali³ ca Nīko⁴ ca Ākoṭako ca Vegabbhari ca⁵ Māṇavagāmiyo ca abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ

1. Abbhussakkamāno (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), abbhuggamamāno (Dī 2. 150 piṭṭhe)

2. Kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhatako sudanto (Sī), kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhāvito sudanto (Syā, Kaṃ), kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhatiko sudanto (I)

3. Sahali (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Nīko (Sī, I), niko (Syā, Kaṃ)

5. Veḷambarī ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ʈhito kho Asamo devaputto
Pūraṇaṃ Kassapaṃ ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Idha chinditamārite, hatajānīsu Kassapo.
Na pāpaṃ samanupassati, puññaṃ vā pana attano.
Sa ve vissāsamācikkhi, Satthā arahati mānanan”ti.

Atha kho Sahali devaputto Makkhalinṃ Gosālaṃ ārabha Bhagavato
santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Tapojigucchāya susaṃvutatto,
Vācaṃ pahāya kalahaṃ janena.
Samosavajjā virato saccavādī,
Na hi nūna tādisaṃ karoti¹ pāpan”ti.

Atha kho Nīko devaputto Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāṭaputtaṃ² ārabha Bhagavato
santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Jegucchī nipako bhikkhu, cātuyāmasusaṃvuto.
Diṭṭhaṃ sutaṇca ācikkhaṃ, na hi nūna kibbisī siyā”ti.

Atha kho Ākoṭako devaputto nānātitthiye ārabha Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Pakudhako kātiyāno Nigaṇṭho,
Ye cāpime Makkhalipūraṇāse.
Gaṇassa Satthāro sāmāññappattā,
Na hi nūna te Sappurisehi dūre”ti.

Atha kho Vegabbhari devaputto Ākoṭakaṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya
paccabhāsi—

“Sahācaritena³ chavo sigālo⁴,
Na kotthuko sīhasamo kadāci.
Naggo musāvādī gaṇassa Satthā,
Saṅkassarācāro na sataṃ sarikkho”ti.

1. Na ha nuna tādī pakaroti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Sahāravenāpi (Ka-Sī), sagāravenāpi (I)

2. Nāṭaputtaṃ (Sī)

4. Siṅgālo (Ka)

Atha kho māro pāpimā Vegabbharim devaputtam anvāvisitvā
Bhagavato santike imam gātham abhāsi—

“Tapojigucchāya āyuttā, pālayam pavivekiyam.
Rūpe ca ye nivittāse, devalokābhinandino.
Te ve sammānusāsanti, paralokāya mātiyā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā “māro ayam pāpimā” iti veditvā maram pāpimantam
gāthāya paccabhāsi—

“Ye keci rūpā idha vā huram vā,
Ye cantalikkhasmim pabhāsavaṇṇā.
Sabbeva te te namucippasatthā,
Āmisamva macchānam vadhāya khittā”ti.

Atha kho Māṇavagāmiyo devaputto Bhagavantam ārabha Bhagavato
santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Vipulo Rājagahīyanam, girisettho pavuccati.
Seto Himavatam settho, ādicco aghagāminam.
Samuddo udadhinam settho, nakkhattānaṇca candimā¹.
Sadevakassa lokassa, Buddho aggo pavuccatī”ti.

Nānātitthiyavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānam

Sivo Khemo ca Serī ca, Ghaṭī Jantu ca Rohito.
Nando Nandivisālo ca, Susimo Nānātitthiyena te dasāti.

Devaputtasamyuttam samattam.

1. Nakkhattānamva candimā (Ka)

3. Kosalasamyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Daharasutta

112. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadavoca “bhavampi no Gotamo ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paṭijānāti” ti. Yaṃ hi taṃ mahārāja sammā vadamāno vadeyya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti, mameva¹ taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya, ahaṃ hi mahārāja anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti.

Yepi te bho Gotama samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammatā bahujaṇassa. Seyyathidaṃ, Pūraṇo Kassapo Makkhali Gosālo Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto Saṅcayo Belaṭṭhaputto Pakudho Kaccāyano Ajito Kesakambalo, tepi mayā “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paṭijānāthā”ti puṭṭhā samānā “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti na paṭijānanti, kiṃ pana bhavaṃ Gotamo daharo ceva jātiyā, navo ca pabbajjāyāti.

Cattāro kho me mahārāja “daharā”ti na uññātabbā “daharā”ti na paribhotabbā. Katame cattāro, khattiyo kho mahārāja “daharo”ti na uññātabbo “daharo”ti na paribhotabbo, urago kho mahārāja “daharo”ti na uññātabbo “daharo”ti na paribhotabbo, aggi kho mahārāja “daharo”ti na uññātabbo “daharo”ti na paribhotabbo, bhikkhu kho mahārāja “daharo”ti na uññātabbo “daharo”ti na paribhotabbo. Ime kho mahārāja cattāro “daharā”ti na uññātabbā “daharā”ti na paribhotabbāti.

1. Mamam (sabbattha)

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca
Sattā—

Khattiyaṃ jātisampannaṃ, abhijātaṃ yasassināṃ.

“Daharo”ti nāvajāneyya, na naṃ paribhave naro.

Thānaṃ hi so manujindo, rajjaṃ laddhāna khattiyo.

So kuddho rājadaṇḍena, tasmim̐ pakkamate bhusaṃ.

Tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya, rakkhaṃ jīvitamattano.

Gāme vā yadi vā raññe, yattha passe bhujaṅgamaṃ.

“Daharo”ti nāvajāneyya, na naṃ paribhave naro.

Uccāvacehi vaṇṇehi, urago carati tejasi¹.

So āsajja ḍaṃse bālaṃ, naraṃ nāriṃ ca ekadā.

Tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya, rakkhaṃ jīvitamattano.

Pahūtabhakkhaṃ Jāliṇaṃ, pāvakaṃ kaṇhavattaniṃ.

Daharoti nāvajāneyya, na naṃ paribhave naro.

Laddhā hi so upādānaṃ, mahā hutvāna pāvako.

So āsajja ḍahe² bālaṃ, naraṃ nāriṃ ca ekadā.

Tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya, rakkhaṃ jīvitamattano.

Vanaṃ yadaggi ḍahati³, pāvako kaṇhavattaniṃ.

Jāyanti tattha pāroha, ahorattānamaccaye.

Yañca kho sīlasampanno, bhikkhu ḍahati tejasā.

Na tassa puttā pasavo, dāyādā vindare dhanāṃ.

Anapaccā adāyādā, tālavatthū bhavanti te.

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.

Bhujaṅgamaṃ pāvakañca, khattiyañca yasassināṃ.

Bhikkhuñca sīlasampannaṃ, sammadeva samācareti.

Evam̐ vutte rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
“abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ⁴
vā

1. Tejasā (Sī, Ka), tejasi (I, Ka) 2. Dahe 3. Dahati (Ka) 4. Nikujjitaṃ (?)

ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’^{ti}. Evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhante Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan’^{ti}.

2. Purisasutta

113. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadavoca “kati nu kho bhante purisassa dhammā ajjhattaṃ uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya”^{ti}.

Tayo kho mahārāja purisassa dhammā ajjhattaṃ uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Katame tayo, lobho kho mahārāja purisassa dhammo ajjhattaṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Doso kho mahārāja purisassa dhammo ajjhattaṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Moho kho mahārāja purisassa dhammo ajjhattaṃ uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Ime kho mahārāja tayo purisassa dhammā ajjhattaṃ uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāyāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Lobho doso ca moho ca, purisaṃ pāpacetasam.

Himsanti attasambhūtā, tacasāraṃva samphalanti¹.

3. Jarāmarasutta

114. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadavoca “atthi nu kho bhante jātassa aññatra jarāmarāṇa”^{ti}. Natthi kho mahārāja jātassa aññatra jarāmarāṇa. Yepi te mahārāja khattiyamahāsālā aḍḍhā mahaddhanā mahābhoga

1. Samphalanti (Syā, Kam)

pahūtajātarūparajatā pahūtavittūpakaraṇā pahūtadhanadhañṇā, tesampi jātānaṃ natthi aññatra jarāmarañā. Yepi te mahārāja brāhmaṇamahāsālā -pa- gahapatimahāsālā aḍḍhā mahaddhanā mahābhogā pahūtajātarūparajatā pahūtavittūpakaraṇā pahūtadhanadhañṇā, tesampi jātānaṃ natthi aññatra jarāmarañā. Yepi te mahārāja bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññāvimuttā, tesampāyaṃ kāyo bhedanadhammo nikkhepanadhammoti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Jiranti ve rājarathā sucittā, atho sarīrampi jaraṃ upeti.

Sataṇca dhammo na jaraṃ upeti, santo have sabbhi pavedayanti.

4. Piyasutta

115. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “kesaṃ nu kho piyo attā kesaṃ appiyo attā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ye kho keci kāyena duccaritaṃ caranti, vācāya duccaritaṃ caranti, manasā duccaritaṃ caranti, tesam appiyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ ‘piyo no attā’ti. Atha kho tesam appiyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi appiyo appiyassa kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti. Tasmā tesam appiyo attā. Ye ca kho keci kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ caranti, tesam piyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ ‘appiyo no attā’ti. Atha kho tesam piyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi piyo piyassa kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti. Tasmā tesam piyo attā”ti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja evametaṃ mahārāja, ye hi keci mahārāja kāyena duccaritaṃ caranti, vācāya duccaritaṃ caranti, manasā duccaritaṃ caranti, tesam appiyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “piyo no attā”ti. Atha kho tesam appiyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi mahārāja appiyo appiyassa kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti. Tasmā tesam appiyo attā. Ye ca kho keci mahārāja

kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ caranti, tesāṃ piyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “appiyo no attā”ti. Atha kho tesāṃ piyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi mahārāja piyo piyassa kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti. Tasmā tesāṃ piyo attāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Attānañce piyaṃ jaññā, na naṃ pāpena saṃyuje.

Na hi taṃ sulabhaṃ hoti, sukhaṃ dukkaṭakārīnā.

Antakenādhīpannessa, jahato mānusaṃ bhavaṃ.

Kiṃ hi tassa sakaṃ hoti, kiñca ādāya gacchati.

Kiñcassa anugaṃ hoti, chāyāva anapāyini¹.

Ubho puññañca pāpañca, yaṃ macco kurute idha.

Taṃ hi tassa sakaṃ hoti, tañca² ādāya gacchati.

Tañcassa³ anugaṃ hoti, chāyāva anapāyini.

Tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ, nicayaṃ samparāyikaṃ.

Puññaṇi paralokasmiṃ, patiṭṭhā honti paṇinanti.

5. Attarakkhitasutta

116. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “kesaṃ nu kho rakkhito attā kesaṃ arakkhito attā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ye kho keci kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti, vācāya duccharitaṃ caranti, manasā duccharitaṃ caranti, tesāṃ arakkhito attā. Kiñcāpi te hatthikāyo vā rakkheyya, assakāyo vā rakkheyya, rathakāyo vā rakkheyya, pattikāyo vā rakkheyya, atha kho tesāṃ arakkhito attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, bāhirā hesā rakkhā, nesā rakkhā ajjhattikā, tasmā tesāṃ arakkhito attā. Ye ca kho keci kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ caranti, tesāṃ rakkhito attā. Kiñcāpi te neva hatthikāyo rakkheyya, na assakāyo rakkheyya, na rathakāyo

1. Anupāyini (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Taṃva (?)

3. Taṃvassa (?)

rakkheyya, na pattikāyo rakkheyya, atha kho tesaṃ rakkhito attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, ajjhattikā hesā rakkhā, nesā rakkhā bāhirā, tasmā tesaṃ rakkhito attā”ti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja evametaṃ mahārāja, ye hi keci mahārāja kāyena duccaritaṃ caranti -pa- tesaṃ arakkhito attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, bāhirā hesā mahārāja rakkhā, nesā rakkhā ajjhattikā, tasmā tesaṃ arakkhito attā. Ye ca kho keci mahārāja kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ caranti, tesaṃ rakkhito attā. Kiñcāpi te neva hatthikāyo rakkheyya, na assakāyo rakkheyya, na rathakāyo rakkheyya, na pattikāyo rakkheyya, atha kho tesaṃ rakkhito attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, ajjhattikā hesā mahārāja rakkhā, nesā rakkhā bāhirā, tasmā tesaṃ rakkhito attāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Kāyena saṃvaro sādhu, sādhu vācāya saṃvaro.

Manasā saṃvaro sādhu, sādhu sabbattha saṃvaro.

Sabbattha saṃvuto lajjī, rakkhitoti pavuccatīti.

6. Appakasutta

117. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadavoca “idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṃ udapādi ‘appakā te sattā lokasmiṃ, ye uḷāre uḷāre bhoge labhitvā na ceva majjanti na ca pamajjanti, na ca kāmesu gedhaṃ āpajjanti, na ca sattesu vipphaṇṇapajjanti. Atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā lokasmiṃ, ye uḷāre uḷāre bhoge labhitvā majjanti ceva pamajjanti ca, kāmesu ca gedhaṃ āpajjanti, sattesu ca vipphaṇṇapajjanti”ti”.

Evametaṃ mahārāja evametaṃ mahārāja, appakā te mahārāja sattā lokasmiṃ, ye uḷāre uḷāre bhoge labhitvā na ceva majjanti na ca pamajjanti, na ca kāmesu gedhaṃ āpajjanti, na ca sattesu vipphaṇṇapajjanti. Atha kho eteva bahutarā sattā lokasmiṃ, ye uḷāre uḷāre bhoge

labhitvā majjanti ceva pamajjanti ca, kāmesu ca gedhaṃ āpajjanti, sattesu ca vippaṭipajjantīti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Sārattā kāmabhogesu, giddhā kāmesu mucchitā.
 Atisāraṃ na bujjhanti, migā kūṭaṃva oḍḍitaṃ.
 Pacchā'saṃ kaṭukaṃ hoti, vipāko hissa pāpakoti.

7. Aḍḍakaraṇasutta

118. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante aḍḍakaraṇe¹ nisinno passāmi khattiyamahāsālepi brāhmaṇamahāsālepi gahapatimahāsālepi aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhanadhaññe kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsante. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi ‘alaṃ dāni me aḍḍakaraṇena, bhadramukho dāni aḍḍakaraṇena paññāyissatī’ti”.

(Evametaṃ mahārāja evametaṃ mahārāja,)² yepi te mahārāja khattiyamahāsālā brāhmaṇamahāsālā gahapatimahāsālā aḍḍhā mahaddhanā mahābhogā pahūtajātarūparajatā pahūtavittūpakaraṇā pahūtadhanadhaññā kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsanti, tesāṃ taṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Sārattā kāmabhogesu, giddhā kāmesu mucchitā.
 Atisāraṃ na bujjhanti, macchā khippaṃva oḍḍitaṃ.
 Pacchā'saṃ kaṭukaṃ hoti, vipāko hissa pāpakoti.

8. Mallikāsutta

119. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ uparipāsādavaragato hoti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikaṃ devīm etadavoca “atthi nu kho te Mallike kocañño attanā piyataro”ti. Natthi kho me mahārāja kocañño attanā piyataro. Tuyhaṃ pana mahārāja

1. Atthakaraṇe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. () Sī-I-potthakesu natthi.

atthañño koci attanā piyataroti. Mayhampi kho Mallike natthañño koci attanā piyataroti.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo pāsādā orohitvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ uparipāsādavaragato Mallikaṃ devīṃ etadavocaṃ ‘atthi nu kho te Mallike kocañño attanā piyataro’ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Mallikā devī maṃ etadavoca ‘natthi kho me mahārāja kocañño attanā piyataro. Tuyhaṃ pana mahārāja atthañño koci attanā piyataro’ti. Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ bhante Mallikaṃ devīṃ etadavocaṃ ‘mayhampi kho Mallike natthañño koci attanā piyataro’ti”.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Sabbā disā anuparigamma cetasā,
Nevajjhagā piyataramattanā kvaci.
Evaṃ piyo puthu attā paresaṃ,
Tasmā na hiṃse paramattakāmo”ti.

9. Yaññasutta

120. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito hoti, pañca ca usabhasatāni pañca ca vacchatarasatāni pañca ca vacchatarisatāni pañca ca ajasatāni pañca ca urabbhasatāni thūṇupanītāni honti yañnatthāya. Yepissa te honti dāsāti vā pessāti vā kammakarāti vā, tepi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni karonti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu, Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocuṃ “idha bhante rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa mahāyañño

paccupaṭṭhito hoti, pañca ca usabhasatāni pañca ca vacchatarasatāni pañca ca vacchatarisatāni pañca ca ajasatāni pañca ca urabbhasatāni thūṇūpanītāni honti yaññatthāya. Yepissa te honti dāsāti vā pessāti vā kammakarāti vā, tepi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni karontī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Assamedhaṃ purisamedhaṃ, sammāpāsaṃ vājapeyyaṃ niraggaḷaṃ.
Mahāyaññā mahārambhā¹, na te honti mahapphalā.

Ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca, vividhā yattha haññare.
Na taṃ sammaggatā yaññaṃ, upayanti Mahesino.

Ye ca yaññā nirārambhā, yajanti anukulaṃ sadā.
Ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca, vividhā nettha haññare.
Etaṃ sammaggatā yaññaṃ, upayanti Mahesino.

Etaṃ yajetha medhāvī, eso yañño mahapphalo.
Etaṃ hi yajamānassa, seyyo hoti na pāpiyo.
Yañño ca vipulo hoti, pasīdanti ca devatā”ti.

10. Bandhanasutta

121. Tena kho pana samayena rañña Pasenadinā Kosalena mahājanakāyo bandhāpito hoti, appekacce rajjūhi appekacce andūhi appekacce saṅkhalikāhi.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu, Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikāntā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “idha bhante rañña Pasenadinā Kosalena mahājanakāyo bandhāpito appekacce rajjūhi appekacce andūhi appekacce saṅkhalikāhi”ti.

1. Vājapeyyaṃ. Niraggaḷaṃ mahārambhā (Ka)

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā,
Yadāyaṣaṃ dārujaṃ pabbajaṇca.
Sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu,
Puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā.

Etaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā,
Ohāriṇaṃ sithilaṃ duppamuñcaṃ.
Etampi chetvāna paribbajanti,
Anapeekkhino kāmasukhaṃ pahāyā”ti.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Daharo Puriso Jarā, Piyaṃ Attānarakkhito.
Appakā Aḍḍakaraṇaṃ, Mallikā Yaññabandhananti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sattajaṭṭilasutta

122. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bahidvārakoṭṭhake nisinno hoti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Tena kho pana samayena satta ca jaṭilā satta ca Nigaṇṭhā satta ca acelakā satta ca ekasātakā satta ca paribbājakā parūḷhakacchanakhalomā khārividhamādāya¹ Bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uṭṭhāyaṇā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā

1. Khārividhaṃ ādāya (I) Dī 1. 95 piṭṭhepi. Tadaṭṭhakathāpi oloketabbā.

dakkhiṇajāṇumaṇḍalaṃ pathaviyaṃ nihantvā yena te satta ca jaṭilā satta ca Nigaṇṭhā satta ca acelakā satta ca ekasāṭakā satta ca paribbājakā tenaṇjaliṃ paṇāmetvā tikkhattuṃ nāmaṃ sāvesi “rājāhaṃ bhante Pasenadi Kosalo -pa-rājāhaṃ bhante Pasenadi Kosalo”ti.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo acirapakkantesu tesu sattasu ca jaṭilesu sattasu ca Nigaṇṭhesu sattasu ca acelakesu sattasu ca ekasāṭakesu sattasu ca paribbājakesu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadavoca “ye te bhante loka arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā, ete tesam aññatarā”ti. Dujjānaṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja tayā gihinā kāmabhoginā puttāsambādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasantena Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhontena mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārayantena jātārūparajataṃ sādiyantena “ime vā arahanto, ime vā arahattamaggaṃ samāpannā”ti.

Samvāsena kho mahārāja sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Samvohārena kho mahārāja soceyyaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Āpadāsu kho mahārāja thāmo veditabbo, so ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Sākacchāya kho mahārāja paññā veditabbā, sā ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññenāti.

Acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ bhante, yāva subhāsitamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā—“dujjānaṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja tayā gihinā kāmabhoginā puttāsambādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasantena Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhontena mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārayantena jātārūparajataṃ sādiyantena ‘ime vā arahanto, ime vā arahattamaggaṃ samāpannā’ti. Samvāsena kho mahārāja sīlaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ, manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Samvohārena kho

mahārāja soceyyaṃ veditabbaṃ, tañca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ,
 manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Āpadāsu kho
 mahārāja thāmo veditabbo, so ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ,
 manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena. Sākacchāya kho
 mahārāja pañña veditabbā, sā ca kho dīghena addhunā na ittaraṃ,
 manasikarotā no amanasikarotā, paññavatā no duppaññena”ti.

Ete bhante mama purisā carā ocarakā janapadaṃ ocaritvā āgacchanti,
 tehi paṭhamāṃ ociṇṇaṃ ahaṃ pacchā osāpayissāmi¹. Idāni te bhante taṃ
 rajojallaṃ pavāhetvā sunhātā suvilittā kappitakesamassū odātavattthā²
 pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitā samaṅgībhūtā paricāressantīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo
 abhāsi—

“Na vaṇṇarūpena naro sujāno,
 Na vissase ittaradassanena.
 Susaṇṇatānaṃ hi viyañjanena,
 Asaṇṇatā lokamimaṃ caranti.
 Patirūpako mattikākuṇḍalova,
 Lohaḍḍhamāsova suvaṇṇachanno.
 Caranti loke³ parivārachannā,
 Anto asuddhā bahi sobhamānā”ti.

2. Pañcarājasutta

123. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena pañcannaṃ rājūnaṃ
 Pasenadipamukhānaṃ pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitānaṃ samaṅgībhūtā-
 naṃ paricārayamānānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “kiṃ nu kho kāmānaṃ
 aggan”ti. Tatrekacce⁴ evamāhaṃsu “rūpā kāmānaṃ aggan”ti. Ekacce

1. Oyāyissāmi (Sī), ohayissāmi (Syā, Kam)

3. Eke (Sī, I)

2. Odātavattthavasanā (Sī)

4. Tatreke (Sī, I)

evamāhaṃsu “saddā kāmānaṃ aggan”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu “gandhā kāmānaṃ aggan”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu “rasā kāmānaṃ aggan”ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu “phoṭṭhabbā kāmānaṃ aggan”ti. Yato kho te rājāno nāsakkhiṃsu aññaṃaññaṃ saññāpetuṃ.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo te rājāno etadavoca “āyāma mārisā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etamattam paṭipucchissāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti¹. “Evaṃ mārisā”ti kho te rājāno rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa paccassosuṃ.

Atha kho te pañca rājāno Pasenadipamukhā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantam etadavoca “idha bhante amhākaṃ pañcannaṃ rājūnaṃ pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitānaṃ samaṅgībhūtānaṃ paricārayamānānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi ‘kiṃ nu kho kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘rūpā kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘saddā kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘gandhā kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘rasā kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Ekacce evamāhaṃsu ‘phoṭṭhabbā kāmānaṃ aggan’ti. Kiṃ nu kho bhante kāmānaṃ aggan’ti.

“Manāpapariyantaṃ khvāhaṃ mahārāja pañcasu kāmaguṇesu aggan”ti vadāmi, teva² mahārāja rūpā ekaccassa manāpā honti, teva³ rūpā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. Yehi ca yo rūpehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tehi rūpehi aññaṃ rūpaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā na pattheti. Te tassa rūpā paramā honti, te tassa rūpā anuttarā honti.

Teva mahārāja saddā ekaccassa manāpā honti, teva saddā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. Yehi ca yo saddehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tehi saddehi aññaṃ saddaṃ uttaritaraṃ

1. Dhāreyyāmāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Te ca (Sī, I, Ka), ye ca (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Te ca (Sī, I, Ka)

vā paṇītatarāṃ vā na pattheti. Te tassa saddā paramā honti, te tassa saddā anuttarā honti.

Teva mahārāja gandhā ekaccassa manāpā honti, teva gandhā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. Yehi ca yo gandhehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tehi gandhehi aññaṃ gandhaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītatarāṃ vā na pattheti. Te tassa gandhā paramā honti, te tassa gandhā anuttarā honti.

Teva mahārāja rasā ekaccassa manāpā honti, teva rasā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. Yehi ca yo rasehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tehi rasehi aññaṃ rasaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītatarāṃ vā na pattheti. Te tassa rasā paramā honti, te tassa rasā anuttarā honti.

Teva mahārāja phoṭṭhabbā ekaccassa manāpā honti, teva phoṭṭhabbā ekaccassa amanāpā honti. Yehi ca yo phoṭṭhabbehi attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tehi phoṭṭhabbehi aññaṃ phoṭṭhabbaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītatarāṃ vā na pattheti. Te tassa phoṭṭhabbā paramā honti, te tassa phoṭṭhabbā anuttarā hontīti.

Tena kho pana samayena Candanaṅgaliko upāsako tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti. Atha kho Candanaṅgaliko upāsako utthāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṅjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Candanaṅgalikā”ti Bhagavā avoca.

Atha kho Candanaṅgaliko upāsako Bhagavato sammukhā tadanurūpāya gāthāya abhiththavi—

“Padumaṃ yathā kokanadaṃ sugandhaṃ,
Pāto siyā phullamavītagandhaṃ.
Aṅgīrasaṃ passa virocamānaṃ,
Tapantaṃ mādiccamivantalikkhe”ti.

Atha kho te pañca rājāno Candanaṅgalikaṃ upāsakaṃ pañcahi uttarāsaṅgehi acchādesuṃ. Atha kho Candanaṅgaliko upāsako tehi pañcahi uttarāsaṅgehi Bhagavantam acchādesīti.

3. Doṇapākasutta

124. Sāvattihinidānam. Tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo doṇapākakuram¹ bhuñjati. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhuttāvī mahassāsī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho Bhagavā rājānam Pasenadiṃ Kosalam bhuttāviṃ mahassāsīṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Manujassa sadā satīmato,
Mattam jānato laddhabhojane.
Tanukassa² bhavanti vedanā,
Saṅkamaṃ jīrati āyupālayan”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena Sudassano māṇavo rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa piṭṭhito ṭhito hoti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Sudassanam māṇavam āmantesi “chi tvaṃ tāta Sudassana Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham pariyāpuṇitvā mama bhattābhihāre (bhattābhihāre)³ bhāsa, ahañca te devasikaṃ kahāpaṇasataṃ (kahāpaṇasataṃ)⁴ niccam bhikkham pavattayissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ devā”ti kho Sudassano māṇavo rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa paṭissutvā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham pariyāpuṇitvā rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa bhattābhihāre sudam bhāsati—

“Manujassa sadā satīmato,
Mattam jānato laddhabhojane.
Tanukassa bhavanti vedanā,
Saṅkamaṃ jīrati āyupālayan”ti.

1. Doṇapākasudam (Sī), doṇapākam sudam (I)

3. () Sī-Syā-Kam-I-pothakesu natthi.

2. Tanu tassa (Sī, I)

4. () Sī-Syā-Kam-pothakesu natthi.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anupubbena nāḷikodanaparamatāya¹ saṇṭhāsi. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo aparena samayena susallikhitagatto pāṇinā gattāni anumajjanto tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi “ubhayena vata maṃ so Bhagavā atthena anukampi diṭṭhadhammikenā ceva atthena samparāyikenā cā”ti.

4. Paṭhamasaṅgāmasutta

125. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Assosi kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo “rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā mamaṃ abbhuyyāto yena Kāsi”ti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum Vedehiputtaṃ paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Atha kho rājā ca Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājā ca Pasenadi Kosalo saṅgāmesuṃ. Tesmiṃ kho pana saṅgāme rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalaṃ parājesi, parājito ca rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sakameva² rājadhānim Sāvattim paccuyyāsi³.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattim piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu, Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum—

Idha bhante rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Assosi kho bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo “rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā mamaṃ abbhuyyāto yena Kāsi”ti. Atha kho bhante rājā Pasenadi

1. Nāḷikodanamattāya (Ka)

2. Saṅgāmā (Ka)

3. Pāyāsi (Sī, I)

Kosalo caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattuṃ Vedehiputtaṃ paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Atha kho bhante rājā ca Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājā ca Pasenadi Kosalo saṅgāmesuṃ. Tasmim kho pana bhante saṅgāme rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalaṃ parājesi, parājito ca bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sakameva rājadhāniṃ Sāvatthim paccuyyāsīti.

Rājā bhikkhave Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto pāpamitto pāpasahāyo pāpasampavaṅko, rājā ca kho bhikkhave Pasenadi Kosalo kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko, ajjeva¹ bhikkhave rājā Pasenadi Kosalo imaṃ rattiṃ dukkhaṃ seti parājitoti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Jayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, dukkhaṃ seti parājito.

Upasanto sukhaṃ seti, hitvā jayaparājayanti.

5. Dutiyasaṅgāmasutta

126. ²Atha kho rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Assosi kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo “rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā mamaṃ abbhuyyāto yena Kāsi”ti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattuṃ Vedehiputtaṃ paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Atha kho rājā ca Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājā ca Pasenadi Kosalo saṅgāmesuṃ. Tasmim kho pana saṅgame rājā Pasenadi Kosalo rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattuṃ Vedehiputtaṃ parājesi, jīvaggāhaṅca naṃ aggahesi. Atha kho rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etadahosi “kiñcāpi kho

1. Ajjatanā (Si, I), ajjevaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Ettha “atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo caturaṅginim senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattuṃ Vedehiputtaṃ abbhuyyāsi”ti-ādinā pāṭhena bhavitabbari. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ hi “abbhuyyāsīti parājaye garahappatto -pa- vuttajayakāraṇaṃ sutvā abhi-uyyāsī”ti vuttaṃ.

myāyaṃ rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto adubbhantassa dubbhati, atha ca pana me bhāgineyyo hoti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattuno Vedehiputtassa sabbaṃ hatthikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ assakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ rathakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā jīvantameva naṃ osajjeyyan”ti¹.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattuno Vedehiputtassa sabbaṃ hatthikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ assakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ rathakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā jīvantameva naṃ osajji².

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu, Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamisṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdisṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocun—

Idha bhante rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim̐ senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ abbhuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Assosi kho bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo “rājā kira Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto caturaṅginim̐ senaṃ sannayhitvā mamaṃ abbhuyyāto yena Kāsi”ti. Atha kho bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo caturaṅginim̐ senaṃ sannayhitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum̐ Vedehiputtam̐ paccuyyāsi yena Kāsi. Atha kho bhante rājā ca Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto rājāca Pasenadi Kosalo saṅgāmesuṃ. Tasmim̐ kho pana bhante saṅgāme rājā Pasenadi Kosalo rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Ajātasattum̐ Vedehiputtam̐ parājesi, jīvaggāhaṇca naṃ aggahesi. Atha kho bhante rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etadahosi “kiṇcāpi kho myāyaṃ rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedehiputto adubbhantassa dubbhati, atha ca pana me bhāgineyyo hoti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattuno Vedehiputtassa sabbaṃ hatthikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ assakāyaṃ sabbaṃ rathakāyaṃ sabbaṃ pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā jīvantameva naṃ osajjeyyan”ti.

1. Ossajjeyyanti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Ossaji (Sī), ossajji (Syā, Kam, I)

Atha kho bhante rājā Pasenadi Kosalo rañño Māgadhasa Ajātasattuno Vedehiputtassa sabbaṃ hatthikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ assakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ rathakāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā sabbaṃ pattikāyaṃ pariyādiyitvā jīvantameva naṃ osajjīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Vilumpateva puriso, yāvassa upakappati.

Yadā caññe vilumpanti, so vilutto viluppati¹.

Ṭhānaṃ hi maññati bālo, yāva pāpaṃ na paccati,

Yadā ca paccati pāpaṃ, atha dukkhaṃ nigacchati.

Hantā labhati² hantāraṃ, jetāraṃ labhate jayaṃ,

Akkosako ca akkosāṃ, rosetārañca rosako.

Atha kammavivaṭṭena, so vilutto viluppatīti.

6. Mallikāsutta

127. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Atha kho aññataro puriso yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa upakaṇṇake ārocesi “Mallikā deva devī dhītaraṃ vijātā”ti. Evaṃ vutte rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anattamano ahosi.

Atha kho Bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ anattamanataṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Itthīpi hi ekacchiyā, seyyā posa janādhīpa.

Medhāvinī sīlavatī, sassudevā patibbatā.

Tassā yo jāyati poso, sūro hoti disampati.

Tādisā subhagiyā³ putto, rajjampi anusāsati.

1. Vilumpati (Sī, I, Ka)

2. Labhati hantā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Subharyāputto (Ka)

7. Appamādasutta

128. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho bhante eko dhammo, yo ubho atthe samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañceva atthaṃ samparāyikañcā”ti. Atthi kho mahārāja eko dhammo, yo ubho atthe samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañceva atthaṃ samparāyikañcāti.

Katamo pana bhante eko dhammo, yo ubho atthe samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañceva atthaṃ samparāyikañcāti. Appamādo kho mahārāja eko dhammo, yo ubho atthe samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañceva atthaṃ samparāyikañcāti. Seyyathāpi mahārāja yāni kānici jaṅgalānaṃ¹ paṇānaṃ padajātāni, sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesarṃ aggamakkhāyati yadidaṃ mahantattena. Evameva kho mahārāja appamādo eko dhammo, yo ubho atthe samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati diṭṭhadhammikañceva atthaṃ samparāyikañcāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Āyuraṃ arogiyaṃ vaṇṇaṃ, saggaṃ uccākulīnataṃ.

Ratiyo patthayantena, ulārā aparāparā.

Appamādaṃ pasaṃsanti, puñṇakiriyāsu paṇḍitā.

Appamatto ubho atthe, adhiggaṇhāti paṇḍito.

Diṭṭhe dhamme ca yo attho, yo cattho samparāyiko.

Atthābhisamayā dhīro, paṇḍitoti pavuccatīti.

8. Kalyāṇamittasutta

129. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi ‘svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, so ca kho kalyāṇamittassa kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa, no pāpamittassa no pāpasahāyassa no pāpasampavaṅkassā’ti”. Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja,

1. Jaṅgamānaṃ (Sī, I)

svākkhāto mahārāja mayā dhammo, so ca kho kalyāṇamittassa kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṇkassa, no pāpamittassa no pāpasahāyassa no pāpasampavaṇkassāti.

Ekamidāhaṃ mahārāja samayaṃ Sakkesu viharāmi nagarakaṃ nāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho mahārāja Ānando bhikkhu yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho mahārāja Ānando bhikkhu maṃ etadavoca “upaḍḍhamidaṃ bhante brahmacariyassa, yadidaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatā”ti.

Evaṃ vuttāhaṃ mahārāja Ānandaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocaṃ “mā hevaṃ Ānanda, mā hevaṃ Ānanda, sakalameva hidaṃ Ānanda brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatā, kalyāṇamittassetāṃ Ānanda bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṇkassa, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvēssati, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkarissati.

Kathaṇca Ānanda bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṇko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. IdhĀnanda bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti. Sammāvācaṃ bhāveti. Sammākammantaṃ bhāveti. Sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāveti. Sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti. Sammāsatiraṃ bhāveti. Sammāsamādhiraṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho Ānanda bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṇko ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti. Tadamināpetāṃ Ānanda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ, yathā sakalamevidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, yadidaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatāti.

Mamaṃ hi Ānanda kalyāṇamittāṃ āgama jātiddhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādharmā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, byādhidhammā sattā byādhito parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Iminā kho etaṃ Ānanda pariyāyena veditabbaṃ, yathā

sakalamevidam brahmacariyam, yadidam kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā kalyāṇasampavaṇkatāti.

Tasmātiha te mahārāja evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “kalyāṇamitto bhavissāmi kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṇko”ti, evaṃ hi te mahārāja sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kalyāṇamittassa te mahārāja kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṇkassa ayaṃ eko dhammo upanissāya vihātabbo appamādo kusalesu dhammesu.

Appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam upanissāya itthāgārassa anuyantassa evaṃ bhavissati “rājā kho appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya, handa mayampi appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā”ti.

Appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam upanissāya khattiyānampi anuyantānaṃ evaṃ bhavissati “rājā kho appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya, handa mayampi appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā”ti.

Appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam upanissāya balakāyassapi evaṃ bhavissati “rājā kho appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya, handa mayampi appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā”ti.

Appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam upanissāya negamajānapadassapi evaṃ bhavissati “rājā kho appamatto viharati appamādam upanissāya, handa mayampi appamattā viharāma appamādam upanissāyā”ti.

Appamattassa te mahārāja viharato appamādam upanissāya attāpi gutto rakkhito bhavissati, itthāgārampi guttaṃ rakkhitaṃ bhavissati, kosakoṭṭhāgārampi guttaṃ rakkhitaṃ bhavissatīti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Bhoge patthayamānena, uḷāre aparāpare.

Appamādam pasaṃsanti, puññakiriyāsu paṇḍitā.

Appamatto ubho atthe, adhiggaṇhāti paṇḍito.

Diṭṭhe dhamme ca yo attho, yo cattho samparāyiko.
Atthābhisamayā dhīro, paṇḍitoti pavuccatīti.

9. Paṭhama-aputtakasutta

130. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo divā divassa yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadim Kosalam Bhagavā etadavoca “handa kuto nu tvaṃ mahārāja āgacchasi divā divassā”ti.

Idha bhante Sāvatthiyaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṅkato, tamahaṃ aputtakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ rājantepuraṃ atiharitvā āgacchāmi. Asīti bhante satasahassāni hiraṇṇasseva, ko pana vādo rūpiyassa. Tassa kho pana bhante seṭṭhissa gahapatissa evarūpo bhattabhogo ahosi “kaṇṇajakaṃ bhuñjati bilaṅgadutiyaṃ”. Evarūpo vatthabhogo ahosi “sāṇaṃ dhāreti tipakkhavasanaṃ”. Evarūpo yānabhogo ahosi “jajjararathakena yāti paṇṇachattakena dhāriyamānenā”ti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja, asappuriso kho mahārāja ulāre bhoge labhitvā nevattānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti, na puttadāraṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti, na mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti, na samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā aparibhuñjīyamāne¹ rājāno vā haranti, corā vā haranti, aggi vā dahati, udakaṃ vā vahati, appiyā vā dāyādā haranti. Evaṃsa te² mahārāja bhogā sammā aparibhuñjīyamānā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, no paribhogaṃ.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja amanussaṭṭhāne pokkharaṇī acchodakā sītodakā sātodakā setodakā supatitthā ramaṇīyā, taṃ jano neva hareyya na piveyya na nahāyeyya na yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya, evaṃ hi taṃ mahārāja udakaṃ sammā aparibhuñjīyamānaṃ³ parikkhayaṃ

1. Aparibhuñjamāno (sabbattha)

2. Evaṃ sante (Sī, I)

3. Aparibhuñjamānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

gaccheyya, no paribhogam. Evameva kho mahārāja asappuriso uḷāre bhoge labhivā nevattānam sukheti pīṇeti, na mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti, na puttadāram sukheti pīṇeti, na dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti, na mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti, na samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā aparibhuñjīyamāne rājāno vā haranti, corā vā haranti, aggi vā ḍahati, udakaṃ vā vahati, appiyā vā dāyādā haranti. Evaṃsa te¹ mahārāja bhogā sammā aparibhuñjīyamānā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, no paribhogam.

Sappuriso ca kho mahārāja uḷāre bhoge labhivā attānam sukheti pīṇeti, mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti, puttadāram sukheti pīṇeti, dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti, mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti, samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā paribhuñjīyamāne neva rājāno haranti, na corā haranti, na aggi ḍahati, na udakaṃ vahati, na appiyā dāyādā haranti. Evaṃsa te mahārāja bhogā sammā paribhuñjīyamānā paribhogam gacchanti, no parikkhayaṃ.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre pokkharāṇi acchodakā sītodakā sātodakā setodakā supatitthā ramaṇīyā, tañca udakaṃ jano hareyyapi piveyyapi nahāyeyyapi yathāpaccayampi kareyya. Evaṃ hi taṃ mahārāja udakaṃ sammā paribhuñjīyamānaṃ paribhogam gaccheyya, no parikkhayaṃ. Evameva kho mahārāja sappuriso uḷāre bhoge labhivā attānam sukheti pīṇeti, mātāpitaro sukheti pīṇeti, puttadāram sukheti pīṇeti, dāsakammakaraporise sukheti pīṇeti, mittāmacce sukheti pīṇeti. Samaṇabrāhmaṇesu uddhaggikaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ patiṭṭhāpeti sovaggikaṃ sukhavipākaṃ saggasaṃvattanikaṃ. Tassa te bhoge evaṃ sammā paribhuñjīyamāne neva rājāno haranti, na corā haranti, na aggi ḍahati, na udakaṃ vahati, na appiyā dāyādā haranti. Evaṃsa te mahārāja bhogā sammā paribhuñjīyamānā paribhogam gacchanti, no parikkhayaṃ.

1. Evaṃ sante (Sī, I)

Amanussaṭṭhāne udakaṃva sītāṃ,
tadapeyyamānaṃ parisosameti.
Evaṃ dhanāṃ kāpuriso labhitvā,
nevattanā bhuñjati no dadāti.

Dhīro ca viññū adhigamma bhoge,
so bhuñjati kiccakaro ca hoti.
So ñātisaṃghaṃ nisabho bharitvā,
anindito saggamupeti ṭhānanti.

10. Dutiya-aputtakasutta

131. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo divā divassa yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ
Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “handa kuto nu tvaṃ mahārāja
āgacchasi divā divassā”ti.

Idha bhante Sāvattiyaṃ seṭṭhi gahapati kālaṅkato, tamahaṃ aputtakaṃ
sāpateyyaṃ rājantepuraṃ atiharitvā āgacchāmi. Sataṃ bhante sataṣaṇṇāni
hiraṇṇasēva, ko pana vādo rūpiyassa. Tassa kho pana bhante seṭṭhissa
gahapatissa evarūpo bhattabhogo ahosi “kaṇṇajakaṃ bhuñjati
bilaṅgadutiyaṃ”. Evarūpo vatthabhogo ahosi “sāṇaṃ dhāreti
tipakkhavasanaṃ”. Evarūpo yānabhogo ahosi “jajjararathakena yāti
paṇṇachattekena dhāriyamānenā”ti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja, bhūtapubbaṃ so mahārāja
seṭṭhi gahapati Taggarasikhiṃ nāma Paccekasambuddhaṃ piṇḍapātena
paṭipādesi, “detha samaṇassa piṇḍaṃ”ti vatvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Datvā ca
pana pacchā vippaṭisārī ahosi “varametaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ dāsā vā kammakarā
vā bhuñjeyyun”ti. Bhātu ca pana ekaputtakaṃ sāpateyyassa kāraṇā jīvitaṃ
voropesi.

Yaṃ kho so mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati Taggarasikhiṃ
Paccekasambuddhaṃ piṇḍapātena paṭipādesi, tassa kammaṃ vipākena
sattakkhattuṃ sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajji, tasēva kammaṃ
vipākāvasesena imissāyeva

Sāvatthiyā sattakkhattum seṭṭhitaṃ kāresi. Yaṃ kho so mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati datvā pacchā vippaṭisārī ahosi “varametaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ dāsā vā kammakarā vā bhuñjeyyūn”ti, tassa kammassa vipākena nāssuḷārāya bhattabhogāya cittaṃ namati, nāssuḷārāya vatthabhogāya cittaṃ namati, nāssuḷārāya yānabhogāya cittaṃ namati, nāssuḷārānaṃ pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ bhogāya cittaṃ namati. Yaṃ kho so mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati bhātu ca pana ekaputtakaṃ sāpateyyassa kāraṇā jīvītā voropesi, tassa kammassa vipākena bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassasahassāni bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraye paccittha, tasseva kammassa vipākāvesesena idaṃ sattamaṃ aputtakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ rājakosaṃ paveseti. Tassa kho mahārāja seṭṭhissa gahapatissa purāṇaṇca puññaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ navaṇca puññaṃ anupacitaṃ, ajja pana mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati Mahārоруve niraye paccatīti. Evaṃ bhante seṭṭhi gahapati Mahārоруvaṃ nirayaṃ upapannoti. Evaṃ mahārāja seṭṭhi gahapati Mahārоруvaṃ nirayaṃ upapannoti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Dhaññaṃ dhanam rajataṃ jātārūpaṃ, pariggahaṃ vāpi yadatthi kiñci.
Dāsā kammakarā pessā, ye cassa anujīvino.

Sabbaṃ nādāya gantabbaṃ, sabbaṃ nikkhippagāminam¹.
Yaṇca karoti kāyena, vācāya uda cetasā.

Taṃ hi tassa sakaṃ hoti, taṇca ādāya gacchati.
Taṇcassa anugaṃ hoti, chāyāva anapāyinī.

Tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ, nicayaṃ samparāyikaṃ.
Puññaṇi paralokasmiṃ, patitṭhā honti pāṇinanti.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānam

Jaṭilā Pañca rājāno, Doṇapākakurena ca.
Saṅgāmena dve vuttāni, Mallikā² dve Appamādena ca.
Aputtakena dve vuttā, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

1. Nikkhīpagāminam (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Dhītārā (bahūsu)

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Puggalasutta

132. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “cattārome mahārāja puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame cattāro, tamotamaparāyano tamojotiparāyano jotitamaparāyano jotijotiparāyano.

Kathaṅca mahārāja puggalo tamotamaparāyano hoti, idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo nīce kule paccājāto hoti caṇḍālakule vā venakule¹ vā nesādakule vā rathakārakule vā pukkusakule vā dalidde appannapānabhojane kasiravuttike, yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo labbhati. So ca hoti dubbaṇṇo duddasiko okoṭimako bāvābādho² kāṇo vā kuṇi vā khaṇḍo vā pakkhahato vā, na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena duccharitaṃ carati, vācāya duccharitaṃ carati, manasā duccharitaṃ carati. So kāyena duccharitaṃ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṃ caritvā manasā duccharitaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso andhakārā vā andhakāraṃ gaccheyya, tamā vā tamaṃ gaccheyya, lohitaṃ vā lohitaṃ gaccheyya. Tathūpamāhaṃ mahārāja imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho mahārāja puggalo tamotamaparāyano hoti.

Kathaṅca mahārāja puggalo tamojotiparāyano hoti, idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo nīce kule paccājāto hoti caṇḍālakule vā venakule vā nesādakule vā rathakārakule vā pukkusakule vā dalidde appannapānabhojane kasiravuttike, yattha kasirena ghāsacchādo labbhati. So ca kho hoti dubbaṇṇo

1. Venakule (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Bāvābādho (Ka)

duddasiko okoṭimako bāvahābādho kāṇo vā kuṇī vā khañjo vā pakkhahato vā, na lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. So kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso pathaviyā vā pallaṅkaṃ āroheyya, pallaṅkā vā assapiṭṭhiṃ āroheyya, assapiṭṭhiyā vā hatthikkhandhaṃ āroheyya, hatthikkhandhā vā pāsādaṃ āroheyya. Tathūpamāhaṃ mahārāja imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho mahārāja puggalo tamojotiparāyano hoti.

Kathaṇca mahārāja puggalo jotitama-parāyano hoti, idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo uccē kule paccājāto hoti khattiyamahāsālakule vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakule vā gahapatimahāsālakule vā aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhanadhaññe, so ca hoti abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato, lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena ducaritaṃ carati, vācāya ducaritaṃ carati, manasā ducaritaṃ carati. So kāyena ducaritaṃ caritvā vācāya ducaritaṃ caritvā manasā ducaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso pāsādā vā hatthikkhandhaṃ oroheyya, hatthikkhandhā vā assapiṭṭhiṃ oroheyya, assapiṭṭhiyā vā pallaṅkaṃ oroheyya. Pallaṅkā vā pathaviṃ oroheyya, pathaviyā vā andhakāraṃ paviseyya, tathūpamāhaṃ mahārāja imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho mahārāja puggalo jotitama-parāyano hoti.

Kathaṇca mahārāja puggalo jotijotiparāyano hoti, idha mahārāja ekacco puggalo uccē kule paccājāto hoti khattiyamahāsālakule vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakule vā

gahapatimahāsālakule vā aḍḍhe mahaddhane mahābhoge
 pahūtajātarūparajate pahūtavittūpakaraṇe pahūtadhanadhaññe, so ca hoti
 abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato,
 lābhī annassa pānassa vatthassa yānassa mālāgandhavilepanassa
 seyyāvasathapadīpeyyassa. So kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ
 carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati. So kāyena sucaritaṃ caritvā vācāya
 sucaritaṃ caritvā manasā sucaritaṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
 sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati.

Seyyathāpi mahārāja puriso pallaṅkā vā pallaṅkaṃ saṅkameyya,
 assapiṭṭhiyā vā assapiṭṭhiṃ saṅkameyya, hatthikkhandhā vā
 hatthikkhandhaṃ saṅkameyya, pāsādā vā pāsādaṃ saṅkameyya.
 Tathūpamāhaṃ mahārāja imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho mahārāja
 puggalo jotijotiparāyano hoti. Ime kho mahārāja cattāro puggalā santo
 saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Daliddo puriso rāja, assaddho hoti maccharī.
 Kadariyo pāpasāṅkappo, micchādiṭṭhi anādaro.

Samaṇe brāhmaṇe vāpi, aññe vāpi vanibbake.
 Akkosati paribhāsati, natthiko hoti rosako.

Dadamānaṃ nivāreti, yācamānāna bhojanaṃ.
 Tādiso puriso rāja, mīyamāno janādhīpa.
 Upeti nirayaṃ ghorāṃ, tamotamaparāyano.

Daliddo puriso rāja, saddho hoti amaccharī.
 Dadāti setṭhasāṅkappo, abyaggamanaso naro.

Samaṇe brāhmaṇe vāpi, aññe vāpi vanibbake.
 Uṭṭhāya abhivādeti, samacariyāya sikkhati.

Dadamānaṃ na vāreti¹, yācamānāna bhojanaṃ.
 Tādiso puriso rāja, mīyamāno janādhīpa.
 Upeti tidivaṃ ṭhānaṃ, tamojotiparāyano.

1. Na nivāreti (Sī)

Aḍḍho ce¹ puriso rāja, assaddho hoti maccharī.
Kadariyo pāpasāṅkappo, micchādiṭṭhi anādaro.

Samaṇe brāhmaṇe vāpi, aññe vāpi vanibbake.
Akkosati paribhāsati, natthiko hoti rosako.

Dadamānaṃ nivāreti, yācamānāna bhojanaṃ.
Tādiso puriso rāja, mīyamāno janādhīpa.
Upeti nirayaṃ ghorāṃ, jotitamaparāyano.

Aḍḍho ce puriso rāja, saddho hoti amaccharī.
Dadāti seṭṭhasāṅkappo, abyaggamanaso naro.

Samaṇe brāhmaṇe vāpi, aññe vāpi vanibbake.
Uṭṭhāya abhivādeti, samacariyāya sikkhati.

Dadamānaṃ na vāreti, yācamānāna bhojanaṃ.
Tādiso puriso rāja, mīyamāno janādhīpa.
Upeti tidivaṃ ṭhānaṃ, jotijotiparāyanoti.

2. Ayyikāsutta

133. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ
Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “handa kuto nu tvaṃ mahārāja āgacchasi divā
divassā”ti.

Ayyikā me bhante kālaṅkatā jīṇṇā vuḍḍhā mahallikā addhagatā vayo-
anuppattā vīsavassasatikā jātiyā. Ayyikā kho pana me bhante piyā hoti
manāpā. Hatthiratanena cepāhaṃ bhante labheyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā
kālamakāsī”ti, hatthiratanampāhaṃ dadeyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsī”ti.
Assaratanena cepāhaṃ bhante labheyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsī”ti,
assaratanampāhaṃ dadeyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsī”ti. Gāmaṇarena
cepāhaṃ bhante labheyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsī”ti,
gāmaṇarampāhaṃ dadeyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsī”ti.
Janapadapadesena² cepāhaṃ bhante

1. Aḍḍho ve (I, Ka)

2. Janapadena (Sī, Syā, I)

labheyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsi”ti, janapadapadesampāhaṃ dadeyyaṃ “mā me ayyikā kālamakāsi”ti. Sabbe sattā mahārāja maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇaṃ anatītāti. Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāvasubhāsitamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā “sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇaṃ anatītāti”ti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja, sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇaṃ anatītā. Seyyathāpi mahārāja yāni kānici kumbhakārabhājanāni āmakāni ceva pakkāni ca, sabbāni tāni bhedanadhammāni bhedanapariyosānāni bhedanaṃ anatītāni. Evameva kho mahārāja sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapariyosānā maraṇaṃ anatītāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Sabbe sattā marissanti, maraṇantaṃ hi jīvitaṃ.
Yathākammaṃ gamissanti, puññapāpaphalūpagā.
Nirayaṃ pāpakammantā, puññakammā ca suggatiṃ.
Tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ, nicayaṃ samparāyikaṃ.
Puññāni paralokasmim, paṭiṭṭhā honti paṇinanti.

3. Lokasutta

134. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kati nu kho bhante lokassa dhammā uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāyā”ti. Tayo kho mahārāja lokassa dhammā uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Katame tayo, lobho kho mahārāja lokassa dhammo uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Doso kho mahārāja lokassa dhammo uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Moho kho mahārāja lokassa dhammo uppajjamāno uppajjati ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāya. Ime kho mahārāja tayo lokassa dhammā uppajjamānā uppajjanti ahitāya dukkhāya aphāsuvihārāyāti. Idamavoca -pa-.

Lobho doso ca moho ca, purisaṃ pāpacetasāṃ.
Himsanti attasambhūtā, tacasāraṃva samphalanti.

4. Issattasutta

135. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kattha nu kho bhante dānaṃ dātabban”ti. Yattha kho mahārāja cittaṃ pasīdatīti. Kattha pana bhante dinnāṃ mahapphalanti. Aññaṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja kattha dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, aññaṃ panetaṃ kattha dinnāṃ mahapphalanti. Sīlavato kho mahārāja dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ, no tathā dussīle. Tena hi mahārāja taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te khameyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja, idha tyassa yuddhaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ saṅgāmo samupabyūḷho¹. Atha āgaccheyya khattiyakumāro asikkhito akatahattho akatayoggo akatūpāsano bhīru chambhī utrāsī palāyī, bhareyyāsi taṃ purisaṃ, attho ca te tādīsena purisenāti. Nāhaṃ bhante bhareyyaṃ taṃ purisaṃ, na ca me attho tādīsena purisenāti. Atha āgaccheyya brāhmaṇakumāro asikkhito -pa-. Atha āgaccheyya vessakumāro asikkhito -pa-. Atha āgaccheyya suddakumāro asikkhito -pa- na ca me attho tādīsena purisenāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja, idha tyassa yuddhaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ saṅgāmo samupabyūḷho. Atha āgaccheyya khattiyakumāro susikkhito katahattho katayoggo katūpāsano abhīru acchambhī anutrāsī apalāyī, bhareyyāsi taṃ purisaṃ, attho ca te tādīsena purisenāti. Bhareyyāhaṃ bhante taṃ purisaṃ, attho ca me tādīsena purisenāti. Atha āgaccheyya brāhmaṇakumāro -pa-. Atha āgaccheyya vessakumāro -pa-. Atha āgaccheyya Suddakumāro susikkhito katahattho katayoggo katūpāsano abhīru acchambhī anutrāsī apalāyī, bhareyyāsi taṃ purisaṃ, attho ca te tādīsena purisenāti. Bhareyyāhaṃ bhante taṃ purisaṃ, attho ca me tādīsena purisenāti.

Evameva kho mahārāja yasmā kasmā cepi² kulā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti, so ca hoti pañcaṅgavippahīno pañcaṅgasamannāgato,

1. Samūpabbūḷho (Sī), samupabbūḷho (I)

2. Yasmā cepi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

tasmim dinnam mahapphalam hoti. Katamāni pañcaṅgāni pahīnāni honti. Kāmacchando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddham pahīnam hoti, uddhaccakukkuccam pahīnam hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. Imāni pañcaṅgāni pahīnāni honti. Katamehi pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Asekkhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekkhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Imehi pañcahaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Iti pañcaṅgavippahīne pañcaṅgasamannāgate dinnam mahapphalanti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa-Satthā—

“Issattam¹ balavīriyañca², yasmim vijjetha māṇave.

Tam yuddhattho bhare rājā, nāsūram jātipaccayā.

Tatheva khantisoraccam, dhammā yasmim patiṭṭhitā.

Ariyavuttiṃ medhāvim, hīnajaccampi pūjaye.

Kāraye assame ramme, vāsayettha bahussute.

Papañca vivane kayirā, dugge saṅkamanāni ca.

Annam pānam khādanīyam, vatthasenāsanāni ca.

Dadeyya ujubhūtesu, vipasannena cetasā.

Yathā hi megho thanayam, vijjumālī satakkaku.

Thalam ninnāñca pūreti, abhivassam vasundharam.

Tatheva saddho sutavā, abhisāṅkhacca bhojanam.

Vanibbake tappayati, annapānena paṇḍito.

Āmodamāno pakireti, detha dethāti bhāsati.

Tam hissa gajjitaro hoti, devasseva pavassato.

Sā puññadhārā vipulā, dātāram abhivassatī”ti.

1. Issattham (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Balaviriyañca (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

5. Pabbatūpamasutta

136. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kanda kuto nu tvaṃ mahārāja āgacchasi divā divassā”ti. Yāni tāni bhante raññaṃ khattiyānaṃ muddhāvasittānaṃ issariyamadamattānaṃ kāmagedhapariyuṭṭhitānaṃ janapadatthāvariappattānaṃ mahantaṃ pathavimaṇḍalaṃ abhivijjiya ajjhāvasantānaṃ rājakaraṇīyāni bhavanti, tesu khvāhaṃ etarahi ussukkamāpannoti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja, idha te puriso āgaccheyya puratthimāya disāya saddhāyiko paccayiko, so taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya “yagghe mahārāja jāneyyāsi, ahaṃ āgacchāmi puratthimāya disāya, tatthaddasaṃ mahantaṃ pabbataṃ abbhasamaṃ, sabbe pāṇe nippothento āgacchati. Yaṃ te mahārāja karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī”ti. Atha dutiyo puriso āgaccheyya pacchimāya disāya -pa-. Atha tatiyo puriso āgaccheyya uttarāya disāya. Atha catuttho puriso āgaccheyya dakkhiṇāya disāya saddhāyiko paccayiko, so taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya “yagghe mahārāja jāneyyāsi, ahaṃ āgacchāmi dakkhiṇāya disāya tatthaddasaṃ mahantaṃ pabbataṃ abbhasamaṃ, sabbe pāṇe nippothento āgacchati. Yaṃ te mahārāja karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī”ti. Evarūpe te mahārāja mahati mahabbhaye samuppanne dāruṇe manussakkhaye¹ dullabhe manussatte kimassa karaṇīyanti.

Evarūpe me bhante mahati mahabbhaye samuppanne dāruṇe manussakkhaye dullabhe manussatte kimassa karaṇīyaṃ aññatra dhammacariyāya aññatra samacariyāya aññatra kusalakiriyāya aññatra puññakiriyāyāti.

Ārocemi kho te mahārāja, paṭivedemi kho te mahārāja, adhivattati kho taṃ mahārāja jarāmarāṇaṃ, adhivattamāne ce te mahārāja jarāmarāṇe kimassa karaṇīyanti. Adhivattamāne ca me bhante jarāmarāṇe kimassa karaṇīyaṃ aññatra dhammacariyāya samacariyāya kusalakiriyāya puññakiriyāya. Yāni tāni bhante raññaṃ khattiyānaṃ muddhāvasittānaṃ

issariyamadamattānaṃ kāmagedhapariyuṭṭhitānaṃ
 janapadatthāvariyaṃpattānaṃ mahantaṃ pathavimaṇḍalaṃ abhivijjiya
 ajjhāvasantānaṃ hatthiyuddhāni bhavanti, tesampi bhante hatthiyuddhānaṃ
 natthi gati natthi visayo adhvattamāne jarāmarañe. Yānipi tāni bhante
 raññaṃ khattiyānaṃ muddhāvasittānaṃ -pa- ajjhāvasantānaṃ assayuddhāni
 bhavanti -pa- rathayuddhāni bhavanti -pa- pattiyuddhāni bhavanti, tesampi
 bhante pattiyuddhānaṃ natthi gati natthi visayo adhvattamāne jarāmarañe.
 Santi kho pana bhante imasmiṃ rājakule mantino mahāmattā, ye pahonti¹
 āgate paccatthike mantehi bhedayitum, tesampi bhante mantayuddhānaṃ
 natthi gati natthi visayo adhvattamāne jarāmarañe. Saṃvijjati kho pana
 bhante imasmiṃ rājakule pahutaṃ hiraññasuvaṇṇaṃ bhūmigatañceva
 vechāsattāhaṇa, yena mayaṃ pahoma āgate paccatthike dhanena upalāpetum,
 tesampi bhante dhanayuddhānaṃ natthi gati natthi visayo adhvattamāne
 jarāmarañe. Adhvattamāne ca me bhante jarāmarañe kimassa karaṇīyaṃ
 aññatra dhammacariyāya samacariyāya kusalakiriyāya puññakiriyāyāti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja, adhvattamāne jarāmarañe
 kimassa karaṇīyaṃ aññatra dhammacariyāya samacariyāya kusalakiriyāya
 puññakiriyāyāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- Satthā—

“Yathāpi selā vipulā, nabhaṃ āhacca pabbatā.

Samantānupariyāyeyyūṃ, nippotheno catuddisā.

Evam jarā ca maccu ca, adhvattanti pāṇine².

Khattiye brāhmaṇe vesse, sudde caṇḍālapukkuse.

Na kiñci³ parivajjeti, sabbamevābhimaddati.

Na tattha hatthīnaṃ bhūmi, na rathānaṃ na pattiyā.

Na cāpi mantayuddhena, sakkā jetum dhanena vā.

Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.

Buddhe dhamme ca saṃghe ca, dhīro saddhaṃ nivesaye.

1. Yesam honti (Ka)

2. Pāṇino (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Na kañci (?)

Yo dhammaṃ cari¹ kāyena, vācāya uda cetasā.
Idheva naṃ pasamsanti, pecca sagge pamodati²ti.

Tatiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Puggalo Ayyikā Loko, Issattaṃ² Pabbatūpamā.
Desitaṃ Buddhasettṭhena, imaṃ Kosalapañcakanti.

Kosalasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

1. Dhammacārī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Issatthaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Mārasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Tapokammasutta

137. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “mutto vatamhi tāya dukkarakārikāya, sādhu mutto vatamhi tāya anattasaṃhitāya dukkarakārikāya, sādhu vatamhi mutto bodhim samajjhaganti¹.

Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivittakamaññāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Tapokammā apakkamma, ye na sujjhanti māṇavā.

Asuddho maññasi suddho, suddhimaggā aparaddho”² ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Anattasaṃhitaṃ ñatvā, yaṃ kiñci amaraṃ tapaṃ³.

Sabbaṃ natthāvahaṃ hoti, phiyārittaṃva dhammani⁴.

Sīlaṃ samādhi paññaṃ, maggaṃ bodhāya bhāvayaṃ.

Pattosmi paramaṃ suddhim, nihato tvamasi antakā”^{ti}.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”^{ti} dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

1. Sādhu (hito sato bodhim samajjhaganti (Sī, I), sādhu vatamhi satto bodhisamajjhagūti (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Suddhimaggamaparaddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Aparam tapaṃ (Ka)

4. Vammani (Sī), dhammaniṃ (I), jammaniṃ (Ka) etthāyaṃ dhammasaddo sakkate dhanvani-saddena sadiso maruvācakoti veditabbo, yathā dāḥhadhammātipadaṃ.

2. Hatthirājavaṇṇasutta

138. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ abbhokāse nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyati. Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo mahantaṃ hatthirājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Seyyathāpi nāma mahā-ariṭṭhako maṇi, evamassa sīsaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ rūpiyaṃ, evamassa dantā honti. Seyyathāpi nāma mahatī naṅgalīsā¹, evamassa soṇḍo hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Saṃsaraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ, vaṇṇaṃ katvā subhāsubhaṃ.
Alaṃ te tena pāpima, nihato tvamasi antakā”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

3. Subhasutta

139. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ abbhokāse nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyati. Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato avidūre uccāvacā vaṇṇanibhā upadaṃseti subhā ceva asubhā ca. Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Saṃsaraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ, vaṇṇaṃ katvā subhāsubhaṃ.
Alaṃ te tena pāpima, nihato tvamasi antaka.

1. Naṅgalasīsā (I, Ka)

Ye ca kāyena vācāya, manasā ca susaṃvutā.
Na te māravasānugā, na te mārassa baddhagū”¹ ti.

Atha kho māro -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

4. Paṭhama mārapāsasutta

140. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Mayhaṃ kho bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā yoniso sammappadhānā anuttarā vimutti anuppattā, anuttarā vimutti sacchikatā. Tumhepi bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā yoniso sammappadhānā anuttaraṃ vimuttiṃ anupāpuṇātha, anuttaraṃ vimuttiṃ sacchikarothāti. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Baddhosi mārapāsena, ye dibbā ye ca mānusa.
Mārabandhanabaddhosi, na me samaṇa mokkhasī”ti.
Muttāhaṃ² mārapāsena, ye dibbā ye ca mānusa.
Mārabandhanamuttomhi, nihato tvamasi antakāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

5. Dutiyamārapāsasutta

141. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Muttāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbapāsehi ye dibbā ye ca mānusa. Tumhepi bhikkhave muttā sabbapāsehi ye dibbā ye ca mānusa. Caratha bhikkhave cārikaṃ bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ, mā ekena dve agamittha, desetha bhikkhave dhammaṃ ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ

1. Baddhabhū (Ka), paccagū (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Muttohaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

sabyañjanam kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāsetha,
santi sattā apparajakkhajātikā assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti,
bhavissanti dhammassa aññātāro. Ahampi bhikkhave yena Uruvelā
senānigamo tenupasaṅkamissāmi dhammadesanāyāti. Atha kho māro
pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi—

“Baddhosi sabbapāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānusa.
Mahābandhanabaddhosi, na me samaṇa makkhāsi”ti.

Muttāham sabbapāsehi, ye dibbā ye ca mānusa,
Mahābandhanamuttomhi, nihato tvamasi antakāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

6. Sappasutta

142. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā
rattandhakāratimisāyam abbhokāse nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekaṃ
phusāyati.

Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato bhayam chambhitattam lomahamsam
uppādetukāmo mahantaṃ sapparājavanṇam abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami. Seyyathāpi nāma mahatī ekarukkhikā nāvā, evamassa kāyo
hoti. Seyyathāpi nāma mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilaṇṇam, evamassa phaṇo hoti.
Seyyathāpi nāma mahatī Kosalikā kaṃsapāti, evamassa akkhīni bhavanti.
Seyyathāpi nāma deve gaḷagaḷāyante vijjullatā niccharanti, evamassa
mukhato jivhā niccharati. Seyyathāpi nāma kammāragaggariyā
dhamamānāya saddo hoti, evamassa assāsapassāsānam saddo hoti.

Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayam pāpimā iti veditvā māram pāpimantaṃ
gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Yo suññagehāni sevati,
Seyyā so Muni attasaññato.
Vossajja careyya tatha so,
Patirūpaṃ hi tathāvidhassa taṃ.

Carakā bahū bheravā bahū,
 Atho ḍaṃsasarīsapā¹ bahū.
 Lomampi na tattha iñjaye,
 Suññāgāragato Mahāmuni.

Nabhaṃ phaleyya pathavī caleyya,
 Sabbepi pāṇā uda santaseyyuṃ.
 Sallampi ce urasi pakappayeyyūṃ,
 Upadhīsu tāṇaṃ na karonti Buddhā”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti
 dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

7. Supatisutta

143. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Bhagavā bahudevarattiṃ abbhokāse caṅkamitvā
 rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ pāde pakkhāletvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā dakkhiṇena
 passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno
 uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kiṃ soppasi kiṃ nu soppasi,
 Kimidaṃ soppasi dubbhago² viya.
 Suññamagāranti soppasi,
 Kimidaṃ soppasi sūriye uggate”ti.
 Yassa jālinī visattikā,
 Taṇhā natthi kuhiñci netave.
 Sabbūpadhiparikkhayā Buddhho,
 Soppati kiṃ tavettha mārāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

1. Ḍaṃsa sirīmsapā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Dubbhato (Syā, Kaṃ), dubbhayo (I)

8. Nandatisutta

144. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Nandati puttehi puttimā, gomā gobhi tatheva nandati.

Upadhīhi narassa nandanā, na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhī”ti.

Socati puttehi puttimā, gomā gobhi tatheva socati.

Upadhīhi narassa socanā, na hi so socati yo nirūpadhīti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

9. Paṭhama-āyusutta

145. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Appamidaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ āyu, gamanīyo samparāyo kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ, caritabbaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, natthi jātassa amaraṇaṃ. Yo bhikkhave ciraṃ jīvati, so vassasataṃ appaṃ vā bhiyyoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Dīghamāyu manussānaṃ, na naṃ hīḷe suporiso.

Careyya khīramattova, natthi maccussa āgamo”ti.

Appamāyu manussānaṃ, hīḷeyya naṃ suporiso.

Careyyādittasīsova, natthi maccussa nāgamoti.

Atha kho māro -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

10. Dutiya-āyusutta

146. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho Bhagavā -pa- etadavoca—

Appamidaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ āyu, gamanīyo samparāyo,
kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ, caritabbaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, natthi jātassa amaraṇaṃ.
Yo bhikkhave ciraṃ jīvati, so vassasataṃ appaṃ vā bhiyyoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Nāccayanti ahorattā, jīvitam nūparujjhati.

Āyu anupariyāyati maccānaṃ, nemīva rathakubbaran”ti.

Accayanti ahorattā, jīvitam uparujjhati.

Āyu khīyati maccānaṃ, kunnadīnaṃva odakanti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti
dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Tapokammañca Nāgo ca, Subham Pāsena te duve.

Sappo Supati Nandanaṃ, Āyunā apare duveti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Pāsāṇasutta

147. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate.
Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ abbhokāse
nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyati. Atha kho māro pāpimā
Bhagavato bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo yena

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato avidūre mahante pāsāṇe padālesi.

Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Sacepi kevalaṃ sabbaṃ, Gijjhakūṭaṃ calessasi¹.

Neva sammāvimuttānaṃ, Buddhānaṃ atthi iñjitaṃ”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Kinnusīhasutta

148. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā mahatiyā parisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti.

Atha kho mārasa pāpimato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo mahatiyā parisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kinnu sīhova nadasi, parisāyaṃ visārado.

Paṭimallo hi te atthi, vijitāvī nu maññasi”ti.

Nadanti ve mahāvīrā, parisāsu visārada.

Tathāgatā balappattā, tiṇṇā loke visattikanti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

3. Sakalikasutta

149. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Maddakucchismiṃ migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato pādo

1. Gaḷeyyasi (Syā, Kaṃ), caleyyāsi (Ka)

sakalikāya khato hoti, bhusā sudarṇ Bhagavato vedanā vattanti sārīrikā dukkhā tibbā kharā kaṭukā asātā amanāpā. Tā sudarṇ Bhagavā sato sampajāno adhivāseti avihaññamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭim paññapetvā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Mandiyā nu kho sesi udāhu kāveyyamatto,
Atthā nu te sampacurā na santi.
Eko vivitte sayanāsanamhi,
Niddā mukho kimidaṃ soppase vā”ti.

Na mandiyā sayāmi nāpi kāveyyamatto,
Atthaṃ sameccāhamapetasoko.
Eko vivitte sayanāsanamhi,
Sayāmahaṃ sabbabhūtānukampī.

Yesampi sallam urasi pavittṭham,
Muhum muhum hadayaṃ vedhamānaṃ.
Tepīdha soppari labhare sasallā,
Tasmā ahaṃ na supe vītasallo.

Jaggaṃ na saṅke napi bhemi sottum,
Rattindivā nānutapanti māmam.
Hāniṃ na passāmi kuhiñci loke,
Tasmā supe sabbabhūtānukampīti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

4. Patirūpasutta

150. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati ekasālāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā mahatiyā gihiparisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti.

Atha kho māraṣṣa pāpimato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo mahatiyā gihiparisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Netam tava patirūpaṃ, yadaññamanusāsasi.
Anurodhavirodhesu, mā sajjittho tadācaran”ti.
Hitānukampī Sambuddho, yadaññamanusāsati.
Anurodhavirodhehi, vippamutto Tathāgatoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

5. Mānasasutta

151. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Antalikkhacaro pāso, yvāyaṃ carati mānaso.
Tena taṃ bādhayissāmi, na me samaṇa mokkhasī”ti.
Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā, phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā.
Ettha me vigato chando, nihato tvamasi antakāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

6. Pattasutta

152. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ upādāya bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādāpeti¹ samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhim katvā²

1. Samādāpeti (?)

2. Aṭṭhikavā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

manasi katvā sabbacetasā¹ samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

Atha kho māraṃsa pāpimato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ upādāya bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā pattā abbhokāse nikkhattā honti. Atha kho māro pāpimā balibaddavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā yena te pattā tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “bhikkhu bhikkhu eso balibaddo patte bhindeyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “na so bhikkhu balibaddo, māro eso pāpimā tumhākaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgato”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Rūpaṃ vedayitaṃ saññā, viññāṇaṃ yañca saṅkhataṃ.

Nesohamasmi netam me, evaṃ tattha virajjati.

Evaṃ virattaṃ khemattaṃ, sabbasaṃyojanātigaṃ.

Anvesaṃ sabbaṭṭhānesu, mārasenāpi nājjhagā”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

7. Chaphassāyatanaṣutta

153. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā channaṃ phassāyatanaṇaṃ upādāya bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

1. Sabbacetaso (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), sabbaṃ cetasā (Ka)

Atha kho māraṣṣa pāpimato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ upādāya bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejēti sampahaṃseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato avidūre mahantaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ saddamakāsi, apissudaṃ pathavī maññe undrīyati¹. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “bhikkhu bhikkhu esā pathavī maññe undrīyati”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “nesā bhikkhu pathavī undrīyati, māro eso pāpimā tumhākaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgato”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti veditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā, phassā dhammā ca kevalā.

Etaṃ lokāmiṣaṃ ghorāṃ, ettha loko vimucchito.

Etaṃca samatikkamma, sato Buddhassa sāvako.

Māradheyyaṃ atikkamma, ādiccova virocātī”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

8. Piṇḍasutta

154. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Pañcasālāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Pañcasālāyaṃ Brāhmaṇagāme kumārīkānaṃ pāhunakāni bhavanti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Pañcasālāṃ Brāhmaṇagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tena kho pana samayena Pañcasāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā mārena pāpimatā anvāvitṭhā bhavanti “mā samaṇo Gotamo piṇḍamalattā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā yathādhotena pattena Pañcasālāṃ brāhmaṇagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, tathādhotena² pattena paṭikkami. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca

1. Udrīyati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), u + dara + ya + ti = udrīyati.

2. Yathādhotena (?)

“api tvaṃ samaṇa piṇḍamalattā”ti. Tathā nu tvaṃ pāpima akāsi, yathāhaṃ piṇḍaṃ na labheyyanti. Tena hi bhante Bhagavā dutiyampi Pañcasālaṃ Brāhmaṇagāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisatu, tathāhaṃ karissāmi, yathā Bhagavā piṇḍaṃ lacchatīti.

Apuññaṃ pasavi māro, āsajja naṃ Tathāgataṃ.

Kim nu maññasi pāpima, na me pāpaṃ vipaccati.

Susukhaṃ vata jīvāma, yesaṃ no natthi kiñcanaṃ.

Pitibhakkhā bhavissāma, devā ābhassarā yathāti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

9. Kassakasutta

155. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti. Te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti.

Atha kho mārassa pāpimato etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo bhikkhūnaṃ nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya -pa-. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ vicakkhukammāyā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā kassakavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā mahantaṃ naṅgalaṃ khandhe karitvā dīghapācanayaṭṭhiṃ gahetvā haṭṭhaṭakeso sāṇasāṭṭhinivattho kaddamamakkhitehi pādehi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “api samaṇa balībadde addasā”ti. Kim pana pāpima te balībaddehīti. Mameva samaṇa cakkhu, mama rūpā, mama cakkhusamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, kuhiṃ me samaṇa gantvā mokkhasi. Mameva samaṇa sotaṃ, mama saddā -pa-. Mameva samaṇa ghānaṃ, mama gandhā. Mameva samaṇa jivhā, mama rasā. Mameva samaṇa kāyo, mama phoṭṭhabbā. Mameva samaṇa mano, mama dhammā, mama manosamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, kuhiṃ me samaṇa gantvā mokkhasīti.

Taveva pāpima cakkhu, tava rūpā, tava
 cakkhusamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ. Yattha ca kho pāpima natthi cakkhu,
 natthirūpā, natthicakkhusamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, agati tava tattha pāpima.
 Taveva pāpima sotaṃ, tava saddā, tava sotasaṃphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ.
 Yattha ca kho pāpima natthi sotaṃ, natthi saddā, natthi
 sotasaṃphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, agati tava tattha pāpima. Taveva pāpima
 ghānaṃ, tava gandhā, tava ghānasamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ. Yattha ca kho
 pāpima natthi ghānaṃ, natthi gandhā, natthi
 ghānasamphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, agati tava tattha pāpima. Taveva pāpima
 jivhā, tava rasā, tava jivhāsaṃphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ -pa-. Taveva pāpima
 kāyo, tava phoṭṭhabbā, tava kāyasaṃphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ -pa-. Taveva
 pāpima mano, tava dhammā, tava manosaṃphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ. Yattha
 ca kho pāpima natthi mano, natthi dhammā, natthi
 manosaṃphassaviññāṇāyatanaṃ, agati tava tattha pāpimāti.

Yaṃ vadanti mama yidanti, ye vadanti mamanti ca.

Ettha ce te mano atthi, na me samaṇa mokkhasīti.

Yaṃ vadanti na taṃ mayhaṃ, ye vadanti na te ahaṃ.

Evaṃ pāpima jānāhi, na me maggampi dakkhasīti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā -pa- tatthevantaradhāyīti.

10. Rajjasutta

156. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Himavantapadese¹
 araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ
 cetaso parivitakko udapādi “sakkā nu kho rajjaṃ kāretuṃ ahaṃ
 aghātayaṃ ajinaṃ ajāpayāṃ asocaṃ asocāpayāṃ dhammenā”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya yena
 Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kāretu
 bhante Bhagavā rajjaṃ, kāretu Sugato rajjaṃ ahaṃ aghātayaṃ ajinaṃ
 ajāpayāṃ asocaṃ asocāpayāṃ dhammenā”ti. Kiṃ pana me tvaṃ pāpima
 passasi, yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi “kāretu bhante Bhagavā rajjaṃ, kāretu
 Sugato rajjaṃ ahaṃ aghātayaṃ ajinaṃ ajāpayāṃ asocaṃ

1. Himavantapasse (Sī)

asocāpayam dhammenā”ti. Bhagavatā kho bhante cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, ākaṅkhamāno ca bhante Bhagavā Himavantaṃ pabbatarājaṃ suvaṇṇamtveva adhimucceyya, suvaṇṇaṇca panassāti¹.

Pabbatassa suvaṇṇassa, jātārūpassa kevalo.
Dvittāva nālamekassa, iti vidvā samañcare.

Yo dukkhamaddakkhi yatonidānaṃ,
Kāmesu so jantu kathaṃ nameyya.
Upadhiṃ veditvā saṅgoti loke,
Tasseva jantu vinayāya sikkheti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Bhagavā, jānāti maṃ Sugato”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Pāsāṇo Sīho Sakalikaṃ², Patirūpaṇca Mānasaṃ.
Pattaṃ Āyatanam Piṇḍam, Kassakaṃ Rajjena te dasāti.

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Sambahulasutta

157. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Silāvatīyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato avidūre appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharanti. Atha kho māro pāpimā brāhmaṇavaṇṇam abhinimminivā mahantena jaṭaṇḍuvena ajinakkhipanivattho jiṇṇo gopānasivaṅko ghurughurupassāsī udumbaraḍaṇḍam gahetvā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etadavoca “daharā

1. Suvaṇṇapabbatassāti (Sī, Syā, Kam), suvaṇṇaṇca pabbatassāti (I)

2. Sakhalikaṃ (Ka)

bhavanto pabbajitā susū kāḷakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā anikkīḷitāvino kāmesu, bhuñjantu bhavanto mānusa-ke kāme, mā sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvitthā”ti. Na kho mayaṃ brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvāma, kālikaṇca kho mayaṃ brāhmaṇa hitvā sandiṭṭhikaṃ anudhāvāma, kālikā hi brāhmaṇa kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti. Evaṃ vutte māro pāpimā sīsaṃ okampetvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivasākhāṃ nalāṭe nalāṭikaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍamolubbha pakkāmi.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “idha mayaṃ bhante Bhagavato avidūre appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāma, atha kho bhante aññataro brāhmaṇo mahantena jaṭaṇḍuvena ajinakkhipanivattho jiṇṇo gopānasivaṅko ghurughurupassāsī udumbaradaṇḍaṃ gahetvā yena mayaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā amhe etadavoca ‘daharā bhavanto pabbajitā susū kāḷakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā anikkīḷitāvino kāmesu, bhuñjantu bhavanto mānusa-ke kāme, mā sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvitthā’ti”. Evaṃ vutte mayaṃ bhante taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocumha “na kho mayaṃ brāhmaṇa sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvāma, kālikaṇca kho mayaṃ brāhmaṇa hitvā sandiṭṭhikaṃ anudhāvāma, kālikā hi brāhmaṇa kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo, sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ dhammo akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante so brāhmaṇo sīsaṃ okampetvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivasākhāṃ nalāṭe nalāṭikaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā daṇḍamolubbha pakkantoti.

Neso bhikkhave brāhmaṇo, māro eso pāpimā tumhākaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgatoti. Atha kho Bhagavā etamatthaṃ veditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Yo dukkhamaddakkhi yatonidānaṃ,
 Kāmesu so jantu katharaṃ nameyya.
 Upadhiṃ viditvā saṅgoti loke,
 Tasseva jantu vinayāya sikkhe”ti.

2. Samiddhisutta

158. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Silāvatiyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavato avidūre appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharati. Atha kho āyasmato Samiddhissa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me Satthā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yvāhaṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajito, lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me sabrahmacārino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā”ti. Atha kho māro pāpimā āyasmato Samiddhissa cetasā cetoparivitaṅkamaññāya yenāyasmā Samiddhi tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmato Samiddhissa avidūre mahantaṃ bhayaḥheravaṃ saddamakāsi. Apissudaṃ pathavī maññe undrīyati.

Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato avidūre appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharāmi, tassa mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi ‘lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me Satthā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yvāhaṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajito, lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me sabrahmacārino sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā’ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante avidūre mahābhayaḥheravasaddo ahosi. Apissudaṃ pathavī maññe undrīyati”ti.

Nesā Samiddhi pathavī undrīyati, māro eso pāpimā tuyhaṃ vicakkhukammāya āgato. Gaccha tvaṃ Samiddhi tattheva appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharāhīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Samiddhi Bhagavato

paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Samiddhi tattheva appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihāsi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmato Samiddhissa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa -pa-. Dutiyampi kho māro pāpimā āyasmato Samiddhissa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya -pa-. Apissudaṃ pathavī maññe undrīyati. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajito, agārasmā anagāriyaṃ.

Sati pañña ca me Buddhā, cittaṃca susamāhitaṃ.

Kāmaṃ karassu rūpāni, neva maṃ byādhayissasī”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Samiddhi bhikkhū”ti dukkhi dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

3. Godhikasutta

159. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Godhiko Isigilipasse viharati Kāḷasilāyaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayaikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. Atha kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā sāmayaikāya cetovimuttiyā parihāyi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayaikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā sāmayaikāya cetovimuttiyā parihāyi. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayaikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā -pa- parihāyi. Catutthampi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto -pa- vimuttiṃ phusi. Catutthampi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā -pa- parihāyi. Pañcamampi kho āyasmā Godhiko -pa- cetovimuttiṃ phusi. Pañcamampi kho āyasmā -pa- vimuttiyā parihāyi. Chaṭṭhampi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto sāmayaikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi. Chaṭṭhampi kho āyasmā Godhiko tamhā sāmayaikāya cetovimuttiyā parihāyi.

sattamampi kho āyasmā Godhiko appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto
sāmayikaṃ cetovimuttiṃ phusi.

Atha kho āyasmato Godhikassa etadahosi “yāva chaṭṭhaṃ khvāhaṃ
sāmayikāya cetovimuttiyā parihīno, yaṃnūnāhaṃ Satthaṃ āhareyyan”ti.
Atha kho māro pāpimā āyasmato Godhikassa cetasā
cetoparivitakkamaññāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Mahāvīra mahāpañña, iddhiyā yasasā jala.
Sabbaverabhayātīta, pāde vandāmi cakkhuma.

Sāvako te mahāvīra, maraṇaṃ maraṇābhibhū.
Ākaṅkhati cetayati, taṃ nisedha jutindhara.

Kathaṃ hi Bhagavā tuyhaṃ, sāvako sāsane rato.
Appattamānaso sekkho, kālaṃ kayirā janesutā”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmatā Godhikena Satthaṃ āharitaṃ hoti.
Atha kho Bhagavā māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ
gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Evaṃ hi dhīrā kubbanti, nāvakaṅkhanti jīvitam.
Samūlaṃ taṇhamabbuyha, Godhiko parinibbuto”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “āyāma bhikkhave yena
Isigilipassaṃ Kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkamissāma, yattha Godhikena kulaputtana
Satthaṃ āharitaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
paccassosum.

Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Isigilipassaṃ
Kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Godhikaṃ
dūratova mañcake vivattakkhandhaṃ semānaṃ¹. Tena kho pana samayena
dhūmāyitattaṃ timirāyitattaṃ gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati
pacchimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ, gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ,
gacchati uddhaṃ, gacchati adho, gacchati anudisaṃ.

1. Seyyamānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), soppamānaṃ (Ka)

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ dhūmāyitattaṃ timirāyitattaṃ gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ, gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uddhaṃ, gacchati adho, gacchati anudisaṃ”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave māro pāpimā Godhikassa kulaputtassa viññāṇaṃ samanvesati “kattha Godhikassa kulaputtassa viññāṇaṃ patiṭṭhitaṃ”ti. Appatiṭṭhitena ca bhikkhave viññāṇena Godhiko kulaputto parinibbutoti. Atha kho māro pāpimā beluvapaṇḍuvīṇaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Uddhaṃ adho ca tiriyaṃ, disā anudisā svahaṃ.
Anvesaṃ nādhigacchāmi, Godhiko so kuhiṃ gato”ti.
Yo¹ dhīro dhisampanno, jhāyī jhānarato sadā.
Ahorattaṃ anuyuñjaṃ, jīvitaṃ anikāmayam.
Jetvāna maccuno² senaṃ, anāgantvā punabbhavaṃ.
Samūlaṃ taṇhamabbuyha, Godhiko parinibbutoti.
Tassa sokaparetassa, vīṇā kacchā abhassatha.
Tato so dummano yakkho, tatthevantaradhāyathāti³.

4. Sattavassānubandhasutta

160. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhe. Tena kho pana samayena māro pāpimā sattavassāni Bhagavantaṃ anubandho hoti otārāpekkho otāraṃ alabhamāno. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Sokāvatīṇṇo nu vanamhi jhāyasi,
Vittaṃ nu jīno uda patthayāno.
Āguṃ nu gāmasmimakāsi kiñci,
Kasmā janena na karosi sakkhiṃ.
Sakkhī na sampajjati kenaci te”ti.

1. So (Sī, I)

2. Bhettvā namucino (Sī)

3. Tatthevantaradhāyithāti (Syā, Kaṃ), tattheva antaradhāyīti (Ka)

Sokassa mūlaṃ palikhāya sabbaṃ,

Anāgu jhāyāmi asocamāno.

Chetvāna sabbaṃ bhavalobhajappaṃ,

Anāsavo jhāyāmi pamattabandhūti.

Yaṃ vadanti mama yidanti, ye vadanti mamanti ca.

Ettha ce te mano atthi, na me samaṇa mokkhasīti.

Yaṃ vadanti na taṃ mayhaṃ, ye vadanti na te ahaṃ.

Evaṃ pāpima jānāhi, na me maggampi dakkhasīti.

Sace maggaṃ anubuddhaṃ, khemaṃ amatagāmināṃ.

Apehi gaccha tvameveko, kimaññamanusāsasīti.

Amaccudheyyaṃ pucchanti, ye janā pāragāmino.

Tesāhaṃ puṭṭho akkhāmi, yaṃ saccaṃ taṃ nirūpadhinti.

Seyyathāpi bhante gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre pokkharaṇī,
tatrassa kakkaṭako. Atha kho bhante sambahulā kumārakā vā kumārikāyo vā
tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā nikkhamitvā yena sā pokkharaṇī
tenupasaṅkameyyuṃ, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ kakkaṭakaṃ udakā uddharitvā
thale patiṭṭhāpeyyuṃ. Yaṃ yadeva hi so bhante kakkaṭako aḷaṃ
abhininnāmeyya. Taṃ tadeva te kumārakā vā kumārikāyo vā kaṭṭhena vā
kathalāya vā sañchindeyyuṃ sambhañjeyyuṃ sampalibhañjeyyuṃ, evaṃ hi
so bhante kakkaṭako sabbehi aḷehi sañchinnehi sambhaggehi
sampalibhaggehi abhabbo taṃ pokkharaṇiṃ otarituṃ. Evameva kho bhante
yāni kānici visukāyikāni¹ visevitāni vipphanditāni sabbāni tāni² Bhagavatā
sañchinnāni sambhaggāni sampalibhaggāni, abhabbo dānāhaṃ bhante puna
Bhagavantam upasaṅkamituṃ, yadidaṃ otārāpekkhoti. Atha kho māro
pāpimā Bhagavato santike imā nibbejanīyā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Medavaṇṇaṇca pāsāṇaṃ, vāyaso anupariyagā.

Apettha muduṃ vindema, api assādanā siyā.

1. Yāni visukāyikāni (Sī, I, Ka)

2. Kānici kānici sabbāni (Sī, I, Ka)

Aladdhā tattha assādaṃ, vāyasetto apakkame.
Kākova selamāsajja, nibbijjāpema Gotamā”ti.

5. Māradhītusutta

161. Atha kho māro pāpimā Bhagavato santike imā nibbejanīyā gāthāyo abhāsivā tamhā tñhānā apakkamma Bhagavato avidūre pathaviyaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno kaṭṭhena bhūmiṃ vilikhanto. Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītaro yena māro pāpimā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā mārāṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsimsu—

“Kenāsi dummano tāta, purisaṃ kaṃ nu socasi.
Mayaṃ taṃ rāgapāsena, āraññamiva kuñjaraṃ.
Bandhitvā ānayissāma, vasago te bhavissatī”ti.

Arahaṃ Sugato loke, na rāgena suvānayo.
Māradheyyaṃ atikkanto, tasmā socāmahaṃ bhusanti.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītaro yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “pāde te samaṇa paricāremā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā na manasākāsi, yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītaro ekamantaṃ apakkamma evaṃ samacintesuṃ “uccāvacā kho purisānaṃ adhippāyā, yaṃnūna mayaṃ ekasataṃ ekasataṃ kumārivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmā”ti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītaro ekasataṃ ekasataṃ kumārivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “pāde te samaṇa paricāremā”ti. Tampi Bhagavā na manasākāsi, yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītaro ekamantaṃ apakkamma evaṃ samacintesuṃ “uccāvacā kho purisānaṃ adhippāyā, yaṃnūna mayaṃ ekasataṃ

ekasataṃ avijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmā”ti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītarō ekasataṃ ekasataṃ avijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “pāde te samaṇa paricāremā”ti. Tampi Bhagavā na manasākāsi, yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- yaṃnūna mayaṃ ekasataṃ ekasataṃ sakim vijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmāti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- sakim vijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavocum “pāde te samaṇa paricāremā”ti. Tampi Bhagavā na manasākāsi, yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- yaṃnūna mayaṃ ekasataṃ ekasataṃ duvijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmāti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- duvijātavaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā -pa- yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto. Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- majjhimitthivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmāti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- majjhimitthivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā -pa- anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- mahitthivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimmineyyāmāti. Atha kho Taṇhā ca -pa- mahitthivaṇṇasataṃ abhinimminivā yena Bhagavā -pa- anuttare upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto. Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītarō ekamantaṃ apakkamma etadavocum “saccaṃ kira no pitā avoca—

‘Araham Sugato loke, na rāgena suvānayo.

Māradheyyaṃ atikkanto, tasmā socāmaḥaṃ bhusaṇ’ti”.

Yaṃ hi mayaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā avītarāgaṃ iminā upakkamena upakkameyyāma, hadayaṃ vāssa phaleyya, uṇhaṃ lohitaṃ vā mukhato uggaccheyya, ummādaṃ vā pāpuṇeyya cittakkhepaṃ vā. Seyyathā vā pana naḷo harito luto ussussati visussati milāyati. Evameva ussusseyya visusseyya milāyeyyāti.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca Arati ca Ragā ca māradhītaro yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā
kho Taṇhā māradhītā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Sokāvaṭṭiṇṇo nu vanamhi jhāyasi,
Vittaṃ nu jīno uda patthayāno.
Āgum nu gāmasmimakāsi kiñci,
Kasmā janena na karosi sakkhim.
Sakkhī na sampajjati kenaci te”ti.

Atthassa pattim hadayassa santim,
Jetvāna senaṃ piyasātarūpaṃ.
Ekohaṃ¹ jhāyaṃ sukhamanubodhim,
Tasmā janena na karomi sakkhim.
Sakkhī na sampajjati kenaci meti.

Atha kho Arati² māradhītā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kathaṃvihārībahulodha bhikkhu,
Pañcoghaṭṭiṇṇo atarīdha chaṭṭhaṃ.
Kathaṃ jhāyim³ bahulaṃ kāmasaññā,
Paribāhirā honti aladdha yo tan”ti.

Passaddhakāyo suvimuttacitto,
Asaṅkharāno satimā anoko.
Aññāya dhammaṃ avitakkajhāyī,
Na kuppati na sarati na thino⁴.

Evaṃvihārībahulodha bhikkhu,
Pañcoghaṭṭiṇṇo atarīdha chaṭṭhaṃ.
Evaṃ jhāyim bahulaṃ kāmasaññā,
Paribāhirā honti aladdha yo tanti.

1. Ekāhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Arati ca (Ka)

3. Kathaṃ jhāyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I), kathajjhāyaṃ (Ka) 4. Na kuppati nassaratī na thīno (Sī)

Atha kho Ragā¹ māradhītā Bhagavato santike gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Acchejja taṇhaṃ gaṇasaṅghacārī,
Addhā carissanti² bahū ca saddhā.
Bahum vatāyaṃ janataṃ anoko,
Acchejja nessati maccurājassa pāranti.

Nayanti ve mahāvīrā, saddhammena Tathāgatā.
Dhammena nayamānānaṃ, kā usūyā vijānatan”ti.

Atha kho Taṇhā ca Aratī ca Ragā ca māradhītaro yena māro pāpimā
tenupasaṅkamimsu. Addasā kho māro pāpimā Taṇhaṇca Aratīṇca Ragaṇca
māradhītaro dūratova āgacchantiyo, disvāna gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Bālā kumudanālehi, pabbataṃ abhimatthatha³.
Giriṃ nakhena khanatha, ayo dantehi khādatha.
Selaṃva sirasūhacca⁴, pātāle gādhamesatha.
Khāṇumva urasāsajja, nibbijjāpetha Gotamā”ti.
Daddallamānā āgañchum, Taṇhā ca Aratī Ragā.
Tā tattha panudī Satthā, tūlaṃ bhaṭṭhaṃva mālutoti.

Tatiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sambahulā Samiddhi ca, Godhikaṃ Sattavassāni.
Dhītaraṃ desitaṃ Buddha, seṭṭhena imaṃ Mārapaṇcakanti.

Mārasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

1. Ragā ca (Ka)

2. Tarissanti (Sī)

3. Abhimanthatha (Sī)

4. Sirasi ūhacca (Sī), sirasi ohacca (Syā, Kaṃ)

5. Bhikkhunīsamyutta

1. Āḷavikāśutta

162. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Āḷavikā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami vivekatthini. Atha kho māro pāpimā Āḷavikāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo vivekamhā cāvetukāmo yena Āḷavikā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Āḷavikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Natthi nissaraṇaṃ loke, kiṃ vivekena kāhasi.

Bhuñjassu kāmaratiyo, māhu pacchānutāpinī”ti.

Atha kho Āḷavikāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Āḷavikāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo vivekamhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Āḷavikā bhikkhunī māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

“Atthi nissaraṇaṃ loke, paññāya me suphassitaṃ¹.

Pamattabandhu pāpima, na tvaṃ jānāsi taṃ padaṃ.

Sattisūlūpamā kāmā, khandhāsaṃ adhikuṭṭanā.

Yaṃ tvaṃ kāmaratiṃ brūsi, arati mayha sā ahū”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Āḷavikā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

1. Suphassitaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Somāsutta

163. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Somā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Somāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Somā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Somaṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yaṃ taṃ isihi pattabbaṃ, ṭhānaṃ durabhisambhavaṃ.
Na taṃ dvaṅgulapaññāya, sakkā pappotumitthiyā”ti.

Atha kho Somāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Somāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Somā bhikkhunī māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

“Itthibhāvo kiṃ kayirā, cittamhi susamāhite.
Ñāṇamhi vattamānamhi, sammā dhammaṃ vipassato.
Yassa nūna siyā evaṃ, itthāhaṃ purisoti vā.
Kiñci vā pana aññasmi¹, taṃ māro vattumarahati”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Somā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

3. Kisāgotamīsutta

164. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Andhavanaṃ

1. Asmīti (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Andhavanam ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Kisāgotamiṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kiṃ nu tvaṃ mataputtāva, ekamāsi rudammukhī.
Vanamajjhagatā ekā, purisaṃ nu gavesasi”ti.

Atha kho Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Kisāgotamiyā bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti.

Atha kho Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī māro ayaṃ pāpimā iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

“Accantaṃ mataputtāmi, purisā etadantikā.
Na socāmi na rodāmi, na taṃ bhāyāmi āvuso.
Sabbattha vihatā nandī, tamokkhandho padālito.
Jetvāna maccuno¹ senaṃ, viharāmi anāsavā”ti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Kisāgotamī bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

4. Vijayāsutta

165. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Vijayā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Vijayāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Vijayā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Vijayaṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

1. Jetvā namucino (Si)

“Daharā tvaṃ rūpavatī, ahañca daharo susu.
Pañcaṅgikena turiyena, chayyebhiramāmase”ti¹.

Atha kho Vijayāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Vijayāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Vijayā bhikkhunī “māro ayaṃ pāpimā” iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā, phoṭṭhabbā ca manoramā.
Niyyātayāmi tuyheva, māra nāhaṃ tenatthikā.
Iminā pūtikāyena, bhindanena pabhaṅgunā.
Attīyāmi harāyāmi, kāmataṇhā samūhatā.
Ye ca rūpūpagā sattā, ye ca arūpaṭṭhāyino².
Yā ca santā samāpatti, sabbattha vihato tamoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Vijayā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

5. Uppalavaṇṇāsutta

166. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayā nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmim supupphitasālarukkhāmūle aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Uppalavaṇṇāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Uppalavaṇṇaṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Supupphitaggaṃ upagamma bhikkhuni,
Ekā tuvaṃ tiṭṭhasi sālamūle.
Na catthi te dutiyā vaṇṇadhātu,
Bāle na tvaṃ bhāyasi dhuttakānanti.

1. Ehi ayye ramāmaseti (Sī)

2. Āruppaṭṭhāyino (Sī, I)

Atha kho Uppalavaṇṇāya bhikkhunīya etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Uppalavaṇṇāya bhikkhunīya etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhunī “māro ayaṃ pāpimā” iti veditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

Sataṃ sahaṃsānīpi dhuttakānaṃ,

Idhāgatā tādisakā bhaveyyuṃ.

Lomaṃ na iñjāmi na santasāmi,

Na māra bhāyāmi tamekikāpi.

Esā antaradhāyāmi, kucchiṃ vā pavisāmi te.

Pakhumantarikāyampi, tiṭṭhantiṃ maṃ na dakkhasi.

Cittasmiṃ vasībhūtāmi, iddhipādā subhāvitā.

Sabbabandhanamuttāmi, na taṃ bhāyāmi āvusoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Uppalavaṇṇā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

6. Cālāsutta

167. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Cālā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Cālā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Cālāṃ bhikkhuniṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu tvaṃ bhikkhuni na rocesi”ti. Jātiṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso na rocemīti.

Kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi, jāto kāmāni bhuñjati.

Ko nu taṃ idamādapayi, jātiṃ mā roca¹ bhikkhunīti.

Jātassa maraṇaṃ hoti, jāto dukkhāni phussati².

Bandhaṃ vadhāṃ pariklesaṃ, tasmā jātiṃ na rocaye.

1. Mā rocesi (Sī, I)

2. Passati (Sī, I)

Buddho dhammamadesesi, jātiyā samatikkamaṃ.

Sabbadukkhappahānāya, so maṃ sacce nivesayi.

Ye ca rūpūpagā sattā, ye ca arūpaṭṭhāyino.

Nirodhaṃ appajānantā, āgantāro punabbhavanti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Cālā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

7. Upacālāsutta

168. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Upacālā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Upacālā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Upacālāṃ bhikkhuniṃ etadavoca “kattha nu tvaṃ bhikkhuni uppajjitukāmā”ti. Na khvāhaṃ āvuso katthaci uppajjitukāmāti.

Tāvatimsā ca Yāmā ca, Tusitā cāpi devatā.

Nimmānaratino devā, ye devā Vasavattino.

Tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi, ratim paccanubhossasīti.

Tāvatimsā ca Yāmā ca, Tusitā cāpi devatā.

Nimmānaratino devā, ye devā Vasavattino.

Kāma-bandhanabaddhā te, enti māra-vasaṃ puna.

Sabbo ādīpito¹ loko, sabbo loko padhūpito.

Sabbo pajjālito² loko, sabbo loko pakampito.

Akampitaṃ apajjalitaṃ³, aputhujjanasevitaṃ.

Agati yattha māra-ssa, tattha me nirato manoti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Upacālā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

1. Sabbova ādīto (Syā, Kam) 2. Pajjalito (sabbattha) 3. Acalitaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

8. Sīsūpacālāsutta

169. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Sīsūpacālā¹ bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā yena Sīsūpacālā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sīsūpacālaṃ bhikkhunim etadavoca “kassa nu tvam bhikkhuni pāsaṇḍaṃ rocesi”ti. Na khvāhaṃ āvuso kassaci pāsaṇḍaṃ rocemīti.

Kaṃ nu uddissa muṇḍāsi, samaṇi viya dissasi,
Na ca rocesi pāsaṇḍaṃ, kimiva carasi momūhātī.

Ito bahiddhā pāsaṇḍā, diṭṭhīsu pasīdanti te.
Na tesaṃ dhammaṃ rocemi, te dhammassa akovidā.

Atthi Sakyakule jāto, Buddho appaṭipuggalo.
Sabbābhībhū māranudo, sabbatthamaparājito.

Sabbattha mutto asito, sabbaṃ passati cakkhumā.
Sabbakammakkhayaṃ patto, vimutto upadhisāṅkhaye.
So mayhaṃ Bhagavā Satthā, tassa rocemi sāsananti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Sīsūpacālā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

9. Selāsutta

170. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Selā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā -pa- aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Selāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo -pa- Selaṃ bhikkhunim gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kenidaṃ pakataṃ bimbaṃ, kvanu² bimbassa kārako.
Kvanu bimbarṃ samuppannaṃ, kvanu bimbarṃ nirujjhatīti.

Atha kho Selāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Selāya

1. Sīsūpacālā (Sī)

2. Kvannu (Sī, I), kvaci (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Selā bhikkhunī “māro ayaṃ pāpimā” iti veditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

Nayidaṃ attakataṃ¹ bimbaṃ, nayidaṃ parakataṃ¹ aghaṃ.

Hetuṃ paṭicca sambhūtaṃ, hetubhaṅgā nirujjhati.

Yathā aññataraṃ bijaṃ, khetto vuttaṃ virūhati.

Pathavīrasaṇcāgamma, sinehaṇca tadūbhayaṃ.

Evaṃ khandhā ca dhātuyo, cha ca āyatanā ime.

Hetuṃ paṭicca sambhūtā, hetubhaṅgā nirujjhareti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Selā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

10. Vajirāsutta

171. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Vajirā bhikkhunī pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyāṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇṭikāntā yena Andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya, Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā Vajirāya bhikkhuniyā bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo yena Vajirā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Vajiraṃ bhikkhuniṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kenāyaṃ pakato satto, kuvaṃ sattassa kāraṇaṃ.

Kuvaṃ satto samuppanno, kuvaṃ satto nirujjhatīti.

Atha kho Vajirāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “ko nu khvāyaṃ, manusso vā amanusso vā gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha kho Vajirāya bhikkhuniyā etadahosi “māro kho ayaṃ pāpimā mama bhayaṃ chambhitattaṃ lomahaṃsaṃ uppādetukāmo samādhimhā cāvetukāmo gāthaṃ bhāsati”ti. Atha

1. Nayidaṃ pakataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

kho Vajirā bhikkhunī “māro ayaṃ pāpimā” iti viditvā māraṃ pāpimantaṃ
gāthāhi paccabhāsi—

Kiṃ nu sattoti paccesi, māra diṭṭhigataṃ nu te.
Suddhasaṅkhārapuñjoyaṃ, nayidha sattupalabbhati.

Yathā hi aṅgasambhārā, hoti saddo ratho iti.
Evaṃ khandhesu santesu, hoti sattoti sammuti¹.

Dukkameva hi sambhoti, dukkhaṃ tiṭṭhati veti ca.
Nāññatra dukkhā sambhoti, nāññaṃ dukkhā nirujjhatīti.

Atha kho māro pāpimā “jānāti maṃ Vajirā bhikkhunī”ti dukkhī
dummano tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Bhikkhunīsaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Ālavikā ca Somā ca, Gotamī Vijayā saha.
Uppalavaṇṇā ca Cālā, Upacālā Sīsupacālā ca.
Selā Vajirāya te dasāti.

1. Sammati (Syā, Kaṃ)

6. Brahmasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Brahmāyācanasutta

172. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “adhigato kho myāyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedanīyo, ālayarāmā kho panāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā, ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ idaṃ ṭhānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppādo, idampi kho ṭhānaṃ duddasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Ahañceva kho pana dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, pare ca me na ājāneyyūṃ, so mamassa kilamatho, sā mamassa vihesā”ti. Apissu Bhagavantam imā anacchariyā gāthāyo paṭibhaṃsu pubbe assutapubbā—

Kicchena me adhigataṃ, halaṃ dāni pakāsitūṃ.

Rāgadosaparetehi, nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.

Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ, gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ.

Rāgarattā na dakkhanti, tamokhandena āvuṭṭāti¹.

Itiha Bhagavato paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati, no dhammadesanāya.

Atha kho brahmuno Sahampatissa Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya etadahosi “nassati vata bho loko, vinassati vata bho loko, yatra hi nāma Tathāgatassa Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa appossukkatāya cittaṃ namati², no dhammadesanāya”ti.

1. Tamokkhandhena āvuṭṭāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Namissati (?)

atha kho brahmā Sahampati seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ¹ vā
 bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva brahmaloke
 antarahito Bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati
 ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dakkhiṇajāṇumaṇḍalaṃ pathaviyaṃ nihantvā
 yena Bhagavā tenaṅjaliraṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “desetu bhante
 Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, santi sattā
 apparajakkhajātikā, assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti
 dhammassa aññātāro”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā
 athāparam etadavoca—

Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe,
 Dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito.
 Apāpuretaṃ² amatassa dvāraṃ,
 Suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenānubuddhaṃ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhaniṭṭhito,
 Yathāpi passe janataṃ samantato.
 Tathūpamaṃ dhammamayaṃ sumedha,
 Pāsādamāruyha samantacakkhu.
 Sokāvatiṇṇaṃ³ janatamapetasoko,
 Avekkhassu jātijarābhibhūtaṃ.

Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasaṅgāma,
 Satthavāha anaṇa⁴ vicara loke.
 Desassu⁵ Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
 Aññātāro bhavissantīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ veditvā sattesu ca
 kāruṇṇataṃ paṭicca Buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ volokesi, addasā kho Bhagavā
 Buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ volokento satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe
 tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye
 appekacce

1. Sammiñjitaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Avāpuretaṃ (Sī)

3. Sokāvakiṇṇaṃ (Sī)

4. Anaṇa (Rūpasiddhiṭṭikā)

5. Desetu (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

paralokavajjabhayadassāvine¹ viharante appekacce na
 paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante, seyyathāpi nāma uppaliniyaṃ vā
 paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarīkiniyaṃ vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā
 puṇḍarīkāni vā uduke jātāni uduke saṃvaḍḍhāni udakānuggatāni anto
 nimuggaposīni, appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā uduke
 jātāni uduke saṃvaḍḍhāni samodakaṃ ṭhitāni, appekaccāni uppalāni vā
 Padumāni vā puṇḍarīkāni vā uduke jātāni uduke saṃvaḍḍhāni udakā
 accuggamma ṭhitāni² anupalittāni udakena, evameva Bhagavā
 Buddhacakkhunā lokaṃ volokento addasa satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe
 tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye
 appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante appekacce na
 paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante, disvāna brahmānaṃ Sahampatiṃ
 gāthāya paccabhāsi—

Apārutā tesāṃ amatassa dvārā,
 Ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddhamā.
 Vihimsasaññī paguṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ,
 Dhammaṃ paṇītaṃ manujesu brahmeti.

Atha kho brahmā Sahampati “katāvakāso khomhi Bhagavatā
 dhammadesanāyā”ti Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā
 tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Gāravasutta

173. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Uruvelāyaṃ viharati
 najjā Nerañjarāya tīre Ajapālanigrodhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho. Atha
 kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi
 “dukkhaṃ kho agāravo viharati appatisso, kaṃ nu khvāhaṃ samaṇaṃ vā
 brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā³ upanissāya vihareyyaṃ”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “aparipuṇṇassa kho sīlakkhandhassa
 pāripūriyā aññaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā
 upanissāya

1. Dassāvino (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Tiṭṭhanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Garukatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

vihareyyaṃ, na kho paṇāhaṃ passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya attanā sīlasampannataraṃ aṇṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipuṇṇassa kho samādhikkhandhassa pāripūriyā aṇṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ, na kho paṇāhaṃ passāmi sadevake loke -pa- attanā samādhisampannataraṃ aṇṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipuṇṇassa paññākkhandhassa pāripūriyā aṇṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ, na kho paṇāhaṃ passāmi sadevake -pa- attanā paññāsampannataraṃ aṇṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipuṇṇassa kho vimuttikkhandhassa pāripūriyā aṇṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ, na kho paṇāhaṃ passāmi sadevake -pa- attanā vimuttisampannataraṃ aṇṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ.

Aparipuṇṇassa kho vimuttiñāḍadassanakkhandhassa pāripūriyā aṇṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ. Na kho paṇāhaṃ passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya attanā vimuttiñāḍadassanasampannataraṃ aṇṇaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yamaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yvāyaṃ dhammo mayā abhisambuddho, tameva dhammaṃ sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya vihareyyaṃ”ti.

Atha kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṅjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “evametaṃ Bhagavā, evametaṃ Sugata, yepi te bhante ahesuṃ atītamaddhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā,

tepi Bhagavanto dhammaññeva sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharim̐su.
 Yepi te bhante bhavissanti anāgatamaddhānaṃ Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā,
 tepi Bhagavanto dhammaññeva sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya
 viharissanti. Bhagavāpi bhante etarahi Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho
 dhammaññeva sakkatvā garuṃ katvā upanissāya viharatūti. Idamavoca
 brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā athāparaṃ etadavoca—

Ye ca atītā Sambuddhā, ye ca Buddhā anāgatā.

Yo cetarahi Sambuddho, bahūnaṃ¹ sokaṇāsano.

Sabbe saddhammagaruno, vihaṃsu² viharanti ca.

Tathāpi viharissanti, esā Buddhāna dhammatā.

Tasmā hi attakāmena³, mahattamabhikaṅkhatā.

Saddhammo garukātabbo, saraṃ Buddhāna sāsanti.

3. Brahmadevasutta

174. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarissā
 brāhmaṇiyā Brahmadevo nāma putto Bhagavato santike agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti.

Atha kho āyasmā Brahmadevo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī
 pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva
 dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti,
 vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti
 abbhaññāsi, aññataro ca panāyasmā Brahmadevo arahataṃ ahosi.

Atha kho āyasmā Brahmadevo pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā
 pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyaṃ sapadānaṃ
 piṇḍāya caramāno yena sakamātu nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana
 samayena āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātā brāhmaṇī brahmuno āhutiṃ
 niccaṃ

1. Bahunnaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Viharim̐su (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Atthakāmena (Sī, I, Ka)

paggaṇhāti. Atha kho brahmuno Sahampatissa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātā brāhmaṇī brahmuno āhutiṃ niccaṃ paggaṇhāti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ taṃ upasaṅkamitvā saṃvejeyya”ti. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva brahmaloke antarahito āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātu nivesane pāturahosi. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati vehāsaṃ ʈhito āyasmato Brahmadevassa mātaraṃ brāhmaṇiṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Dūre ito brāhmaṇi brahmaloko,
Yassāhutiṃ paggaṇhāsi niccaṃ.
Netādiso brāhmaṇi brahmabhakkho,
Kiṃ jappasi brahmapathaṃ ajānaṃ¹.

Eso hi te brāhmaṇi Brahmadevo,
Nirūpadhiko atidevapatto.
Akiñcano bhikkhu anaññaposī,
Yo te so² piṇḍāya gharaṃ pavīṭṭho.

Āhuneyyo vedagu bhāvitatto,
Narānaṃ devānañca dakkhiṇeyyo.
Bāhitvā pāpāni anūpalitto,
Ghāsesanaṃ iriyati sītibhūto.

Na tassa pacchā na puratthamatthi,
Santo vidhūmo anigho nirāso.
Nikkhattadaṇḍo tasathāvaresu,
So tyāhutiṃ bhuñjatu aggapiṇḍaṃ.

Visenibhūto upasantacitto,
Nāgova danto carati anejo.
Bhikkhu susīlo suvimuttacitto,
So tyāhutiṃ bhuñjatu aggapiṇḍaṃ.

1. Ajānantī (Sī, I, Ka)

2. Te so (Sī, I), yo te sa (?)

Tasmim pasannā avikampamānā,
 Patiṭṭhapehi dakkhiṇaṃ dakkhiṇeyye.
 Karohi puññaṃ sukhamāyatikaṃ,
 Disvā Munim brāhmaṇi oghatiṇṇanti.

Tasmim pasannā avikampamānā,
 Patiṭṭhapesi dakkhiṇaṃ dakkhiṇeyye.
 Akāsi puññaṃ sukhamāyatikaṃ,
 Disvā munim brāhmaṇi oghatiṇṇanti.

4. Bakabrahmasutta

175. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bakassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti “idaṃ niccaṃ idaṃ dhuvaṃ idaṃ sassataṃ idaṃ kevalaṃ idaṃ acavanadhammaṃ, idaṃ hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca panaññaṃ uttari¹ nissaraṇaṃ natthi”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Bakassa brahmuno cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva Jetavane antarahito tasmim brahmaloke pāturahosi. Addasā kho Bako brahmā Bhagavantaṃ dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ehi kho mārisa, svāgataṃ te mārisa, cirassaṃ kho mārisa imaṃ pariyāyamakāsi, yadidaṃ idhāgamanāya. Idaṃ hi mārisa niccaṃ idaṃ dhuvaṃ idaṃ sassataṃ idaṃ kevalaṃ idaṃ acavanadhammaṃ, idaṃ hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca panaññaṃ uttari nissaraṇaṃ natthi”ti.

Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Bakaṃ brahmānaṃ etadavoca “avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā,

1. Uttariṃ (Si, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

yatra hi nāma aniccaṃyeva samānaṃ ‘niccan’ti vakkhati, adhuvaṃyeva samānaṃ ‘dhuvaṃ’ti vakkhati, asassataṃyeva samānaṃ ‘sassatan’ti vakkhati, akevalaṃyeva samānaṃ ‘kevalan’ti vakkhati, cavanadhammaṃyeva samānaṃ ‘acavanadhamman’ti vakkhati. Yattha ca pana jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca, tañca tathā vakkhati. Idaṃ hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, santañca panaññaṃ uttari nissaraṇaṃ, natthaññaṃ uttari nissaraṇanti vakkhati”ti.

Dvāsattati Gotama puñṇakammā,
Vasavattino jātijaraṃ atītā.
Ayamantimā vedagū brahmupapatti,
Asmābhijappanti janā anekāti.

Appaṃ hi etaṃ na hi dīghamāyu,
Yaṃ tvaṃ Baka mañṇasi dīghamāyuraṃ.
Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ¹ Nirabbudānaṃ,
Āyuraṃ pajānāmi tavāhaṃ brahmeti.

Anantadassī Bhagavāhamasmi,
Jātijaraṃ sokamupātivatto.
Kiṃ me purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ,
Ācikkha me taṃ yamaṃ vijañṇāti.

Yaṃ tvaṃ apāyesi bahū manusse,
Pipāsīte ghammaṃ samparete.
Taṃ te purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ,
Suttappabuddhova anussarāmi.

Yaṃ eṇikūlasmiṃ janaṃ gahītaṃ,
Amocayī gayhakaṃ nīyamānaṃ.
Taṃ te purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ,
Suttappabuddhova anussarāmi.

1. Sahassāna (Syā, Kaṃ)

Gaṅgāya sotasmim̐ gahītanāvaṃ,
 Luddena nāgena manussakamyā.
 Pamocayittha balasā pasayha,
 Taṃ te purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ.
 Suttappabuddhova anussarāmi.

Kappo ca te baddhacaro ahoṣim̐,
 Sambuddhimantaṃ¹ vatinaṃ amaññi.
 Taṃ te purāṇaṃ vatasīlavattaṃ,
 Suttappabuddhova anussarāmīti.

Addhā pajānāsi mametaṃāyumaṃ,
 Aññepi² jānāsi tathā hi Buddho.
 Tathā hi tyāyaṃ jalitānubhāvo,
 Obhāsayaṃ tiṭṭhati brahmalokanti.

5. Aññatarabrahmasutta

176. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti “natthi so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā, yo idha āgaccheyyā”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa brahmuno cetasaṃ cetoparivitakkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso -pa- tasmiṃ brahmaloke pāturahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā.

Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etadahosi “kahaṃ nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī”ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno³ Bhagavantam̐ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena tassa brahmuno uparivehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ tejodhātuṃ samāpannaṃ, disvāna seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya, evameva Jetavane antarahito tasmiṃ brahmaloke pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā

1. Sambuddhivantaṃ (bahūsu)

2. Aññampi (Sī, I)

3. Mahāmoggallāno (Ka)

Mahāmogallāno puratthimaṃ disaṃ nissāya¹ tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

Atha kho āyasmato Mahākassapassa etadahosi “kahaṃ nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī”ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Bhagavantam dibbena cakkhunā -pa- disvāna seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso -pa- evameva Jetavane antarahito tasmim brahmaloce pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

Atha kho āyasmato Mahākappinassa etadahosi “kahaṃ nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī”ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahākappino Bhagavantam dibbena cakkhunā -pa- tejodhātuṃ samāpannaṃ, disvāna seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso -pa- evameva Jetavane antarahito tasmim brahmaloce pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākappino pacchimaṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

Atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa etadahosi “kahaṃ nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatī”ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Anuruddho -pa- tejodhātuṃ samāpannaṃ, disvāna seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso -pa- tasmim brahmaloce pāturahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho uttaraṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcataraṃ Bhagavato.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmogallāno ta brahmānaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Ajjāpi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi, yā te diṭṭhi pure ahu.

Passasi vītivattantaṃ, brahmaloce pabhassaranti.

Na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi, yā me diṭṭhi pure ahu.

Passāmi vītivattantaṃ, brahmaloce pabhassaraṃ.

Svāhaṃ ajja kathaṃ vajjaṃ, ahaṃ niccomhi sassatoti.

1. Upanissāya (Sī)

Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ brahmānaṃ saṃvejetvā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva tasmīṃ brahmaloke antarahito Jetavane pāturahosi. Atha kho so brahmā aññataraṃ brahmapārisajjaṃ āmantesi “ehi tvam mārisa yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ evaṃ vadehi ‘atthi nu kho mārisa Moggallāna aññepi tassa Bhagavato sāvakā evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā seyyathāpi bhavaṃ Moggallāno Kassapo Kappino Anuruddho’ti”. “Evaṃ mārisa”ti kho so brahmapārisajjo tassa brahmuno paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho mārisa Moggallāna aññepi tassa Bhagavato sāvakā evaṃmahiddhikā evaṃmahānubhāvā seyyathāpi bhavaṃ Moggallāno Kassapo Kappino Anuruddho”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṃ brahmapārisajjaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Tevijjā iddhipattā ca, cetopariyāyakovidā.

Khīṇāsavā arahanto, bahū Buddhassa sāvakāti.

Atha kho so brahmapārisajjo āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā yena so brahmā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ brahmānaṃ etadavoca “āyasmā mārisa Mahāmoggallāno evamāha—

“Tevijjā iddhipattā ca, cetopariyāyakovidā.

Khīṇāsavā arahanto, bahū Buddhassa sāvakā”ti.

Idamavoca so brahmapārisajjo. Attamano ca so brahmā tassa brahmapārisajjassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

6. Brahmaloкасutta

177. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā

Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu, upasaṅkamitvā paccekaṃ dvārabāhaṃ¹ upanissāya aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha kho Subrahmā paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāsaṃ paccekabrahmānaṃ etadavoca “akālo kho tāva mārisa Bhagavantam payirupāsituṃ, divāvihāragato Bhagavā paṭisallīno ca, asuko ca brahmaloko iddho ceva phīto ca, brahmā ca tatra pamādavihāraṃ viharati, āyāma mārisa yena so brahmaloko tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ brahmānaṃ saṃvejeyyāma”ti. “Evaṃ mārisā”ti kho Suddhāvāso paccekabrahmā Subrahmuno paccekabrahmuno paccassosi.

Atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso -pa- evameva Bhagavato purato antarahitā tasmim brahmaloke pāturaheṣuṃ. Addasā kho so brahmā te brahmāno dūratova āgacchante, disvāna te brahmāno etadavoca “handa kuto nu tumhe mārisā āgacchathā”ti. Āgatā kho mayaṃ mārisa amha tassa Bhagavato santikā Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa, gaccheyyāsi pana tvaṃ mārisa tassa Bhagavato upaṭṭhānaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassāti.

Evaṃ vutto² kho so brahmā taṃ vacanaṃ anadhivāsento saḥassakkhattuṃ attānaṃ abhinimminivā Subrahmānaṃ paccekabrahmānaṃ etadavoca “passasi me no tvaṃ mārisa evarūpaṃ iddhānubhāvan”ti. Passāmi kho tyāhaṃ mārisa evarūpaṃ iddhānubhāvanti. So khvāhaṃ mārisa evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo kassa aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā upaṭṭhānaṃ gamissāmīti.

Atha kho Subrahmā paccekabrahmā dvisahassakkhattuṃ attānaṃ abhinimminivā taṃ brahmānaṃ etadavoca “passasi me no tvaṃ mārisa evarūpaṃ iddhānubhāvan”ti. Passāmi kho tyāhaṃ mārisa evarūpaṃ iddhānubhāvanti. Tayā ca kho mārisa mayā ca sveva Bhagavā mahiddhikataro ceva mahānubhāvataro ca, gaccheyyāsi tvaṃ mārisa tassa Bhagavato upaṭṭhānaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassāti. Atha kho so brahmā Subrahmānaṃ paccekabrahmānaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

1. Paccekadvārabāhaṃ (I, Ka)

2. Evaṃ vutte (Sī, Syā, Kam)

“Tayo supaṇṇā caturō ca haṃsā,
Byagghīnisā pañcasatā ca jhāyino.
Tayidaṃ vimānaṃ jalate ca¹ brahme,
Obhāsayaṃ uttarassaṃ disāyaṃ”ti.

Kiñcāpi te taṃ jalate vimānaṃ,
Obhāsayaṃ uttarassaṃ disāyaṃ.
Rūpe raṇaṃ disvā sadā pavedhitaṃ,
Tasmā na rūpe ramatī sumedhoti.

Atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā
taṃ brahmānaṃ saṃvejtvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu. Agamāsi ca kho so
brahmā aparena samayena Bhagavato upaṭṭhānaṃ Arahato
Sammāsambuddhassāti.

7. Kokālikasutta

178. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā
divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā
Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu,
upasaṅkamitvā paccekaṃ dvārabāhaṃ nissāya aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha kho
Subrahmā paccekabrahmā Kokālikaṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha Bhagavato santike
imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Appameyyaṃ paminanto, kodha vidvā vikappaye.
Appameyyaṃ pamāyinaṃ, nivutaṃ taṃ maññe puthujjanan”ti.

8. Katamodakatissasutta

179. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā
divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho Subrahmā ca paccekabrahmā
Suddhāvāso ca paccekabrahmā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu,
upasaṅkamitvā paccekaṃ dvārabāhaṃ nissāya aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha kho
Suddhāvāso paccekabrahmā Katamodakatissakaṃ² bhikkhuṃ ārabha
Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

1. Jalateva (I, Ka)

2. Katamorakatissakaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

“Appameyyaṃ paminanto, kodha vidvā vikappaye.
Appameyyaṃ pamāyinaṃ, nivutaṃ taṃ maññe akissavaṃ”ti.

9. Turūbrahmasutta

180. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Kokāliko bhikkhu ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bālḥagilāno. Atha kho Turū¹ paccekabrahmā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Kokāliko bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā vehāsaṃ ṭhito Kokālikaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “pasādehi Kokālika Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti. Kosi tvaṃ āvusoti. Ahaṃ Turū paccekabrahmāti. Nanu tvaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā anāgāmī byākato, atha kiñcaraḥi idhāgato, passa yāvañca te idaṃ aparaddhanti.

Purisassa hi jātassa, kuṭṭhārī² jāyate mukhe.
Yāya chindati attānaṃ, bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.

Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati,
Taṃ vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo.
Vicināti mukhena so kalim,
Kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.

Appamattako ayaṃ kali,
Yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo.
Sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā,
Ayameva mahantataro kali.
Yo Sugatesu manaṃ padosaye.

Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ Nirabbudānaṃ,
Chattiṃsati pañca ca Abbudāni.
Yamariyagarahī³ nirayaṃ upeti,
Vācaṃ manañca paṇidhāya pāpakanti.

1. Tudu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Kudhārī (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Yamariye garahī (Syā, Kaṃ), yamariyaṃ garahaṃ (Ka)

10. Kokālikasutta

181. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “pāpicchā bhante Sāriputtamoggallānā, pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Kokālikam bhikkhum etadavoca “mā hevaṃ Kokālika avaca, mā hevaṃ Kokālika avaca, pasādehi Kokālika Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “kiñcāpi me bhante Bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko, atha kho pāpicchāva bhante Sāriputtamoggallānā, pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā Kokālikam bhikkhum etadavoca “mā hevaṃ Kokālika avaca, mā hevaṃ Kokālika avaca, pasādehi Kokālika Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti. Tatiyampi kho Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “kiñcāpi -pa- icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā Kokālikam bhikkhum etadavoca “mā hevaṃ -pa- pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti.

Atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Acirapakkantassa ca Kokālikassa bhikkhuno sāsapamattīhi pīlakāhi¹ sabbo kāyo phuṭo ahosi, sāsapamattiyo hutvā muggamattiyo ahesuṃ, muggamattiyo hutvā kalāyamattiyo ahesuṃ, kalāyamattiyo hutvā kolaṭṭhimattiyo ahesuṃ, kolaṭṭhimattiyo hutvā kolamattiyo ahesuṃ, kolamattiyo hutvā āmalakamattiyo ahesuṃ, āmalakamattiyo hutvā beluvasalāṭukamattiyo ahesuṃ, beluvasalāṭukamattiyo hutvā billamattiyo ahesuṃ, billamattiyo hutvā pabhiṭṭimsu, pubbaṇca lohitaṇca paggharimsu. Atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu teneva ābādhena kālamakāsi, kālaṅkato ca Kokāliko bhikkhu Padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapajji Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā.

1. Pīlakāhi (Sī, I)

Atha kho brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kokāliko bhante bhikkhu kālaṅkato, kālaṅkato ca bhante Kokāliko bhikkhu Padumaṃ nirayaṃ upaṇno Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū āmantesi “imaṃ bhikkhave rattiṃ brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho bhikkhave brahmā Sahampati maṃ etadavoca ‘Kokāliko bhante bhikkhu kālaṅkato, kālaṅkato ca bhante Kokāliko bhikkhu Padumaṃ nirayaṃ upaṇno Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā’ti. Idamavoca bhikkhave brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyī”ti.

Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kīvadīghaṃ nu kho bhante Padume niraye āyuppaṃāṇaṃ”ti. Dīghaṃ kho bhikkhu Padume niraye āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, taṃ na sukaraṃ saṅkhātum—ettakāni vassāni iti vā, ettakāni vassasatāni iti vā, ettakāni vassasahassāni iti vā, ettakāni vassasatasahassāni iti vāti. Sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca—

Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsaticchāriko Kosalako tilavāho, tato puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena ekamekaṃ tilaṃ uddhareyya, khippataraṃ kho so bhikkhu vīsaticchāriko Kosalako tilavāho iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, na tveva eko Abbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Abbudā nirayā, evameko Nirabbudanirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Nirabbudā nirayā, evameko Ababo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Ababā nirayā,

evameko Aṭaṭo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Aṭaṭā nirayā, evameko Ahaho nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Ahahā nirayā, evameko Kumudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Kumudā nirayā, evameko Sogandhiko nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Sogandhikā nirayā, evameko Uppalanirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Uppalā nirayā, evameko Puṇḍariko nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Puṇḍarikā nirayā, evameko Padumo nirayo. Padume pana bhikkhu niraye Kokāliko bhikkhu upapanno Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparami etadavoca Satthā—

“Purisassa hi jātassa,
 Kuṭhārī jāyate mukhe.
 Yāya chindati attānaṃ,
 Bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.
 Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati,
 Taṃ vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo.
 Vicināti mukhena so kaliṃ,
 Kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.
 Appamattako ayaṃ kali,
 Yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo.
 Sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā,
 Ayameva mahantataro kali.
 Yo Sugatesu manaṃ padosaye.
 Sataṃ sahaṃsānaṃ Nirabbudānaṃ,
 Chattimsati pañca ca Abbudāni.
 Yamariyagarahī nirayaṃ upeti,
 Vācaṃ manañca paṇidhāya pāpakaṇ”ti.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Āyācanaṃ Gāravo Brahmadevo,
 Bako ca brahmā aparā ca diṭṭhi.
 Pamādakokālikatissako ca,
 Turū ca brahmā aparō ca Kokālikoti.

2. Dutiyavagga**1. Sanaṅkumārasutta**

182. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Sappinīṭire. Atha kho brahmā Sanaṅkumāro abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Sappinīṭiraṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho brahmā Sanaṅkumāro Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmim, ye gottapaṭisārino.
 Vijjācaraṇasampanno, so seṭṭho devamānuse”ti.

Idamavoca brahmā Sanaṅkumāro, samanunño Satthā ahosi. Atha kho brahmā Sanaṅkumāro “samanunño me Satthā”ti Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

2. Devadattasutta

183. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ pabbataṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho brahmā Sahampati Devadattaṃ ārabha Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti, phalaṃ veḷuṃ phalaṃ naḷaṃ.
Sakkāro kāpurisaṃ hanti, gabbho assatarīṃ yathā”ti.

3. Andhakavindasutta

184. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Māgadhesu viharati Andhakavinde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ abbhokāse nisinno hoti, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyati. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Andhakavindaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Sevetha pantāni senāsanāni,
Careyya saṃyojanavippamokkhā.
Sace ratīṃ nādhigaccheyya tattha,
Saṃghe vase rakkhitatto satimā.

Kulākulaṃ piṇḍikāya caranto,
Indriyagutto nipako satimā.
Sevetha pantāni senāsanāni,
Bhayā pamutto abhaye vimutto.

Yattha bheravā sarīsapā¹,
Vijju sañcarati thanayati devo.
Andhakāratimisāya rattiyaṃ,
Nisīdi tattha bhikkhu vigatalomahaṃso.

Idaṃ hi jātu me diṭṭhaṃ, na yidaṃ itihītihaṃ.
Ekasmīṃ brahmacariyasmiṃ, sahaṃsaṃ maccuhāyinaṃ.

Bhiyyo² pañcasatā sekkhā, dasā ca dasadhā dasa.
Sabbe sotasaṃāpannā, atiracchānagāmino.

1. Sirīmsapā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Bhīyo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Athāyaṃ¹ itarā pajā, puññabhāgāti me mano.
Saṅkhātum nopi sakkomi, musāvādassa ottapan”ti².

4. Aruṇavatīsutta

185. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave rājā ahosi Aruṇavā nāma. Rañño kho pana bhikkhave Aruṇavato Aruṇavatī nāma rājadhānī ahosi. Aruṇavatim kho pana bhikkhave rājadhānim³ Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho upanissāya vihāsi. Sikhissa kho pana bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa Abhibhūsambhavaṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ ahosi aggam bhaddayugaṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Abhibhum bhikkhum āmantesi “āyāma brāhmaṇa yena aññataro brahmaloko tenupasaṅkamissāma yāva bhattassa kālo bhavissati”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa paccassosi. Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Abhibhū ca bhikkhu seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva Aruṇavatiyā rājadhāniyā antarahitā tasmim brahmaloke pāturaheṣum.

Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Abhibhum bhikkhum āmantesi “paṭibhātu brāhmaṇa taṃ brahmuno ca brahmapārisāya ca brahmapārisajjānañca dhammī kathā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa paṭissutvā brahmānañca brahmapārisaṇca brahmapārisajje ca dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Tatra sudam bhikkhave brahmā ca brahmapārisā ca brahmapārisajjā ca ujjhāyanti khiyyanti⁴ vipācenti “acchariyaṃ

1. Atthāyaṃ-itipi Dī 2 (176) piṭṭhe. 2. Ottapeti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), ottappeti (Ka)

3. Aruṇavatiyaṃ kho pana bhikkhave rājadhāniyaṃ (I, Ka)

4. Khiyanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, kathaṃ hi nāma Satthari sammukhībhūte sāvako dhammaṃ desessatī”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā Araham Sammāsambuddho Abhibhuṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi “ujjhāyanti kho te brāhmaṇa brahmā ca brahmaparisā ca brahmapārisajjā ca ‘acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, kathaṃ hi nāma Satthari sammukhībhūte sāvako dhammaṃ desessatī”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa bhiyyoso mattāya brahmānaṃca brahmaparisaṇṇa brahmapārisajje ca saṃvejehī”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato Arahato Sammā-sambuddhassa paṭissutvā dissamānenapi kāyena dhammaṃ desesi, adissamānenapi kāyena dhammaṃ desesi, dissamānenapi hetṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānena uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ desesi, dissamānenapi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānena hetṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ desesi. Tatra sudāṃ bhikkhave brahmā ca brahmaparisā ca brahmapārisajjā ca acchariyabbhutacittajātā ahesuṃ “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho samaṇassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā”ti.

Atha kho Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhim Bhagavantaṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ etadavoca “abhiṇāmi khvāhaṃ bhante bhikkhusaṃghassa majjhe evarūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsitaṃ ‘pahomi khvāhaṃ āvuso brahmaloce ṭhito sahasilokadhātum¹ sareṇa viññāpetun’ti”. Etassa brāhmaṇa kālo, etassa brāhmaṇa kālo, yaṃ tvaṃ brāhmaṇa brahmaloce ṭhito sahasilokadhātum sareṇa viññāpeyyāsīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho bhikkhave Abhibhū bhikkhu Sikhissa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa paṭissutvā brahmaloce ṭhito imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Ārambhatha² nikkamatha³, yuñjatha Buddhasāsane.

Dhunātha maccuno senaṃ, naḷāgāraṃva kuñjaro.

Yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, appamatto vihassati.

Pahāya jātisaṃsāraṃ, dukkhassantaṃ karissatī”ti.

1. Sahasilokadhātum (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Ārabhatha (sabbattha)

3. Nikkhamatha (Sī, I)

Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī ca Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Abhibhū ca bhikkhu brahmāṇaṃ brahmaparisaṇaṃ brahmapārisajje ca saṃvejetvā seyyathāpi nāma -pa- tasmim̐ brahmaloke antarahitā Aruṇavatiyā rājadhāniyā pāturahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Sikhī Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi “assuttha no tumhe bhikkhave Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassā”ti. Assumha kho mayaṃ bhante Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave assuttha Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassāti. Evaṃ kho mayaṃ bhante assumha Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassa—

“Ārambhatha nikkamatha, yuñjatha Buddhasāsane.

Dhunātha maccuno senaṃ, naḷāgāraṃva kuñjaro.

Yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, appamatto vihasati.

Pahāya jātisaṃsāraṃ, dukkhassantaṃ karissatī”ti.

Evaṃ kho mayaṃ bhante assumha Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassāti. Sādhū sādhū bhikkhave, sādhū kho tumhe bhikkhave assuttha Abhibhussa bhikkhuno brahmaloke ʔhitassa gāthāyo bhāsamānassāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

5. Parinibbānasutta

186. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kusinārāyaṃ viharati Upavattane Mallānaṃ sālavane antarena yamakasālānaṃ parinibbānasamaye. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “handā dāni bhikkhave āmantayāmi vo, vayadhammā saṅkhārā, appamādena sampādethā”ti. Ayaṃ Tathāgatassa pacchimā vācā.

Atha kho Bhagavā paṭhamam jhānam¹ samāpajji, paṭhamā jhānā² vuṭṭhahitvā dutiyam jhānam samāpajji, dutiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā tatiyam jhānam samāpajji, tatiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā catuttham jhānam samāpajji, catutthā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā ākāśānañcāyatanam samāpajji, ākāśānañcāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā viññāṇañcāyatanam samāpajji, viññāṇañcāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā ākiñcaññāyatanam samāpajji, ākiñcaññāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samāpajji, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajji.

Saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhahitvā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samāpajji, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā ākiñcaññāyatanam samāpajji, ākiñcaññāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā viññāṇañcāyatanam samāpajji, viññāṇañcāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā ākāśānañcāyatanam samāpajji, ākāśānañcāyatanā vuṭṭhahitvā catuttham jhānam samāpajji, catutthā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā tatiyam jhānam samāpajji, tatiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā dutiyam jhānam samāpajji, dutiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā paṭhamam jhānam samāpajji, paṭhamā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā dutiyam jhānam samāpajji, dutiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā tatiyam jhānam samāpajji, tatiyā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā catuttham jhānam samāpajji, catutthā jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā samanantaram Bhagavā parinibbāyi, parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā brahmā Sahampati imam gātham abhāsi—

“Sabbeva nikkhipissanti, bhūtā loke samussayam.

Yattha etādiso Satthā, loke appaṭipuggalo.

Tathāgato balappatto, Sambuddho parinibbuto”ti.

Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā Sakko Devānamindo imam gātham abhāsi—

“Aniccā vata saṅkhārā, uppādavayadhammino.

Uppajjitvā nirujjhanti, tesam vūpasamo sukho”ti.

1. Paṭhamajjhānam (Syā, Kam) evam dutiyam jhānam iccādisupi.

2. Paṭhamajjhānā (Syā, Kam) evam dutiyā jhānā iccādisupi.

Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā āyasmā Ānando imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Tadāsi yaṃ bhimsanakam, tadāsi lomahaṃsanam.
Sabbākāravarūpete, Sambuddhe parinibbute”ti.

Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā āyasmā Anuruddho imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Nāhu assāsapassāso, ʈhitacittassa tādino.
Anejo santimārabbha, cakkhumā parinibbuto¹.
Asallīnena cittena, vedanaṃ ajjhavāsaya.
Pajjotasseva nibbānam, vimokkho cetaso ahū”ti.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānam

Brahmāsaṇaṃ Devadatto, Andhakavindo Aruṇavatī.
Parinibbānena ca desitaṃ, idaṃ brahmapaṇcakaṇṭi.

Brahmasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ².

-
1. Yaṃ kālamakarī Muni (Mahāparinibbānasutte)
 2. Ito paraṃ Maramma-potthakesu evampi dissati—
Brahmāyācanaṃ agāravaṇca, Brahmadevo Bako ca brahmā.
Aññatāro ca brahmā Kokālikaṇca, tissakaṇca turū ca.
Brahmā Kokālikabhikkhu, Sanaṅkumārena Devadattaṃ.
Andhakavindaṃ Aruṇavati, parinibbānena pannarasāti.

7. Brāhmaṇasaṃyutta

1. Arahantavagga

1. Dhanañjānīsutta

187. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa Dhanañjānī¹ nāma brāhmaṇī abhippasannā hoti Buddhhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca. Atha kho Dhanañjānī brāhmaṇī Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa bhattaṃ upasaṃharantī upakkhalitvā tikkhattuṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.
Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.
Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassā”ti.

Evaṃ vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Dhanañjāniṃ brāhmaṇiṃ etadavoca “evamevaṃ paṇāyaṃ vasalī yasmim vā tasmim vā tassa muṇḍakassa samaṇassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, idāni tyāhaṃ vasali tassa Satthuno vādaṃ āropessāmi”ti. Na khvāhaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇa passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo tassa Bhagavato vādaṃ āropeyya Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. Api ca tvaṃ brāhmaṇa gaccha, gantvā vijānissasīti².

Atha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo kupito anattamano yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsī—

“Kiṃsu chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kiṃsu chetvā na socati.
Kissassu ekadhammassa, vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamā”ti.

1. Dhānañjānī (I, Sī-Ṭṭha)

2. Gantvāpi jānissasīti (Syā, Kam)

Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kodhaṃ chetvā na socati.

Kodhassa visamūlassa, madhuraggassa brāhmaṇa.

Vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti, taṃ hi chetvā na socatīti.

Evam vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho
 Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa
 vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto
 rūpāni dakkhanti’ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo
 pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi
 dhammaṇca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, labheyyāhaṃ bhoto Gotamassa santike
 pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti.

Alattha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ,
 alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno kho panāyasmā Bhāradvājo eko
 vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya
 kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ
 brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā
 upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ,
 nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo
 arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

2. Akkosasutta

188. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 Kalandakanivāpe. Assosi kho Akkosakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
 “bhāradvājagotto kira brāhmaṇo samaṇassa Gotamassa santike agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajito”ti, kupito anattamano yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosati
 paribhāsati.

Evam vutte Bhagavā Akkosakabhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca
 “taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa, api nu kho te āgacchanti mittāmaccā
 ñātisālohitā atithiyo¹”ti. Appekadā me bho Gotama āgacchanti

1. Atithayo (?)

mittāmaccā ñāṭisālohitā ati thiyoti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi brāhmaṇa, api nu tesāṃ anuppadesi khādanīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā sāyanīyaṃ vāti. Appekadā nesāhaṃ bho Gotama anuppademi khādanīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā sāyanīyaṃ vāti. Sace kho pana te brāhmaṇa nappaṭiggaṇhanti, kassa taṃ hotīti. Sace te bho Gotama nappaṭiggaṇhanti, amhākameva taṃ hotīti. Evameva kho brāhmaṇa yaṃ tvaṃ amhe anakkosante akkosasi, arosente rosesi, abhaṇḍante bhaṇḍasi, taṃ te mayaṃ nappaṭiggaṇhāma, tavevetāṃ brāhmaṇa hoti, tavevetāṃ brāhmaṇa hoti.

Yo kho brāhmaṇa akkosantaṃ paccakkosati, rosentāṃ paṭiroseti, bhaṇḍantaṃ paṭibhaṇḍati, ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa sambhuñjati vītiharatīti. Te mayaṃ tayā neva sambhuñjāma na vītiharāma. Tavevetāṃ brāhmaṇa hoti, tavevetāṃ brāhmaṇa hotīti. Bhavantaṃ kho Gotamaṃ sarājjikā parisā evaṃ jānāti “Arahaṃ samaṇo Gotamo”ti, atha ca pana bhavaṃ Gotamo kujjhatīti.

Akkodhassa kuto kodho, dantassa samajjivino.

Sammadaññā vimuttassa, upasantassa tādino.

Tasseva tena pāpiyo, yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati.

Kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto, saṅgāmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ.

Ubhinnaṃ matthaṃ carati, attano ca parassa ca.

Paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā, yo sato upasammati.

Ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṇaṃ, attano ca parassa ca.

Janā maññanti bāloti, ye dhammassa akovidāti.

Evaṃ vutte Akkosakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṇca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, labheyyāhaṃ bhante bho Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti.

Alattha kho Akkosakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno kho paṇāyasmā Akkosakabhāradvājo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto

viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva
 dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti,
 vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti
 abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

3. Asurindakasutta

189. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 Kalandakanivāpe. Assosi kho Asurindakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
 “bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo kira samaṇassa Gotamassa santike agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajito”ti kupito anattamano yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ asabbhāhi pharusāhi vācāhi akkosati
 paribhāsatī. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā tuṇhī ahoṣi. Atha kho
 Asurindakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “jītosī samaṇa,
 jīhosī samaṇā”ti.

Jayaṃ ve maññanti bālo, vācāya pharusāṃ bhaṇaṃ.

Jayañcevassa taṃ hoti, yā titikkhā vijānato.

Tasseva tena pāpiyo, yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati.

Kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto, saṅgāmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ.

Ubhinnaṃ matthaṃ carati, attano ca parassa ca.

Paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā, yo sato upasammati.

Ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṇaṃ, attano ca parassa ca.

Janā maññanti bāloti, ye dhammassa akovidāti.

Evaṃ vutte Asurindakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā
 Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

4. Bilaṅgikasutta

190. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Assosi kho Bilaṅgikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo “bhāradvājagotto kira brāhmaṇo samaṇassa Gotamassa santike agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito”ti kupito anattamano yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā tuṇhībhūto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho Bhagavā Bilaṅgikassa Bhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya Bilaṅgikaṃ Bhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati,
Suddhassa posassa anaṅgaṇassa.
Tameva bālaṃ pacceti pāpaṃ,
Sukhumo rajo paṭivātaṃva khitto”ti.

Evam vutte Bilaṅgikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

5. Ahimsakasutta

191. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Ahimsakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Ahimsakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahimsakāhaṃ bho Gotama, Ahimsakāhaṃ bho Gotamā”ti.

Yathā nāmaṃ tathā cassa, siyā kho tvaṃ Ahimsako.
Yo ca kāyena vācāya, manasā ca na himsati.
Sa ve Ahimsako hoti, yo paraṃ na vihimsatīti.

Evam vutte Ahimsakabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Ahimsakabhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

6. Jaṭāsutta

192. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Jaṭābhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jaṭābhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Antojaṭā bahijaṭā, jaṭāya jaṭitā pajā.

Taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi, ko imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ”ti.

Sīle patiṭṭhāya naro sapaṇṇo, cittaṃ paṇṇāṇa bhāvayaṃ.

Ātāpī nipako bhikkhu, so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ.

Yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca, avijjā ca virājitā.

Khīṇāsavā arahanto, tesaṃ vijaṭitā jaṭā.

Yattha nāmaṇa rūpaṇa, asesā uparujjhati.

Paṭighaṃ rūpasaṇṇā ca, etthesā chijjate jaṭāti.

Evam vutte Jaṭābhāradvājo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa-. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo arahantaṃ ahoṣīti.

7. Suddhikasutta

193. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Suddhikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Suddhikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ ajjhabhāsi—

“Na brāhmaṇo¹ sujjhati koci, loke sīlavāpi tapokaraṃ.

Vijjācaraṇasampanno, so sujjhati na aññā itarā pajā”ti.

Bahumpi palapaṃ jappaṃ, na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo.

Antokasambu saṃkiliṭṭho, kuhaṇaṃ upanissito.

1. Nābrāhmaṇo (?)

Khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso, suddo caṇḍālapukkuso.
 Āraddhavīriyo pahitatto, niccaṃ dalhaparakkamo.
 Pappoti paramaṃ suddhiṃ, evaṃ jānāhi brāhmaṇāti.

Evaṃ vutte Suddhikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
 abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa-. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo
 arahataṃ ahosīti.

8. Aggikasutta

194. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Aggikabhāradvājassa
 brāhmaṇassa Sappinā pāyaso sannihito hoti “aggim juhissāmi, aggihuttaṃ
 paricarissāmi”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya
 Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Rājagahe sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena
 Aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Addasā kho Aggikabhāradvājo
 brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya ṭhitaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
 ajjhabhāsi—

“Tīhi vijjāhi sampanno, jātimā sutavā bahū.
 Vijjācaraṇasampanno, Somaṃ bhuñjeyya pāyasaṃ”ti.
 Bahumpi palapaṃ jappaṃ, na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo.
 Antokasambu saṅkiliṭṭho, kuhanāparivārīto.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī, saggāpāyañca passati.
 Aho jātikkhayaṃ patto, abhiññāvosito Muni.
 Etāhi tīhi vijjāhi, tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo.
 Vijjācaraṇasampanno, somaṃ bhuñjeyya pāyasanti.

Bhuñjatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, brāhmaṇo bhavanti.

Gāthābhigītaṃ me abhojaneyyaṃ,
 Sampassataṃ brāhmaṇa nesa dhammo.
 Gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti Buddhā,
 Dhamme sati brāhmaṇa vuttiresā.
 Aññena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ,
 Khīṇāsavaṃ kukkuccavūpasantaṃ.
 Annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu,
 Khettaṃ hi taṃ puññapekkhassa hotīti.

Evam vutte Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa-. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Aggikabhāradvājo
 arahataṃ ahosīti.

9. Sundarikasutta

195. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Sundarikāya nadiyā
 tīre. Tena kho pana samayena Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Sundarikāya
 nadiyā tīre aggiṃ juhati aggihuttaṃ paricarati. Atha kho
 Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo aggiṃ juhivā aggihuttaṃ paricaritvā
 utthāyāsanaṃ samantā catuddisā anuvilokesi “ko nu kho imaṃ habyasesaṃ
 bhuñjeyyā”ti. Addasā kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ
 aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle sasīsaṃ pārutaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna vāmena
 hatthena habyasesaṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena kamaṇḍaluṃ gahetvā
 yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājassa
 brāhmaṇassa padasaddena sīsaṃ vivari. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo
 brāhmaṇo “muṇḍo ayaṃ bhavaṃ, muṇḍako ayaṃ bhavan”ti tatova puna
 nivattitukāmo ahosi. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa
 etadahosi “muṇḍāpi hi idhekacce brāhmaṇā bhavanti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ taṃ
 upasaṅkamitvā jātīṃ puccheyyan”ti.

Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ jacco bhavan”ti.

Mā jātiṃ puccha caraṇaṇca puccha,
 Kaṭṭhā have jāyati jātavedo.
 Nīcākulīnopi Muni dhitimā,
 Ājānīyo hoti hirīnisedho.

Saccena danto damasā upeto,
 Vedantagū vusitabrahmacariyo.
 Yaññopanīto tamupavhayetha,
 Kālena so juhāti dakkhiṇeyyeti.

Addhā suyitṭhaṃ suhutaṃ mama yidaṃ,
 Yaṃ tādisaṃ vedagumaddasāmi.
 Tumhādisānaṃ hi adassanena,
 Añño jano bhuñjati habyasesanti.

Bhuñjatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, brāhmaṇo bhavanti.

Gāthābhigītaṃ me abhojaneyyaṃ,
 Sampassataṃ brāhmaṇa nesa dhammo.
 Gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti Buddhā,
 Dhamme sati brāhmaṇa vuttiresā.

Aññena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ,
 Khīṇāsavaṃ kukkuccavūpasantaṃ.
 Annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu,
 Khettaṃ hi taṃ puññapekkhassa hotīti.

Atha kassa cāhaṃ bho Gotama imaṃ habyasesaṃ dammīti. Na khvāhaṃ brāhmaṇa passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yasseso habyaseso bhutto sammā pariṇāmaṃ gaccheyya, aññatra brāhmaṇa Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā. Tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa taṃ habyasesaṃ appaharite vā chaṭṭehi appāṇake vā udake opilāpehīti.

Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo taṃ habyasesaṃ appāṇake udake opilāpesi. Atha kho so habyaseso udake pakkhitto

cicciṭāyati ciṭciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati. Seyyathāpi nāma phālo¹ divasaṃsantatto² udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati ciṭciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati, evameva so habyaseso udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati ciṭciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati.

Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Sundarikabhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Mā brāhmaṇa dāru samādahāno,
Suddhiṃ amaññi bahiddhā hi etaṃ.
Na hi tena suddhiṃ kusalā vadanti,
Yo bāhirena parisuddhimicche.

Hitvā ahaṃ brāhmaṇa dārudāhaṃ,
Ajjhattamevujjalayāmi³ jotim.
Niccagginī niccasamāhitatto,
Arahaṃ ahaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carāmi.

Māno hi te brāhmaṇa khāribhāro,
Kodho dhumo bhasmani mosavajjaṃ.
Jivhā sujā hadayaṃ jotiṭhānaṃ,
Attā sudanto purisassa joti.

Dhammo rahado brāhmaṇa sīlatittho,
Anāvilo sabbhi sataṃ pasattho.
Yattha have vedaguno sinātā,
Anallagattāva⁴ taranti pāraṃ.

Saccaṃ dhammo saṃyamo brahmacariyaṃ,
Majjhe sitā brāhmaṇa brahmapatti.
Sa tujjubhūtesu namo karohi,
Tamahaṃ naraṃ dhammasārīti brūmī”ti.

1. Loho (Ka)

2. Divasasantatto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Ajjhattameva jalayāmi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Anallīnagattāva (Sī, I, Ka)

Evam vutte Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa-. Aññataro ca paṇāyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

10. Bahudhītarasutta

196. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa catuddasa balibaddā naṭṭhā honti. Atha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo te balibadde gavesanto yena so vanasaṇḍo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā addasa Bhagavantam tasmim vanasaṇḍe nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvāna yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Na hi nūnimassa¹ samaṇassa, balibaddā catuddasa.
Ajjasaṭṭhim na dissanti, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, tilākhettasmi pāpakā.
Ekaṇṇā dupaṇṇā² ca, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, tucchakoṭṭhasmi mūsikā.
Usoḷhikāya naccanti, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, santhāro sattamāsiko.
Uppātakehi sañchanno, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, vidhavā satta dhītaro.
Ekaṇṇā duputtā³ ca, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, piṅgalā tilakāhatā.
Sottaṃ pādena bodheti, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī.

Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa, paccūsamhi iṇāyikā.
Detha dethāti codenti, tenāyaṃ samaṇo sukhī”ti.

1. Nahanūnimassa (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Dvipaṇṇā (Sī, I)

3. Dviputtā (Sī, I)

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, balibaddā catuddasa.
Ajjasaṭṭhiṃ na dissanti, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, tilākhettasmi pāpakā.
Ekapaṇṇā dupaṇṇā ca, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, tucchakoṭṭhasmi mūsikā.
Ussolhikāya naccanti, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, santhāro sattamāsiko.
Uppātakehi sañchanno, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, vidhavā satta dhītaro.
Ekaputtā duputtā ca, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, piṅgalā tilakāhatā.
Sottaṃ pādena bodheti, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhī.

Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa, paccūsamhi iṇāyikā.
Detha dethāti codenti, tenāhaṃ brāhmaṇā sukhīti.

Evam vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
“abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho
Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa
vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto
rūpāni dakkanti’ti. Evameva bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo
pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ
bhikkhusaṃghaṃ, labheyyāhaṃ bho Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ,
labheyyaṃ upasampadaṃ”ti.

Alattha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ,
alattha upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno panāyasmā Bhāradvājo eko
vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva, yassatthāya
kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ
brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ,

nāparam itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahosīti.

Arahantavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dhanañjānī ca Akkosāṃ, Asurindaṃ Bilaṅgikaṃ.
Ahimsakaṃ jaṭā ceva, Suddhikaṃ ceva Aggikā.
Sundarikaṃ Bahudhītarena ca te dasāti.

2. Upāsakavagga

1. Kasibhāradvājasutta

197. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Dakkhiṇāgirisimim Ekaṇālāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kasibhāradvājassa¹ brāhmaṇassa pañcamattāni naṅgalasatāni payuttāni honti vappakāle. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto tenupasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena Kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa parivesanā vattati. Atha kho Bhagavā yena parivesanā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Addasā kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya ṭhitaṃ disvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ kho samaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca, kasitvā ca vapi tvā ca bhuñjāmi, tvampi samaṇa kasassu ca vapassu ca, kasitvā ca vapi tvā ca bhuñjassū”ti. Ahampi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca, kasitvā ca vapi tvā ca bhuñjāmi. Na kho mayaṃ passāma bhoto Gotamassa yugaṃ vā naṅgalaṃ vā phālaṃ vā pācanaṃ vā balībadde vā, atha ca pana bhavaṃ Gotamo evamāha “ahampi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca, kasitvā ca vapi tvā ca

1. Kasikabhāradvājassa (Ka)

bhuñjāmī”ti. Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kassako paṭijānāsi, na ca passāmi te kasim.
 Kassako pucchito brūhi, katham jānemu taṃ kasin”ti.
 Saddā bijam tapo vuṭṭhi, paññā me yuganaṅgalam.
 Hirī īsā mano yottam, sati me phālapācanam.
 Kāyagutto vacīgutto, āhāre udare yato.
 Saccam karomi niddānam, soraccam me pamocanam.
 Vīriyam me dhuradhorayham, yogakkhemādhivāhanam.
 Gacchati anivattantam, yattha gantvā na socati.
 Evamesā kasī kaṭṭhā, sā hoti amatapphalā.
 Etaṃ kasim kasitvāna, sabbadukkhā pamuccatīti.

Bhuñjatu bhavam Gotamo kassako bhavam, yaṃ hi bhavam Gotamo amatapphalampi kasim kasatīti¹.

Gāthābhigītāṃ me abhojaneyyam,
 sampassatāṃ brāhmaṇa nesa dhammo.
 Gāthābhigītāṃ panudanti Buddhā,
 dhamme sati brāhmaṇa vuttiresā.
 Aññena ca kevalināṃ mahesim,
 khīṇāsavaṃ kukkucavūpasantaṃ.
 Annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu,
 khettaṃ hi taṃ puññapekkhassa hotīti.

Evaṃ vutte Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan”ti.

2. Udayasutta

198. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Udayassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami.

1. Bhāsātīti (Ka)

Atha kho Udayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato pattam odanena pūresi. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Udayassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Udayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato pattam odanena pūretvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “pakaṭṭhakoyaṃ samaṇo Gotamo punappunam āgacchatī”ti.

Punappunam ceva vapanti bījaṃ,

Punappunam vassati devarājā.

Punappunam khettaṃ kasanti kassakā,

Punappunam dhañṇamupeti raṭṭham.

Punappunam yācakā yācayanti, punappunam dānapatī dadanti.

Punappunam dānapatī daditvā, punappunam saggamupenti ṭhānam.

Punappunam khīranikā duhanti, punappunam vaccho upeti mātaram.

Punappunam kilamati phandati ca, punappunam gabbhamupeti mando.

Punappunam jāyati mīyati ca, punappunam Sivathikam¹ haranti.

Maggaṇca laddhā apunabbhavāya, na punappunam jāyati bhūripaṇṇoti².

Evam vutte Udayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

3. Devahitasutta

199. Sāvattihinidānam. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā vātehabādhiko hoti. Āyasmā ca Upavāṇo Bhagavato upaṭṭhāko hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Upavāṇaṃ āmantesi “iṅha me tvaṃ Upavāṇa uṇhodakaṃ jānāhi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavato paṭissutvā nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Devahitassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā tuṇhībhūto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Addasā kho Devahito brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Upavāṇaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Upavāṇaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

1. Sivathikam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Punappunam jāyati bhūripaṇṇoti (Syā, Kam, Ka)

“Tuṇhībhūto bhavaṃ tiṭṭhaṃ, muṇḍo saṅghāṭipāruto.

Kiṃ patthayāno kiṃ esaṃ, kiṃ nu yācitumāgato”ti.

Arahaṃ Sugato loke, vātehabādhiko Muni.

Sace uṇhodakaṃ atthi, Munino dehi brāhmaṇa.

Pūjito pūjaneyyānaṃ, sakkareyyāna sakkato.

Apacito apaceyyānaṃ¹, tassa icchāmi hātaveti.

Atha kho Devahito brāhmaṇo uṇhodakassa kājaṃ purisena gāhāpetvā phāṇitassa ca puṭaṃ āyasmato Upavāṇassa pādāsi. Atha kho āyasmā Upavāṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ uṇhodakena nhāpetvā² uṇhodakena phāṇitaṃ āloletvā Bhagavato pādāsi. Atha kho Bhagavato ābādho paṭippassambhi.

Atha kho Devahito brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Devahito brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kattha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ, kattha dinnam mahapphalaṃ.

Kathaṃ hi yajamānassa, kathaṃ ijjhati dakkhiṇā”ti.

Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī, saggāpāyaṇca passati.

Atho jātikkhayaṃ patto, abhiññāvosito Muni.

Ettha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ, ettha dinnam mahapphalaṃ.

Evaṃ hi yajamānassa, evaṃ ijjhati dakkhiṇāti.

Evaṃ vutte Devahito brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

1. Apacineyyānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Ṭikā oloketabbā.

2. Nahāpetvā (Sī, I)

4. Mahāsālasutta

200. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇamahāsālo lūkho lūkhapāvuraṇo¹ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kinnu tvaṃ brāhmaṇa lūkho lūkhapāvuraṇo”ti. Idha me bho Gotama cattāro puttā te maṃ dārehi saṃpuccha gharā nikkhāmentīti. Tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa imā gāthāyo pariyāpuṇitvā sabhāyaṃ mahājanakāye sannipatite puttesu ca sannisinnesu bhāsassu—

“Yehi jātehi nandissaṃ, yesaṇca bhavamicchisaṃ.

Te maṃ dārehi saṃpuccha, sāva vārenti sūkaraṃ.

Asantā kira maṃ jammā, tāta tātāti bhāsare.

Rakkhasā puttarūpena, te jahanti vayogataṃ.

Assova jiṇṇo nibbhogo, khādanā apanīyati.

Bālakānaṃ pitā Thero, parāgāresu bhikkhati.

Daṇḍova kira me seyyo, yañce puttā anassavā.

Caṇḍampi goṇaṃ vāreti, atho caṇḍampi kukkuraṃ.

Andhakāre pure hoti, gambhīre gādhamedhati.

Daṇḍassa ānubhāvena, khalitvā patitiṭṭhati”ti.

Atha kho so brāhmaṇamahāsālo Bhagavato santike imā gāthāyo pariyāpuṇitvā sabhāyaṃ mahājanakāye sannipatite puttesu ca sannisinnesu abhāsi—

“Yehi jātehi nandissaṃ, yesaṇca bhavamicchisaṃ.

Te maṃ dārehi saṃpuccha, sāva vārenti sūkaraṃ.

Asantā kira maṃ jammā, tāta tātāti bhāsare.

Rakkhasā puttarūpena, te jahanti vayogataṃ.

1. Lūkhapāpuraṇo (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Assova jīṇṇo nibbhogo, khādanā apanīyati.
 Bālakānaṃ pitā thero, parāgāresu bhikkhati.
 Daṇḍova kira me seyyo, yañce puttā anassavā.
 Caṇḍampi goṇaṃ vāreti, atho caṇḍampi kukkuraṃ.
 Andhakāre pure hoti, gambhīre gādhamedhati.
 Daṇḍassa ānubhāvena, khalitvā patitiṭṭhati”ti.

Atha kho naṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālaṃ puttā gharaṃ netvā nhāpetvā
 paccekaṃ dussayugena acchādesuṃ. Atha kho so brāhmaṇamahāsālo ekaṃ
 dussayugaṃ ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
 saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho brāhmaṇamahāsālo Bhagavantam
 etadavoca “mayāṃ bho Gotama brāhmaṇā nāma ācariyassa ācariyadhanam
 pariyesāma, paṭiggaṇhatu me bhavaṃ Gotamo ācariyadhanan”ti. Paṭiggaṇhesi
 Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya. Atha kho so brāhmaṇamahāsālo
 Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ
 bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

5. Mānatthaddhasutta

201. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Mānatthaddho nāma
 brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati, so neva mātaraṃ abhivādeti, na pitaraṃ
 abhivādeti, na ācariyaṃ abhivādeti, na jeṭṭhabhātaraṃ abhivādeti. Tena kho
 pana samayena Bhagavā mahatiyā parisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti. Atha
 kho Mānatthaddhassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho samaṇo Gotamo
 mahatiyā parisāya parivuto dhammaṃ deseti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo
 Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ, sace maṃ samaṇo Gotamo ālapissati, ahampi
 taṃ ālapissāmi. No ce maṃ samaṇo Gotamo ālapissati, ahampi
 nālapissāmi”ti. Atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tuṇhībhūto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho
 Bhagavā taṃ nālapi. Atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo “nāyaṃ

samaṇo Gotamo kiñci jānātī”ti tatova puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā Mānatthaddhassa brāhmaṇassa cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya Mānatthaddhaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Na mānaṃ brāhmaṇa sādhu, atthikassīdha brāhmaṇa.
Yena atthena āgacchi, tamevamanubrūhaye”ti.

Atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo “cittaṃ me samaṇo Gotamo jānātī”ti tattheva Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavato pādāni mukhena ca paricumbati paṇīhi ca parisambāhati, nāmañca sāveti “mānatthaddhāhaṃ bho Gotama, Mānatthaddhāhaṃ bho Gotamā”ti. Atha kho sā parisā abbhutavittajātā¹ ahosi “acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ hi Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo neva mātaraṃ abhivādeti, na pitaraṃ abhivādeti, na ācariyaṃ abhivādeti, na jeṭṭhabhātaraṃ abhivādeti. Atha ca pana samaṇe Gotame evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karotī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Mānatthaddhaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca “alaṃ brāhmaṇa uṭṭhehi sake āsane nisīda, yato te mayi cittaṃ pasannan”ti. Atha kho Mānatthaddho brāhmaṇo sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kesu na mānaṃ kayirātha, kesu cassa sagāravo.
Kyassa apacitā assu, kyassu sādhu supūjitā”ti.

Mātari pitari cāpi, atho jeṭṭhamhi bhātari.

Ācariye catutthamhi.

Tesu na mānaṃ kayirātha,

tesu assa sagāravo.

Tyassa apacitā assu,

tyassu sādhu supūjitā.

Arahante sītībhūte, katakicce anāsave.

Nihacca mānaṃ athaddho, te namasse anuttareti.

1. Abbhutacittajātā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), acchariyabbhutacittajātā (Ka)

Evam vutte Mānathhaddho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu
 ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

6. Paccanīkasutta

202. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Paccanīkasāto nāma
 brāhmaṇo Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasati. Atha kho Paccanīkasātassa brāhmaṇassa
 etadahosi “yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ, yaṃ
 yadeva samaṇo Gotamo bhāsissati, taṃ tadevassāhaṃ¹ paccanīkāssaṃ”ti².
 Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā abbhokāse caṅkamaṭi. Atha kho
 Paccanīkasāto brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
 Bhagavantam caṅkamantaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa samaṇadhamman”ti.

Na paccanīkasātena, suvijānaṃ subhāsitaṃ.

Upakkiliṭṭhacittena, sārambhabahulena ca.

Yo ca vineyya sārambhaṃ, appasādaṇca cetaso.

Āghātaṃ paṭinissajja, sa ve³ jaññā subhāsitaṃ.

Evam vutte Paccanīkasāto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ
 bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

7. Navakammikasutta

203. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim
 vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo
 tasmim vanasaṇḍe kammantaṃ kārāpeti. Addasā kho
 Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam aññaratasmim
 sālārakkhamūle nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya
 parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvānassa etadahosi “ahaṃ kho imasmim
 vanasaṇḍe kammantaṃ kārāpento ramāmi, ayaṃ samaṇo Gotamo kim
 kārāpento ramatī”ti.

1. Tadeva sāhaṃ (Ka)

2. Paccanīkassanti (I), paccanīkasātanti (Ka)

3. Sace (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Atha kho Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Ke nu kammantā karīyanti, bhikkhu sālavane tava.
Yadekako araṇṇasmiṃ, ratim vindati Gotamo”ti.

Na me vanasmiṃ karaṇīyamatthi,
Ucchinnamūlam me vanam visūkam.
Svāham vane nibbanatho visallo,
Eko rame aratim vippahāyāti.

Evam vutte Navakammikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam
etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo
dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan”ti.

8. Kaṭṭhahārasutta

204. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmiṃ
vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa Bhāradvājagottassa
brāhmaṇassa sambahulā antevāsikā kaṭṭhahārakā māṇavakā yena vanasaṇḍo
tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā addasaṃsu Bhagavantam tasmim
vanasaṇḍe nisinnam pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya
parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvāna yena Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo
tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhāradvājagottaṃ brāhmaṇam
etadavocum “yagghe bhavaṃ jāneyyāsi, asukasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe samaṇo
nisinno pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim
upaṭṭhapetvā. Atha kho Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo tehi māṇavakehi
saddhim yena so vanasaṇḍo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavantam
tasmim vanasaṇḍe nisinnam pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya
parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, disvāna yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Gambhīrarūpe bahubherave vane,
Suñṇam araṇṇam vijanam vigāhiya.
Aniṇjamānena ṭhitena vaggunā,
Sucārurūpaṃ vata bhikkhu jhāyasi.

Na yattha gītaṃ napi yattha vāḍitaṃ,
 Eko araṇṇe vanavassito Muni.
 Accherarūpaṃ paṭibhāti maṃ idaṃ,
 Yadekako pītimano vane vase.

Maññāmaharaṃ lokādhipatisahabyataṃ,
 Ākaṅkhamāno tidivaṃ anuttaraṃ.
 Kasmā bhavaṃ vijanamaraññaṃmassito,
 Tapo idha krubbasi brahmapattiyā”ti.

Yā kāci kaṅkhā abhinandanā vā,
 Anekadhātūsu puthū sadāsita.
 Aññāṇamūlappabhavā pajappitā,
 Sabbā mayā byantikataṃ samūlikā.

Svāhaṃ akaṅkho asito anūpayo,
 Sabbesu dhammesu visuddhadassano.
 Pappuyya sambodhimanuttaraṃ sivaṃ,
 Jhāyāmaharaṃ brahma raho visāradoti.

Evam vutte Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- ajjatagge
 pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti.

9. Mātuposakasutta

205. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Mātuposako brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
 sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
 nisinno kho Mātuposako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahaṃ hi bho
 Gotama dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesāmi, dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesitvā
 mātāpitara posemi, kaccāhaṃ bho Gotama evaṃkāri kiccakāri homī”ti.
 Taggha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃkāri kiccakāri hosi, yo kho brāhmaṇa
 dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesati, dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesitvā
 mātāpitara poseti, bahuṃ so puññaṃ pasavatīti.

Yo mātaraṃ pitaraṃ vā, macco dhammena posati.
 Tāya naṃ pāricariyāya, mātāpitūsu paṇḍitā.
 Idheva naṃ pasaṃsanti, pecca sagge pamodatīti.

Evam vutte Mātuposako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ
 bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti.

10. Bhikkhakasutta

206. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho Bhikkhako brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
 sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
 nisinno kho Bhikkhako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahampi kho bho
 Gotama Bhikkhako, bhavampi Bhikkhako, idha no kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ”ti.

Na tena Bhikkhako hoti, yāvatā bhikkhate pare.
 Vissaṃ dhammaṃ samādāya, bhikkhu hoti na tāvatā.
 Yodha puññaṇca pāpaṇca, bāhitvā brahmacariyaṃ.
 Saṅkhāya loke carati, sa ve bhikkhūti vuccatīti.

Evam vutte Bhikkhako brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ
 bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti.

11. Saṅgāravasutta

207. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Saṅgāravo nāma
 brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati, udakasuddhiko udakena parisuddhiṃ
 pacceti, sāyaṃ pātaṃ udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Atha kho
 āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ
 piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ
 piṇḍapātaṇṭhikānto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā
 Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho
 āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idha bhante Saṅgāravo nāma
 brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati,

udakasuddhiko udakena suddhiṃ pacceti, sāyaṃ pātaṃ
udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharati. Sādhū bhante Bhagavā yena
Saṅgāravassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamatū anukampaṃ
upādāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhaṇena.

Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya
yena Saṅgāravassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinnaṃ kho Saṅgāravaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “saccaṃ kira
tvaṃ brāhmaṇa udakasuddhiko udakena suddhiṃ paccesi, sāyaṃ pātaṃ
udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharasī”ti. Evaṃ bho Gotama. Kiṃ pana
tvaṃ brāhmaṇa atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno udakasuddhiko udakasuddhiṃ
paccesi, sāyaṃ pātaṃ udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharasīti. Idha me
bho Gotama¹ yaṃ divā pāpakammaṃ kataṃ hoti, taṃ sāyaṃ nhānena²
pavāhemi. Yaṃ rattiṃ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ hoti, taṃ pātaṃ nhānena
pavāhemi. Imaṃ khvāhaṃ bho Gotama atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno
udakasuddhiko udakena suddhiṃ paccemi, sāyaṃ pātaṃ
udakorohanānuyogamanuyutto viharāmīti.

Dhammo rahado brāhmaṇa sīlatittho,
Anāvilo sabbhi sataṃ pasattho.
Yattha have vedaguno sinātā,
Anallagattāva³ taranti pāranti.

Evaṃ vutte Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
“abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ
bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti.

12. Khomadussasutta

208. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Khomadussaṃ nāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā
pubbaṇhasamayāṃ

1. Idha me bho Gotama ahaṃ (I, Ka)

2. Nahānena (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Anallīnagattāva (Ka)

nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Khomadussam̐ nigamam̐ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tena kho pana samayena Khomadussakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā sabhāyam̐ sannipatitā honti kenacideva karaṇīyena, devo ca ekamekam̐ phusāyati. Atha kho Bhagavā yena sā sabhā tenupasaṅkami. Addasaṃsu Khomadussakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam̐ dūratova āgacchantam̐, disvāna etadavocum̐ “ke ca muṇḍakā samaṇakā, ke ca sabhādhammam̐ jānissantī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Khomadussake brāhmaṇagahapatike gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Nesā sabhā yattha na santi santo,
Santo na te ye na vadanti dhammam̐.
Rāgañca dosaṇca pahāya moham̐,
Dhammam̐ vadantā ca bhavanti santo”ti.

Evam̐ vutte Khomadussakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam̐ etadavocum̐ “abhikkantam̐ bho Gotama, abhikkantam̐ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitam̐ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannam̐ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggam̐ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotam̐ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti. Evamevam̐ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, ete mayam̐ bhavantam̐ Gotamam̐ saraṇam̐ gacchāma dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, upāsake no bhavam̐ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇam̐ gate”ti.

Upāsakavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānam̐

Kasi Udayo Devahito, aññataramahāsālam̐.
Mānathaddham̐ Paccanīkam̐, Navakammi Kaṭṭhahāram̐.
Mātuposakam̐ Bhikkhako, Saṅgāravo ca Khomadussena dvādasāti.

Brāhmaṇasaṃyuttam̐ samattam̐.

8. Vaṅgīśasaṃyutta

1. Nikkhaṇṭasutta

209. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Vaṅgīso Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggāḷave cetiye āyasmatā Nigrodhakappena upajjhāyena saddhiṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vaṅgīso navako hoti acirapabbajito ohiyyako vihārapālo. Atha kho sambahulā itthiyo samalaṅkaritvā yena Aggāḷavako ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimsu vihārapekkhikāyo. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīśassa tā itthiyo disvā anabhirati uppajjati, rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīśassa etadahosi “alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me, na vata me suladdhaṃ. Yassa me anabhirati uppannā, rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. Taṃ kutettha labbhā, yaṃ me paro anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādeyya. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ attanāva attano anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādeyyan”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso attanāva attano anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādetvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Nikkhantaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ, agārasmānagāriyaṃ.

Vitakkā upadhāvanti, pagabbhā kaṇhāto ime.

Uggaputtā mahissāsā, sikkhitā daḷhadhammino.

Samantā parikireyyuṃ, sahaṣsaṃ apalāyinaṃ.

Sacepi etato¹ bhiyyo, āgamiṣanti itthiyo.

Neva maṃ byādhayissanti², dhamme samhi patiṭṭhitaṃ.

Sakkhī hi me sutam etaṃ, Buddhassādiccabandhuno.

Nibbānagamaṇaṃ maggaṃ, tattha me nirato mano.

Evañce maṃ viharantaṃ, pāpima upagacchasi.

Tathā maccu karissāmi, na me maggampi dakkhasi”ti.

1. Ettato (Sī, I, Ka), ettakā (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Byāthayissanti (?)

2. Aratīsutta

210. Ekaṃ samayaṃ -pa- āyasmā Vaṅgīso Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggāḷave cetiye āyasmatā Nigrodhakappena upajjhāyena saddhiṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nigrodhakappo pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto vihāraṃ pavisati, sāyaṃ vā nikkhamati apparajju vā kāle. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etadahosi “alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā. Dulladdhaṃ vata me, na vata me suladdhaṃ. Yassa me anabhirati uppannā, rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. Taṃ kutettha labbhā, yaṃ me paro anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādeyya. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ attanāva attano anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādeyyan”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso attanāva attano anabhiratiṃ vinodetvā abhiratiṃ uppādetvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Aratiṇca ratiṇca pahāya, sabbaso gehasitaṇca vitakkaṃ.

Vanathaṃ na kareyya kuhiñci, nibbanatho arato sa hi bhikkhu¹.

Yamidha pathaviṇca vehāsaṃ, rūpagataṇca jagatogadhaṃ.

Kiñci pariṇiyati sabbamaniccaṃ, evaṃ samecca caranti mutattā.

Upadhīsu janā gadhitāse², diṭṭhasute paṭighe ca mute ca.

Ettha vinodaya chandamanejo, yo ettha na limpati taṃ Munimāhu.

Atha satṭhinissitā savitakkā, puthū janatāya adhammā niviṭṭhā.

Na ca vaggagatassa kuhiñci, no pana duṭṭhullabhāṇī sa bhikkhu.

Dabbo cirarattasamāhito, akuhako nipako apihālu.

Santaṃ padaṃ ajjhagamā Muni, paṭicca parinibbuto kaṅkhati kālanti.

3. Pesalasutta

211. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Vaṅgīso Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggāḷave cetiye āyasmatā Nigrodhakappena upajjhāyena saddhiṃ. Tena kho pana

1. Sa bhikkhu (Ka)

2. Gathitāse (Sī)

samayena āyasmā Vaṅgīso attano paṭibhānena aññe pesale bhikkhū atimaññati. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etadahosi “alābhā vata me, na vata me lābhā. Dulladdham vata me, na vata me suladdham. Yvāham attano paṭibhānena aññe pesale bhikkhū atimaññāmī”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso attanāva attano vipaṭṭisāram uppādetvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

Mānaṃ pajahassu Gotama, mānapathañca pajahassu asesam.

Mānapathasmim sa mucchito, vipaṭṭisārīhuvā cirarattam.

Makkhena makkhita pajā, mānahatā nirayaṃ papatanti.

Socanti janā cirarattam, mānahatā nirayaṃ upapannā.

Na hi socati bhikkhu kadāci, maggaḥino sammāpaṭipanno.

Kittiñca sukhañca anubhoti, dhammasoti tamāhu pahitattam.

Tasmā akhilodha padhānavā, nīvaraṇāni pahāya visuddho.

Mānañca pahāya asesam, vijjāyantakaro samitāvīti.

4. Ānandasutta

212. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi āyasmatā Vaṅgīsena pacchāsamaṇena. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa anabhirati uppannā hoti, rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

Kāmarāgena ḍayhāmi, cittaṃ me pariḍayhati.

Sādhu nibbāpanaṃ brūhi, anukampāya Gotamāti.

Saññāya vipariyesā, cittaṃ te pariḍayhati.

Nimittaṃ parivajjehi, subhaṃ rāgūpasamhitam.

Saṅkhāre parato passa, dukkhato mā ca attato.

Nibbāpehi mahārāgaṃ, mā ḍayhittho punappunam.

Asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi, ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ.
 Sati kāyagatā tyatthu, nibbidābahulo bhava.
 Animittaṇca bhāvehi, mānānusayamujjaha.
 Tato mānābhisamayā, upasanto carissasīti.

5. Subhāsitasutta

213. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi
 “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā
 etadavoca—

Catūhi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā subhāsītā hoti, no
 dubbhāsītā, anavajjā ca ananuvajjā ca viññūnaṃ. Katamehi catūhi, idha
 bhikkhave bhikkhu subhāsitaṃveva bhāsati, no dubbhāsitaṃ.
 Dhammaṃveva bhāsati, no adhammaṃ. Piyaṃveva bhāsati, no appiyaṃ.
 Saccaṃveva bhāsati, no alikaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi aṅgehi
 samannāgatā vācā subhāsītā hoti, no dubbhāsītā, anavajjā ca ananuvajjā ca
 viññūnanti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca
 Satthā—

“Subhāsitaṃ uttamamāhu santo,
 Dhammaṃ bhaṇe nādhammaṃ taṃ dutiyaṃ.
 Piyaṃ bhaṇe nāppiyaṃ taṃ tatiyaṃ,
 Saccaṃ bhaṇe nālikaṃ taṃ catutthanaṃ”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso utthāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā
 yena Bhagavā tenaṅjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “paṭibhāti
 maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā”ti Bhagavā
 avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam sammukhā sārūppāhi
 gāthāhi abhiththavi—

“Tameva vācaṃ bhāseyya, yāyattānaṃ na tāpaye.
 Pare ca na vihimseyya, sā ve vācā subhāsītā.
 Piyaṃvācaṃveva bhāseyya, yā vācā paṭinanditā.
 Yaṃ anādāya pāpāni, paresaṃ bhāsate piyaṃ.

Saccaṃ ve amatā vācā, esa dhammo sanantano,
sacce atthe ca dhamme ca, āhu santo paṭiṭṭhitā.

Yaṃ Buddho bhāsate vācaṃ, khemaṃ nibbānapattiyaṃ.
Dukkassantakiriyāya, sā ve vācānamuttamā”ti.

6. Sāriputtasutta

214. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejetti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelaḡalāya¹ atthassa viññāpaniyā, te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃkatvā manasi katvā sabbacetasaṃ samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejetti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelaḡalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā, te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasaṃ samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ sammukhā sārubbāhi gāthāhi abhiṭṭhaveyyaṃ”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenaṇḡjalim paṇāmetvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ āvuso Sāriputta, paṭibhāti maṃ āvuso Sāriputta”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ āvuso Vaṅgīsā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ sammukhā sārubbāhi gāthāhi abhiṭṭhavi—

Gambhīrapaṇṇo medhāvī, maggāmagassa kovido.
Sāriputto mahāpaṇṇo, dhammaṃ deseti bhikkhunaṃ.
Saṃkhittenapi deseti, vitthārenapi bhāsati.
Sālikāyiva nigghoso, paṭibhānaṃ udīrayi².

1. Anelaḡalāya (Sī, Ka), anelaḡalāya (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Udīriyī (Syā, Kaṃ) udīriyati (Sāmaṇṇaphalasuttaṭṭikānurrūpaṃ)

Tassa taṃ desayantassa, suṇanti madhuram giram.

Sarena rajanīyena, savanīyena vaggunā.

Udaggacittā muditā, sotam odhenti bhikkhavoti.

7. Pavāraṇāsutta

215. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sabbeheva arahantehi. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase pavāraṇāya bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi “handā dāni bhikkhave pavāremi vo, na ca me kiñci garahatha kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā”ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṅjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “na kho mayaṃ bhante Bhagavato kiñci garahāma kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā. Bhagavā hi bhante anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū maggakovidō. Maggānugā ca bhante etarahi sāvaka viharanti pacchā samannāgatā, ahañca kho bhante Bhagavantaṃ pavāremi, na ca me Bhagavā kiñci garahati kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā”ti.

Na khvāhaṃ te Sāriputta kiñci garahāmi kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā, paṇḍito tvaṃ Sāriputta, mahāpaṇṇo tvaṃ Sāriputta, puthupaṇṇo tvaṃ Sāriputta, hāsapaṇṇo tvaṃ Sāriputta, javanapaṇṇo tvaṃ Sāriputta, tikkhapaṇṇo tvaṃ Sāriputta, nibbedhikapaṇṇo tvaṃ Sāriputta. Seyyathāpi Sāriputta raṇṇo cakkavattissa jeṭṭhaputto pitarā pavattitaṃ cakkam sammadeva anuppavatteti. Evameva kho tvaṃ Sāriputta mayā anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ sammadeva anuppavattesi.

No ce kira me bhante Bhagavā kiñci garahati kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā, imesaṃ pana bhante Bhagavā pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ na kiñci garahati kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vāti. Imesampi khvāhaṃ Sāriputta pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ

na kiñci garahāmi kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā, imesaṃ hi Sāriputta pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ saṭṭhi bhikkhū tevijjā saṭṭhi bhikkhū chaḷabhiññā saṭṭhi bhikkhū ubhatobhāgavimuttā, atha itare paññāvimuttāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṅjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Ajja pannarase visuddhiyā, bhikkhū pañcasatā samāgatā.
Saṃyojanabandhanacchidā, anīghā khīṇapunabbhavā isī.

Cakkavattī yathā rājā, amaccaparivārito.
Samantā anupariyeti, sāgarantaṃ mahim imam.

Evam vijitasāṅgamaṃ, Satthavāhaṃ anuttaram.
Sāvakaṃ payirupāsanti, tevijjā maccuhāyino.

Sabbe Bhagavato puttā, palāpettha na vijjati.
Taṇhāsallassa hantāraṃ, vande ādiccabandhunan”ti.

8. Parosahassasutta

216. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim aḍḍhatelasehi bhikkhusatehi. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhim katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhim katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Yamnūnāhaṃ Bhagavantam sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam sammukhā sārubbhāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Parosahassaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ, Sugataṃ payirupāsati.

Desentaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ, nibbānaṃ akutobhayaṃ.

Suṇanti dhammaṃ vimalaṃ, Sammāsambuddhadesitaṃ.

Sobhati vata Sambuddho, bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhato.

Nāganāmosi Bhagavā, isīnaṃ isisattamo.

Mahāmeghova hutvāna, sāvake abhivassati.

Divāvihārā nikkhamma, Satthudassanakamyatā¹.

Sāvako te Mahāvīra, pāde vandati Vaṅgīso”ti.

Kim nu te Vaṅgīsa imā gāthāyo pubbe parivitakkitā, udāhu ṭhānasova taṃ paṭibhantīti. Na kho me bhante imā gāthāyo pubbe parivitakkitā, atha kho ṭhānasova maṃ paṭibhantīti. Tena hi taṃ Vaṅgīsa bhiyyoso mattāya pubbe aparivitakkitā gāthāyo paṭibhantūti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavato paṭissutvā bhiyyoso mattāya Bhagavantam pubbe aparivitakkitāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Ummaggaṭṭham² māraṃsa abhibhuyya, carati pabhijja khilāni.

Taṃ passatha bandhapamuñcakaraṃ, asitaṃ bhāgaso pavibhajaṃ.

Oghassa nittharaṇattham, anekavihitaṃ maggaṃ akkhāsi.

Tasmiṃca amate akkhāte, dhammaddasā ṭhitā asaṃhārā.

Pajjotakaro ativijja³, sabbatṭhitīnaṃ atikkamamaddasa.

Ñatvā ca sacchikatvā ca, aggaṃ so desayi dasaddhānaṃ.

1. Satthudassanakāmatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Ummaggaṭṭham (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Ativijja dhammaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Evam sudesite dhamme,
 Ko pamādo vijānataṃ dhammaṃ¹.
 Tasmā hi tassa Bhagavato sāsane,
 Appamatto sadā namassamanusikkhe”ti.

9. Koṇḍaññasutta

217. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā Aññāsikoṇḍañño² sucirasseva yena
 Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā
 Bhagavato pādāni mukhena ca paricumbati, paṇīhi ca parisambāhati,
 nāmañca sāveti “Koṇḍañño haṃ Bhagavā, Koṇḍañño haṃ Sugatā”ti. Atha
 kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Aññāsikoṇḍañño
 sucirasseva yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavato pādesu
 sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavato pādāni mukhena ca paricumbati, paṇīhi ca
 parisambāhati, nāmañca sāveti ‘Koṇḍañño haṃ Bhagavā, Koṇḍañño haṃ
 Sugatā’ti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ āyasmantaṃ Aññāsikoṇḍaññaṃ Bhagavato
 sammukhā sārūppāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso utthāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā
 yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭibhāti
 maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsa”ti Bhagavā
 avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantaṃ Aññāsikoṇḍaññaṃ
 Bhagavato sammukhā sārūppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Buddhānubuddho so thero, Koṇḍañño tibbanikkamo.
 Lābhī sukhavihārānaṃ, vivekānaṃ abhiñhaso.
 Yaṃ sāvakena pattaḃbaṃ, Satthusāsanakārīnā.
 Sabbassa taṃ anuppattaṃ, appamattassa sikkhato.
 Mahānubhāvo tevijjo, cetopariyāyakovido.
 Koṇḍañño Buddhadāyādo³, pāde vandati Satthuno”ti.

1. Ko pamādo vijānataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Aññākoṇḍañño (Sī, Syā, Kam)

3. Buddhasāvako (I)

10. Moggallānasutta

218. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Isigilipasse Kāḷasilāyaṃ mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sabbeheva arahantehi, tesāṃ sudarṇ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno cetasā cittaṃ samannesati¹ vip̐pamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Isigilipasse Kāḷasilāyaṃ mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sabbeheva arahantehi, tesāṃ sudarṇ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno cetasā cittaṃ samannesati vip̐pamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā sārūppāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṇjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā sārūppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi—

“Nagassa passe āsīnaṃ, Muninṃ dukkhassa pāraguṃ.
Sāvakā payirupāsanti, tevijjā maccuhāyino.

Te cetasā anupariyeti², Moggallāno mahiddhiko.
Cittaṃ nesaṃ samannesam³, vip̐pamuttaṃ nirūpadhiṃ.

Evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ, Muninṃ dukkhassa pāraguṃ.
Anekākārasampannaṃ, payirupāsanti Gotaman”ti.

11. Gaggarāsutta

219. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sattahi ca upāsakasatehi sattahi ca upāsikāsatehi anekehi ca devatāsahasseehi, tyāssudaṃ Bhagavā atirocati⁴ vaṇṇena ceva yasaṃ ca. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa etadahosi “ayaṃ

1. Samanvesati (Syā-Ṭṭha)

3. Samanvesam (Syā-Ṭṭha)

2. Anupariyesati (Sī, Syā, Kam)

4. Ativirocati (Ka)

kho Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre mahatā
bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ pañcamattehi bhikkhusatehi sattahi ca
upāsakasatehi sattahi ca upāsikāsatehi anekehi ca devatāsahashehi,
tyāssudaṃ Bhagavā atirocati vaṇṇena ceva yasasā ca, yaṃnūnāhaṃ
Bhagavantam sammukhā sārubbāya gāthāya abhithaveyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā
yena Bhagavā tenaṇjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “paṭibhāti
maṃ Bhagavā, paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā”ti. “Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsa”ti Bhagavā
avoca. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso Bhagavantam sammukhā sārubbāya
gāthāya abhithavi—

“Cando yathā vigatavalāhake nabhe,
Virocati vigatamalova bhāṇumā.
Evampi aṅgīrasa tvaṃ Mahāmuni,
Atirocasi yasasā sabbalokaṃ”ti.

12. Vaṅgīsaṃyutta

220. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Vaṅgīso Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vaṅgīso acira-
arahattappatto hutvā¹ vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī² tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā
gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Kāveyyamattā vicarimha pubbe, gāmaṃ gāmaṃ purā puram.
Athaddasāma Sambuddhaṃ, saddhā no upapajjatha.
So me dhammamadesesi, khandhāyatanadhātuyo³.
Tassāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna, pabbajim anagāriyaṃ.
Bahunnaṃ vata atthāya, bodhiṃ ajjhagamā Muni.
Bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnañca, ye niyāmagataddasā.

1. Hoti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedī (Sī, I)

3. Khandhe āyatanāni dhātuyo (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

Svāgataṃ vata me āsi, mama Buddhassa santike.
 Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ.
 Tevijjo iddhipattomhi, cetopariyāyakovido”ti.

Vaṅgīsaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nikkhantaṃ Arati ceva, Pesalā atimaññanā.
 Ānandena Subhāsita, Sāriputtapavāraṇā.
 Parosahassaṃ Koṇḍañño, Moggallānena Gaggarā.
 Vaṅgīsena dvādasāti.

9. Vanasaṃyutta

1. Vivekasutta

221. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu divāvihāragato pāpake akusale vitakke vitakketi gehanissite. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

Vivekakāmosi vanāṃ pavittṭho,

Atha te mano niccharatī bahiddhā.

Jano janasmim vinayassu chandaṃ,

Tato sukhī hohisi vītarāgo.

Aratim pajahāsi sato, bhavāsi satāṃ taṃ sārāyāmaso.

Pātālarājo hi duttaro, mā taṃ kāmarājo avāhari.

Sakuṇo yathā paṃsukunthito¹, vidhunaṃ pātayati sitāṃ rajāṃ.

Evaṃ bhikkhu padhānavā satimā, vidhunaṃ pātayati sitāṃ rajanti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

2. Upaṭṭhānasutta

222. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu divāvihāragato supati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

Uṭṭhehi bhikkhu kim sesi, ko attho supitena² te.

Āturassa hi kā niddā, sallaviddhassa ruppato.

1. Paṃsukunṭhito (Ka), paṃsukunḍito (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Supinena (Sī)

Yāya saddhāya pabbajito¹, agārasmānagāriyaṃ.
 Tameva saddhamṃ brūhehi, mā niddāya vasaṃ gamīti.
 Aniccā addhuvā kāmā, yesu mandova mucchito.
 Baddhesu² muttam asitaṃ, kasmā pabbajitaṃ tape.
 Chandarāgassa vinayā, avijjāsamatikkamā.
 Tam nāṇaṃ paramodānaṃ³, kasmā pabbajitaṃ tape.
 Chetvā⁴ avijjaṃ vijjāya, āsavānaṃ parikkhayā.
 Asokaṃ anupāyāsaṃ, kasmā pabbajitaṃ tape.
 Āraddhavīriyaṃ pahitattaṃ, niccaṃ dalhaparakkamaṃ.
 Nibbānaṃ abhikaṅkhantaṃ, kasmā pabbajitaṃ tape”ti.

3. Kassapagottasutta

223. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Kassapagotto Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kassapagotto divāvihāragato aññataraṃ chetaṃ ovaḍati. Atha kho yā tasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā āyasmantaṃ Kassapagottaṃ saṃvejetukāmā yenāyasmā Kassapagotto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Kassapagottaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Giriduggacaraṃ chetaṃ, appapaññaṃ acetasaṃ.
 Akāle ovaḍaṃ bhikkhu, mandova paṭibhāti maṃ.
 Suṇāti na vijānāti, āloketi na passati.
 Dhammasmiṃ bhaññaṃānasmim, atthaṃ bālo na bujjhati.
 Sacepi dasa pajjote, dhārayissasi Kassapa.
 Neva dakkhati rūpāni, cakkhu hissa na vijjatī”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Kassapagotto tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

1. Yāya saddhāpabbajito (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Khandhesu (Sī)

3. Pariyodātaṃ (Sī, I), paramodātaṃ (Syā, Kam), paramavodānaṃ (Sī-ṭṭha)

4. Bhetvā (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

4. Sambahulasutta

224. Ekam samayaṃ sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu viharanti aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Atha kho te bhikkhū vassaṃvuṭṭhā¹ temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamimsu. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā te bhikkhū apassantī paridevamānā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imam gātham abhāsi—

“Arati viya mejja khāyati,
Bahuke disvāna vivitte āsane.
Te cittakathā bahussutā,
Kome Gotamasāvakaṃ gatā”ti.

Evam vutte aññatarā devatā taṃ devataṃ gāthāya paccabhāsi—

“Māgadham gatā Kosalam gatā, ekacchiyā pana Vajjibhūmiyā.
Magā viya asaṅgacārino, aniketā viharanti bhikkhavo”ti.

5. Ānandasutta

225. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vinasāṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Ānando ativelam gihisaññattibahulo viharati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā āyasmato Ānandassa anukampikā atthakāmā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ saṃvejetukāmā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Rukkhamūlagahanaṃ pasakkiya, nibbānaṃ hadayasmiṃ opiya.
Jhāya Gotama mā pamādo², kiṃ te biḷibīlikā karissatī”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

6. Anuruddhasutta

226. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Anuruddho Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Atha kho aññatarā Tāvatisakāyikā devatā

1. Vassaṃvuṭṭhā (Sī, Syā)

2. Mā ca pamādo (Sī, I)

Jālinī nāma āyasmato Anuruddhassa purāṇadutiyikā yenāyasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi, yattha te vusitaṃ pure.

Tāvatiṃsesu devesu, sabbakāmasamiddhisu.

Purakkhato parivuto, devakaññāhi sobhasī”ti.

Duggatā devakaññāyo, sakkāyasmiṃ patiṭṭhitā.

Te cāpi duggatā sattā, devakaññāhi patthitāti.

Na te sukhaṃ pajānanti, ye na passanti Nandanāṃ.

Āvāsaṃ naradevānaṃ, tīdasānaṃ yasassinanti.

Na tvaṃ bāle vijānāsi, yathā arahataṃ vaco.

Aniccā sabbasaṅkhārā, uppādavayadhammino.

Uppajjitvā nirujjhanti, tesaṃ vūpasamo sukho.

Natthi dāni punāvāso, devakāyasmi Jālini.

Vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavoti.

7. Nāgadattasutta

227. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Nāgadatto Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nāgadatto atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati, atidivā paṭikkamati. Atha kho yā tasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā āyasmato Nāgadattassa anukampikā atthakāmā āyasmantaṃ Nāgadattaṃ saṃvejetukāmā yenāyasmā Nāgadatto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Nāgadattaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Kāle pavisa Nāgadatta, divā ca āgantvā ativelacārī.

Saṃsaṭṭho gahaṭṭhehi, samānasukhadukkho.

Bhāyāmi Nāgadattaṃ suppagabbhaṃ, kulesu vinibaddhaṃ.

Mā heva maccurañño balavato, antakassa vasaṃ upesī”ti¹.

1. Vasameyyāti (Sī, I), vasamesīti (Syā, Kaṃ)

Atha kho āyasmā Nāgadatto tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

8. Kulagharaṇīsutta

228. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu aññatarasmim kule ativelam ajjhogāḷhappatto viharati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum saṃvejetukāmā yā tasmim kule kulagharaṇī, tassā vaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Nadītiresu saṇṭhāne, sabhāsu rathiyāsu ca.

Janā saṅgamma mantenti, mañca tañca¹ kimantaran”ti.

Bahūhi saddā paccūhā, khamitabbā tapassinā.

Na tena maṅku hotabbaṃ, na hi tena kilissati.

Yo ca saddaparittāsī, vane vātamigo yathā.

Lahucittoti taṃ āhu, nāssa sampajjate vatanti.

9. Vajjiputtasutta

229. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro Vajjiputtako bhikkhu Vesāliyaṃ viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyaṃ Vajjiputtako sabbaratticāro hoti. Atha kho so bhikkhu Vesāliyā tūriya tāḷita vādita nigghosasaddaṃ sutvā paridevamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Ekakā mayaṃ araṇṇe viharāma, apaviddhaṃva² vanasmim dārukaṃ.

Etādisikāya rattiyā, ko su nāmamhehi³ pāpiyo”ti.

Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

1. Tvañca (Ka)

2. Apaviṭṭhaṃva (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Nāma amhehi (Sī, I)

“Ekakova tvaṃ araṇṇe viharasi,
 Apaviddhamva vanasmim dārukaṃ.
 Tassa te bahukā pihayanti,
 Nerayikā viya saggagāminan”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

10. Sajjhāyasutta

230. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu yaṃ sudam pubbe ativelaṃ sajjhāyabahulo viharati, so aparena samayena appossukko tuṇhībhūto saṅkasāyati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno dhammaṃ asuṇantī yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kasmā tuvaṃ dhammapadāni bhikkhu,
 Nādhīyasi bhikkhuhi saṃvasanto.
 Sutvāna dhammaṃ labhatippasādaṃ,
 Diṭṭheva dhamme labhatippasaṃsan”ti.

Ahu pure dhammapadesu chando,
 Yāva virāgena samāgamimha.
 Yato virāgena samāgamimha,
 Yaṃ kiñci diṭṭhamva sutam mutam vā.
 Aññāya nikkhepanamāhu santoti.

11. Akusalavitakkasutta

231. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu divāvihāragato pāpake akusale vitakke vitakketi. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmavitakkaṃ byāpādavitaṅkaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhum saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Ayoniso manasikārā, so vitakkehi khajjasi.
 Ayoniso¹ paṇinissajja, yoniso anucintaya.

1. Ayonim (I, Ka)

Satthāraṃ dhammamārabbha, saṃghaṃ sīlāni attano.
 Adhigacchasi pāmojjaṃ, pītisukhamasaṃsayāṃ.
 Tato pāmojjabahulo, dukkhassantaṃ karissasī”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

12. Majjhanhikasutta

232. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Atha kho tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tassa bhikkhuno santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Ṭhite majjhanhike kāle, sannisīvesu¹ pakkhisu.
 Saṇateva brahāraññaṃ, taṃ bhayaṃ paṭibhāti maṃ.
 Ṭhite majjhanhike kāle, sannisīvesu pakkhisu.
 Saṇateva brahāraññaṃ, sā rati paṭibhāti man”ti.

13. Pākatindriyasutta

233. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā bhikkhū Kosalesu viharanti aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe uddhatā unnaḷā capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā muṭṭhassatino asampajānā asamāhitā vibbhantacittā pākatindriyā. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anukampikā atthakāmā te bhikkhū saṃvejetukāmā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Sukhajīvino pure āsum, bhikkhū Gotamasāvaka.
 Anicchā piṇḍamesanā, anicchā sayanāsanāṃ.
 Loke aniccataṃ ñatvā, dukkhassantaṃ akaṃsu te.
 Dupposāṃ katvā attānaṃ, gāme gāmaṇikā viya.
 Bhutvā bhutvā nipajjanti, parāgāresu mucchitā.

1. Sannisinnesu (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Samghassa añjalim katvā, idhekacce vadāmahaṃ.

Apaviddhā¹ anāthā te, yathā petā tatheva te.

Ye kho pamattā viharanti, te me sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Ye appamattā viharanti, namo tesaṃ karomahan”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū tāya devatāya saṃvejitā saṃvegamaṃpādunti.

14. Gandhatthenasutta

234. Ekaṃ samayaṃ aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu viharati aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto pokkharaṇim ogāhetvā padumaṃ upasiṅghati. Atha kho yā tasmim vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā tassa bhikkhuno anukampikā atthakāmā taṃ bhikkhuṃ saṃvejetukāmā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yametaṃ vārijaṃ pupphaṃ, adinnaṃ upasiṅghasi.

Ekaṅgametaṃ theyyānaṃ, gandhatthenosi mārisā”ti.

Na harāmi na bhañjāmi, ārā siṅghāmi vārijaṃ.

Atha kena nu vaṇṇena, gandhatthenoti vuccati.

Yvāyaṃ bhisāni khanati, puṇḍarīkāni bhañjati.

Evam ākiṇṇakammanto, kasmā eso na vuccatīti.

Ākiṇṇaluddo puriso, dhāticelaṃva makkhito.

Tasmim me vacanaṃ natthi, tvaṇcārahāmi vattave.

Anaṅgaṇassa posassa, niccaṃ sucigavesino.

Vālaggamattaṃ pāpassa, abbhāmatthaṃva khāyatīti.

Addhā maṃ yakkha jānāsi, atho me anukampasi.

Punapi yakkha vajjāsi, yadā passasi edisanti.

1. Apaviṭṭhā (Syā, Kam)

Neva taṃ upajīvāma, napi te bhatakāmhase.
 Tvameva bhikkhu jāneyya, yena gaccheyya suggatinti.
 Atha kho so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṃvejito saṃvegamāpādīti.

Vanasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Vivekaṃ Upaṭṭhānañca, Kassapagottena Sambahulā.
 Ānando Anuruddho ca, Nāgadattañca Kulagharaṇī.
 Vajjiputto ca Vesālī, Sajjhāyena ayoniso.
 Majjhanhikālamhi Pākatindriya-padumapupphena cuddasa bhaveti.

10. Yakkhasamyutta

1. Indakasutta

235. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Indakūṭe pabbate Indakassa yakkhassa bhavane. Atha kho Indako yakkho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Rūpaṃ na jīvanti vadanti Buddhā,
Kathaṃ nvayaṃ vindatimaṃ sarīraṃ.
Kutassa aṭṭhīyakapiṇḍameti,
Kathaṃ nvayaṃ sajjati gabbharasmin”ti.

Paṭhamam kalalam hoti, kalalā hoti abbudam.
Abbudā jāyate pesi, pesi nibbattatī ghano.
Ghanā pasākhā jāyanti, kesā lomā nakhāpi ca.

Yañcassa bhuñjati mātā, annam pānañca bhojanam.
Tena so tattha yāpeti, mātukucchigato naroti.

2. Sakkanāmasutta

236. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho Sakkanāmakko yakkho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Sabbaganthappahīnassa, vip̐pamuttassa te sato.
Samañassa na taṃ sādhu, yadaññāmanusāsati”ti¹.

Yena kenaci vaṇṇena, saṃvāso Sakka jāyati.
Na taṃ arahati sappañño, manasā anukampitum.

Manasā ce pasannena, yadaññāmanusāsati.
Na tena hoti saṃyutto, yānukampā² anuddayāti.

3. Sūcilomasutta

237. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Gayāyaṃ viharati ṭaṅkitamañce Sūcilomassa yakkhassa bhavane. Tena kho pana samayena Kharo ca yakkho

1. Yadaññāmanusāsati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Sānukampā (Sī, I)

Sūcilomo ca yakkho Bhagavato avidūre atikkamanti. Atha kho Kharo yakkho Sūcilomaṃ yakkhaṃ etadavoca “eso samaṇo”ti. Neso samaṇo, samaṇako eso, yāva jānāmi yadi vā so samaṇo yadi vā pana so samaṇakoti.

Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato kāyaṃ upanāmesi. Atha kho Bhagavā kāyaṃ apanāmesi. Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantam etadavoca “bhāyasi maṃ samaṇā”ti. Na khvāhaṃ taṃ āvuso bhāyāmi, api ca te samphasso pāpakoti. Pañhaṃ taṃ samaṇa pucchissāmi, sace me na byākarissasi, cittaṃ vā te khiṇissāmi, hadayaṃ vā te phālessāmi, pādesu vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya¹ khiṇissāmīti. Na khvāhaṃ taṃ āvuso passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo me cittaṃ vā khiṇeyya hadayaṃ vā phāleyya pādesu vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya khiṇeyya. Api ca tvaṃ āvuso puccha yadā kaṅkhasīti. ()²

Rāgo ca doso ca kutonidānā,
Aratī ratī lomahaṃso kutojā.

Kuto samuṭṭhāya manovitakkā,
Kumārakā dhaṅkamivossajantīti.

Rāgo ca doso ca itonidānā,
Aratī ratī lomahaṃso itojā.
Ito samuṭṭhāya manovitakkā,
Kumārakā dhaṅkamivossajanti.

Snehajā attasambhūtā,
Nigrodhasseva khandhajā.
Puthū visattā kāmesu,
Māluvāva vitatā³ vane.

1. Pāram Gaṅgāya (Ka)

2. (Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.) (Sī)

3. Vitthatā (Syā, Kam)

Ye naṃ pajānanti yatonidānaṃ,
 Te naṃ vinodenti suṇohi yakkha.
 Te duttaraṃ oghamimaṃ taranti,
 Atiṇṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāyāti.

4. Maṇibhaddasutta

238. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Maṇimālike cetiye Maṇibhaddassa yakkhassa bhavane. Atha kho Maṇibhaddo yakkho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Satīmato sadā bhaddaṃ, satimā sukhamedhati.
 Satīmato suve seyyo, verā ca parimuccatī”ti.
 Satīmato sadā bhaddaṃ, satimā sukhamedhati.
 Satīmato suve seyyo, verā na parimuccati.
 Yassa sabbamahorattaṃ¹, ahimsāya rato mano.
 Mettaṃso sabbabhūtesu, veraṃ tassa na kenacīti.

5. Sānusutta

239. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarissā upāsikāya Sānu nāma putto yakkhena gahito hoti. Atha kho sā upāsikā paridevamānā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Cātuddasiṃ pañcadasim, yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī.
 Pāṭihāriyapakkhañca, aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ.
 Uposathaṃ upavasanti, brahmacariyaṃ caranti ye.
 Na tehi yakkhā kīḷanti, iti me arahataṃ sutaraṃ.
 Sā dāni ajja passāmi, yakkhā kīḷanti Sānunā”ti.

1. Rattim (Syā, Kam, Ka)

Cātuddasim pañcadasim, yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī.

Pāṭihāriyapakkhañca, aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ.

Uposathaṃ upavasanti, brahmacariyaṃ caranti ye.

Na tehi yakkhā kīḷanti, sāhu te arahataṃ sutarṃ.

Sānuṃ pabuddhaṃ vajjāsī, yakkhānaṃ vacanaṃ idaṃ.

Mākāsī pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, āvi vā yadi vā raho.

Sace ca¹ pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, karissasi karosi vā.

Na te dukkhā pamutyatthi, uppaccāpi palāyatoti.

Mataṃ vā amma rodanti, yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati.

Jīvantaṃ amma passantī, kasmā maṃ amma rodasīti.

Mataṃ vā putta rodanti, yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati.

Yo ca kāme cajitvāna, punarāgacchate idha.

Taṃ vāpi putta rodanti, puna jīvaṃ mato hi so.

Kukkuḷā ubbhato tāta, kukkuḷaṃ² patitumicchasi.

Narakā ubbhato tāta, narakam patitumicchasi.

Abhidhāvatha bhaddante, kassa ujjhāpayāmase.

Ādittā nīhataṃ³ bhaṇḍaṃ, puna ḍayhitumicchasi.

6. Piyaṅkarasutta

240. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvattihayaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anuruddho rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya dhammapadāni bhāsati. Atha kho Piyaṅkaramātā yakkhiniṃ puttakaṃ evaṃ tosesi—

“Mā saddaṃ kari Piyaṅkara, bhikkhu dhammapadāni bhāsati.

Apica⁴ dhammapadaṃ vijāniya, paṭipajjema hitāya no siyā.

Pāṇesu ca saṃyamāmase, sampajānamusā na bhaṇāmase.

Sikkhema susīyamattano⁵, api muccema pisācayoniya”ti.

1. Saceva (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka), yañceva (Sī)

3. Nibbhataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka), nibhataṃ (I, Ka)

5. Susīlamattano (Sī, Ka)

2. Kukkuḷe (Sī)

4. Api (Sī)

7. Punabbasusutta

241. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhū nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttāya dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te ca bhikkhū aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi katvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇanti. Atha kho Punabbasumātā yakkhinī puttake evaṃ tosesi—

“Tuṇhī Uttarike hohi, tuṇhī hohi Punabbasu.
 Yāvāhaṃ Buddhasetṭhassa, dhammaṃ sossāmi Satthuno.
 Nibbānaṃ Bhagavā āha, sabbaganthappamocanaṃ.
 Ativelā ca me hoti, asmiṃ dhamme piyāyanā.
 Piyo loke sako putto,
 Piyo loke sako pati.
 Tato piyatarā mayhaṃ,
 Assa dhammassa magganā.
 Na hi putto pati vāpi, piyo dukkhā pamocaye.
 Yathā saddhammassavanaṃ, dukkhā moceti paṇinaṃ.
 Loke dukkhaparetasmim, jarāmaraṇasaṃyute.
 Jarāmaraṇamokkhāya, yaṃ dhammaṃ abhisambudhaṃ.
 Taṃ dhammaṃ sotumicchāmi, tuṇhī hohi Punabbasū”ti.
 Ammā na byāharissāmi, tuṇhībhūtāyammuttarā.
 Dhammameva nisāmehi, saddhammassavanaṃ sukhaṃ.
 Saddhammassa anaññāya, ammā dukkhaṃ carāmasē.
 Esa devamanussānaṃ, sammūlhanāṃ pabhaṅkaro.
 Buddho antimasārīro, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumāti.
 Sādhu kho paṇḍito nāma, putto jāto uresayo.
 Putto me Buddhasetṭhassa, dhammaṃ suddhaṃ piyāyati.
 Punabbasu sukhī hohi, ajjāhamhi samuggatā.
 Diṭṭhāni ariyasaccāni, Uttarāpi suṇātu meti.

8. Sudattasutta

242. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Sītavane. Tena kho pana samayena Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati Rājagahaṃ anuppatto hoti kenacideva karaṇīyena, assosi kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati “Buddho kira loke uppanno”ti. Tāvadeva ca pana Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamtukāmo hoti, athassa Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa etadahosi “akālo kho ajja Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamtum, sve dānāhaṃ kālena Bhagavantam dassanāya gamissāmī”ti Buddhagatāya satiyā nipajji, rattiya sudam tikkhattum vuṭṭhāsi pabhātanti maññamāno. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Sivathikadvāram¹ tenupasaṅkami, amanussā dvāram vivarimsu. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa nagaramhā nikkhamantassa āloko antaradhāyi, andhakāro pāturahosi, bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahaṃso udapādi, tatova puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Atha kho Sivako² yakkho antarahito saddamanussāvesi—

“Sataṃ hatthī sataṃ assā, sataṃ assatarīrathā.
Sataṃ kaññāsahassāni, āmukkamaṇikuṇḍalā.
Ekassa padavītiḥārassa, kalaṃ nāgghanti soḷasim.
Abhikkama gahapati, abhikkama gahapati,
Abhikkamanam te seyyo no paṭikkamanam”ti.

Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa andhakāro antaradhāyi, āloko pāturahosi, yaṃ ahosi bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahaṃso, so paṭippassambhi. Dutiyampi kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa āloko antaradhāyi, andhakāro pāturahosi, bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahaṃso udapādi, tatova puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Dutiyampi kho Sivako yakkho antarahito saddamanussāvesi—

1. Sīvathikadvāram (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Sīvako (Sī, I)

“Sataṃ hatthī sataṃ assā -pa- kalaṃ nāgghanti soḷasim.

Abhikkama gahapati, abhikkama gahapati,

Abhikkamanam te seyyo no paṭikkamanan”ti.

Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa andhakāro antaradhāyi, āloko pāturahosi, yaṃ ahosi bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahamso, so paṭippassambhi. Tatiyampi kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa āloko antaradhāyi, andhakāro pāturahosi, bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahamso udapādi, tatova puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Tatiyampi kho Sivako yakkho antarahito saddamanussāvesi—

“Sataṃ hatthī sataṃ assā -pa- kalaṃ nāgghanti soḷasim.

Abhikkama gahapati, abhikkama gahapati,

Abhikkamanam te seyyo no paṭikkamanan”ti.

Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa andhakāro antaradhāyi, āloko pāturahosi, yaṃ ahosi bhayaṃ chambhitattam lomahamso, so paṭippassambhi. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Sītavanam yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya abbhokāse caṅkamati. Addasā kho Bhagavā Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna caṅkamā orohitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca “ehi Sudattā”ti. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati nāmena maṃ Bhagavā ālapatīti haṭṭho udaggo tattheva Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “kacci bhante Bhagavā sukhamasayitthā”ti.

Sabbadā ve sukhaṃ seti, brāhmaṇo parinibbuto.

Yo na limpati kāmesu, sītibhūto nirūpadhi.

Sabbā āsattiyo chetvā, vineyya hadaye daram.

Upasanto sukhaṃ seti, santiṃ pappuyya cetasāti¹.

9. Paṭhamasukkāṣutta

243. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Sikkā bhikkhunī mahatiyā parisāya parivutā dhammaṃ deseti. Atha kho Sikkāya bhikkhuniyā abhippasanno yakkho Rājagahe rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Kiṃ me katā Rājagahe manussā, madhupītāva seya.
Ye Sikkā na payirupāsanti, desentiṃ amataṃ padaṃ.
Taṇca pana appaṭivānīyaṃ, asecanakamojavaṃ.
Pivanti maññe sappañña, valāhakamiva panthagū”¹.

10. Dutiyasukkāṣutta

244. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro upāsako Sikkāya bhikkhuniyā bhojanaṃ adāsi. Atha kho Sikkāya bhikkhuniyā abhippasanno yakkho Rājagahe rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Puññaṃ vata pasavi bahuṃ, sappañño vatāyaṃ upāsako.
Yo Sikkāya adāsi bhojanaṃ, sabbaganthehi vippamuttiyā”².

11. Cīrāsutta

245. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro upāsako Cīrāya³ bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ adāsi. Atha kho Cīrāya bhikkhuniyā abhippasanno yakkho Rājagahe rathikāya rathikaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

1. Valāhakamivaddhagūti (Sī) 2. Vippamuttāyāti (Syā, Kam) 3. Cīrāya (Ka)

“Puññaṃ vata pasavi bahum, sappañño vatāyaṃ upāsako.
Yo Cīrāya adāsi cīvaram, sabbayogehi vippamuttiyā”ti¹.

12. Āḷavakasutta

246. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati
Āḷavakassa yakkhassa bhavane. Atha kho Āḷavako yakkho yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “nikkhama
samaṇā”ti. “Sādhāvuso”ti Bhagavā nikkhami. Pavisa samaṇāti.
“Sādhāvuso”ti Bhagavā pāvisi. Dutiyampi kho Āḷavako yakkho
Bhagavantam etadavoca “nikkhama samaṇā”ti. “Sādhāvuso”ti Bhagavā
nikkhami. Pavisa samaṇāti. “Sādhāvuso”ti Bhagavā pāvisi. Tatiyampi kho
Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantam etadavoca “nikkhama samaṇā”ti.
“Sādhāvuso”ti Bhagavā nikkhami. Pavisa samaṇāti. “Sādhāvuso”ti Bhagavā
pāvisi. Catutthampi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantam etadavoca
“nikkhama samaṇā”ti. Na khvāhaṃ tam āvuso nikkhamissāmi, yaṃ te
karaṇīyaṃ, tam karohīti. Pañhaṃ tam samaṇa pucchissāmi, sace me na
byākarissasi, cittaṃ vā te khipissāmi, hadayaṃ vā te phālessāmi, pādesu vā
gahetvā pāragaṅgāya khipissāmīti. Na khvāhaṃ tam āvuso passāmi
sadevake loka samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya
sadevamanussāya, yo me cittaṃ vā khipeyya hadayaṃ vā phāleyya pādesu
vā gahetvā pāragaṅgāya khipeyya. Api ca tvaṃ āvuso puccha yadā
kaṅkhasīti. ()²

Kimsūdha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ, kimsu suciṇṇaṃ sukhamāvahāti.

Kimsu have sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ, kathaṃjīvaṃ jīvitamāhu seṭṭhanti.

Saddhīdha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ, dhammo suciṇṇo sukhamāvahāti.

Saccaṃ have sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ, paññājīvaṃ jīvitamāhu seṭṭhanti.

Kathaṃsu tarati oghaṃ, kathaṃsu tarati aṇṇavaṃ.

Kathaṃsu dukkhamacceti, kathaṃsu parisujjhatīti.

1. Vippamuttāyāti (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. (Atha kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.) (Sī)

Saddhāya tarati oghaṃ, appamādena aṇṇavaṃ.
Vīriyena dukkhamacceti, paññāya parisujjhatīti.

Kathaṃsu labhate paññaṃ, kathaṃsu vindate dhaṇaṃ.
Kathaṃsu kittiṃ pappoti, kathaṃ mittāni ganthati.
Asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ, kathaṃ pecca na socatīti.

Saddahāno arahataṃ, dhammaṃ nibbānapattiyaṃ.
Sussūsaṃ¹ labhate paññaṃ, appamatto vicakkhaṇo.

Patirūpakārī dhuravā, uṭṭhātā vindate dhaṇaṃ.
Saccena kittiṃ pappoti, dadamā mittāni ganthati.
Asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ, evaṃ pecca na socati.

Yassete caturo dhammā, saddhassa gharamesino.
Saccam dammo dhiti cāgo, sa ve pecca na socati.

Ingā aññepi pucchassu, puthū samaṇabrāhmaṇe.
Yadi saccā dammā cāgā, khantya bhiyyodha vijjatīti.

Kathaṃ nu dāni puccheyyaṃ, puthū samaṇabrāhmaṇe.
Yohaṃ² ajja pajānāmi, yo attho samparāyiko.

Atthāya vata me Buddhho, vāsāyālavimāgama³.
Yohaṃ⁴ ajja pajānāmi, yattha dinnam mahapphalaṃ.

So ahaṃ vicarissāmi, gāma gāmaṃ purā puram.
Namassamāno Sambuddhaṃ, dhammassa ca sudhammatanti.

Yakkhasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Indako Sakka Sūci ca, Maṇibhaddo ca Sānu ca.
Piyaṅkara Punabbasu Sudatto ca, dve Sukkā Cīra-ālavīti dvādasa.

1. Sussūsā (Sī, I) 2. Sohaṃ (Sī), svāhaṃ (Ka) 3. Māgato (I, Ka) 4. Sohaṃ (Sī)

11. Sakkaṣaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Suvīrasutta

247. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave asurā deve abhiyaṃsu. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Suvīraṃ devaputtaṃ āmantesi “ete tāta Suvīra asurā deve abhiyanti, gaccha tāta Suvīra asure paccuyyāhī”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Suvīro devaputto Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā pamādaṃ āpādesi¹. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Suvīraṃ devaputtaṃ āmantesi “ete tāta Suvīra asurā deve abhiyanti, gaccha tāta Suvīra asure paccuyyāhī”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Suvīro devaputto Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā dutiyampi pamādaṃ āpādesi. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Suvīraṃ devaputtaṃ āmantesi “ete tāta Suvīra asurā deve abhiyanti, gaccha tāta Suvīra asure paccuyyāhī”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Suvīro devaputto Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā tatiyampi pamādaṃ āpādesi. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Suvīraṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Anuṭṭhahaṃ avāyāmaṃ, sukhaṃ yatrādhigacchati.

Suvīra tattha gacchāhi, mañca tattheva pāpayā”ti.

Alasvassa² anuṭṭhātā, na ca kiccāni kāraye.

Sabbakāmasamiddhassa, taṃ me Sakka varaṃ disāti.

1. Āharesi (katthaci) navaṅguttare Sīhanādasuttepi.

2. Alasa’ssa (Sī, I), alasvāyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

Yatthālaso anuṭṭhātā, accantaṃ sukhamedhati.
 Suvīra tattha gacchāhi, mañca tattheva pāpayāti.
 Akammunā¹ devaseṭṭha, Sakka vindemu yaṃ sukhaṃ.
 Asokaṃ anupāyāsaṃ, taṃ me Sakka varaṃ disāti.
 Sace atthi akammena, koci kvaci na jīvati.
 Nibbānassa hi so maggo, Suvīra tattha gacchāhi.
 Mañca tattheva pāpayāti.

So hi nāma bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo sakaṃ puññaphalaṃ
 upajīvamāno devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kārento
 uṭṭhānavīriyassa vaṇṇavādī bhavissati. Idha kho taṃ bhikkhave sobhetha,
 yaṃ tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā uṭṭhaheyyātha
 ghaṭeyyātha vāyameyyātha appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya
 asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāyāti.

2. Susīmasutta

248. Sāvatthiyaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti.
 “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave asurā deve abhiyaṃsu. Atha kho bhikkhave
 Sakko Devānamindo Susīmaṃ² devaputtaṃ āmantesi “ete tāta Susīma asurā
 deve abhiyanti, gaccha tāta Susīma asure paccuyyāhi”ti. “Evaṃ
 bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Susīmo devaputto Sakkassa Devānamindassa
 paṭissutvā pamādaṃ āpādesi. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave Sakko
 Devānamindo Susīmaṃ devaputtaṃ āmantesi -pa-. Dutiyampi pamādaṃ
 āpādesi. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Susīmaṃ
 devaputtaṃ āmantesi -pa-. Tatiyampi pamādaṃ āpādesi. Atha kho
 bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Susīmaṃ devaputtaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Anuṭṭhahaṃ avāyāmaṃ, sukhaṃ yatrādhigacchati.
 Susīma tattha gacchāhi, mañca tattheva pāpayā”ti.

1. Akammanā (Sī, I)

2. Susīmaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Alasvassa anuṭṭhātā, na ca kiccāni kāraye.
 Sabbakāmasamiddhassa, taṃ me Sakka varaṃ disāti.
 Yatthālaso anuṭṭhātā, accantaṃ sukhamedhati.
 Susīma tattha gacchāhi, mañca tattheva pāpayāti.
 Akammunā devaseṭṭha, Sakka vindemu yaṃ sukhaṃ.
 Asokaṃ anupāyāsaṃ, taṃ me Sakka varaṃ disāti.
 Sace atthi akammena, koci kvaci na jīvati.
 Nibbānassa hi so maggo, Susīma tattha gacchāhi.
 Mañca tattheva pāpayāti.

So hi nāma bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo sakaṃ puññaphalaṃ
 upajīvamāno devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ karento
 uṭṭhānavīriyassa vaṇṇavādī bhavissati. Idha kho taṃ bhikkhave sobhetha,
 yaṃ tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā uṭṭhaheyyātha
 ghaṭeyyātha vāyameyyātha appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya
 asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāyāti.

3. Dhajaggasutta

249. Sāvattiyaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti.
 “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabyūḷho ahosi. Atha
 kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo deve Tāvatiṃse āmantesi—

Sace mārisā devānaṃ saṅgāmagatānaṃ uppajjeyya bhayaṃ vā
 chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, mameva tasmim samaye dhajaggaṃ
 ullokeyyātha, mamaṃ hi vo dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ
 vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissati.

No ce me dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, atha Pajāpatissa devarājassa
 dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, Pajāpatissa hi vo devarājassa dhajaggaṃ
 ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so
 pahīyissati.

No ce Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, atha Varuṇassa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, Varuṇassa hi vo devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissati.

No ce Varuṇassa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, atha Īsānassa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokeyyātha, Īsānassa hi vo devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissatīti.

Taṃ kho pana bhikkhave Sakkassa vā Devānamindassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ, Pajāpatissa vā devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ, Varuṇassa vā devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ, Īsānassa vā devarājassa dhajaggaṃ ullokayataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyethāpi nopi pahīyetha¹.

Taṃ kissa hetu, Sakko hi bhikkhave Devānamindo avītarāgo avītadoso avītamoho bhīru chambhī utrāsī palāyīti.

Ahañca kho bhikkhave evaṃ vadāmi—sace tumhākaṃ bhikkhave araṇṇagatānaṃ vā rukkhamaṃlagatānaṃ vā suñṇagāragatānaṃ vā uppajjeyya bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, mameva tasmim̐ samaye anussareyyātha—

“Itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Mamaṃ hi vo bhikkhave anussarataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissati.

No ce maṃ anussareyyātha, atha dhammaṃ anussareyyātha “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti. Dhammaṃ hi vo bhikkhave anussarataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so pahīyissati.

No ce dhammaṃ anussareyyātha, atha saṃghaṃ anussareyyātha “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho, ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato

1. No pahīyetha (Ka)

sāvakaśaṃgho, ñāyappaṭiṭṭhaṃ Bhagavato sāvakaśaṃgho, sāmīcippaṭiṭṭhaṃ Bhagavato sāvakaśaṃgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisaṃyugāni aṭṭha purisaṃpuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvakaśaṃgho, āhuneṃṃ pāhuneṃṃ dakkhiṇeṃṃ añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa”ti. Saṃghaṃ hi vo bhikkhave anussarataṃ yaṃ bhavissati bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā, so paḥīyissati.

Taṃ kissa hetu, Tathāgato hi bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho vītarāgo vītadoso vītamoho abhīru acchambhī anutrāsī apalāyīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Araññe rukkhamaṇe vā, suññāgāreva bhikkhavo.

Anussaretha¹ Sambuddhaṃ, bhayaṃ tumhāka no siyā.

No ce Buddhaṃ sareyyātha, lokajetthaṃ narāsabhaṃ.

Atha dhammaṃ sareyyātha, niyyānikaṃ sudesitaṃ.

No ce dhammaṃ sareyyātha, niyyānikaṃ sudesitaṃ.

Atha saṃghaṃ sareyyātha, puññakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ.

Evaṃ Buddhaṃ sarantānaṃ, dhammaṃ saṃghaṇca bhikkhavo.

Bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā, lomahaṃso na hessatī”ti.

4. Vepacittisutta

250. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsuraśaṅgāmo samupabyūḷho ahoṣi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo asura āmantesi “sace mārisā devānaṃ asuraśaṅgāme samupabyūḷhe asurā jineyyuṃ, devā parājineyyuṃ². Yena naṃ Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ kaṇṭhapaṇṇamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā mama santike āneyyātha asurapuraṃ”ti. Sakkopi kho bhikkhave Devānamindo deve Tāvatinse āmantesi “sace mārisā devānaṃ asuraśaṅgāme samupabyūḷhe devā jineyyuṃ, asurā parājineyyuṃ. Yena naṃ Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ kaṇṭhapaṇṇamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā mama santike āneyyātha Sudhammasabhaṃ”ti. Tasmīṃ kho pana bhikkhave śaṅgāme devā

1. Anussareyyātha (Ka) padasiddhi pana cintetabbā.

2. Parājeyyūṃ (Sī, I)

jinimsu, asurā parājiniṃsu¹. Atha kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā
 Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ kaṇṭhapañcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā Sakkassa
 Devānamindassa santike ānesuṃ sudhammasabhaṃ. Tatra sudam bhikkhave
 Vepacitti asurindo kaṇṭhapañcamehi bandhanehi baddho Sakkaṃ
 Devānamindaṃ sudhammasabhaṃ pavisantañca nikkhamantañca asabbhāhi
 pharusāhi vācāhi akkosati paribhāsati. Atha kho bhikkhave Mātali
 saṅgāhako Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Bhayā nu Maghavā Sakka, dubbalyā no titikkhasi.
 Suṇanto pharusam vācam, sammukhā Vepacittino”ti.

Nāham bhayā na dubbalyā, khamāmi Vepacittino.
 Kathaṃ hi mādiso viññū, bālena paṭisaṃyujeti.

Bhiyyo bālā pabhiṃjeyyūṃ, no cassa paṭisedhako.
 Tasmā bhusena daṇḍena, dhīro bālaṃ nisedhayeti.

Etadeva ahaṃ maññe, bālassa paṭisedhanaṃ.
 Paraṃ saṅkūpitaṃ ñatvā, yo sato upasammatīti.

Etadeva titikkhāya, vajjaṃ passāmi vāsava.
 Yadā naṃ maññati bālo, bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati.
 Ajjhāruhati dummedho, gova bhiyyo palāyinenti.

Kāmaṃ maññatu vā mā vā, bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati.
 Sadatthaparamā atthā, khantiyā bhiyyo na vijjati.

Yo have balavā santo, dubbalassa titikkhati.
 Tamāhu paramaṃ kantiṃ, niccaṃ khamati dubbalo.

Abalaṃ taṃ balaṃ āhu, yassa bālabalaṃ balaṃ.
 Balassa dhammaguttassa, paṭivattā na vijjati.

Tasseva tena pāpiyo, yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati.
 Kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto, saṅgāmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ.

Ubhinnamatthaṃ carati, attano ca parassa ca.
 Paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā, yo sato upasammati.
 Ubhinnarū tikicchantānaṃ, attano ca parassa ca.
 Janā maññanti bāloti, ye dhammassa akovidāti.

So hi nāma bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo sakaṃ puññaphalaṃ
 upajīvamāno devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kārento
 khantisoraccassa vaṇṇavādī bhavissati. Idha kho taṃ bhikkhave sobhetha,
 yaṃ tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte Dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā khamā ca
 bhaveyyātha soratā cāti.

5. Subhāsitaḥajayasutta

251. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsurasaṅgāmo
 samupabyūḷho ahoṣi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ
 Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “hotu Devānaminda subhāsitena jayo”ti. Hotu
 Vepacitti subhāsitena jayoti. Atha kho bhikkhave devā ca asurā ca pārissajje
 ṭhapesuṃ “ime no subhāsitaḍubbhāsitaṃ ājānissantī”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave
 Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Devānaminda
 gāthan”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vepacittiṃ
 asurindaṃ etadavoca “tumhe khvettha Vepacitti pubbadevā bhaṇa Vepacitti
 gāthan”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Bhiyyo bālā pabhijjeyyūṃ, no cassa paṭisedhako.
 Tasmā bhusena daṇḍena, dhīro bālaṃ nisedhaye”ti.

Bhāsītāya kho pana bhikkhave Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāya asurā
 anumodimsu, devā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo
 Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Devānaminda gāthan”ti. Evaṃ
 vutte bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Etadeva ahaṃ maññe, bālassa paṭisedhanaṃ.
 Paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā, yo sato upasammati”ti.

Bhāsītāya kho pana bhikkhave Sakkena Devānamindena gāthāya devā anumodimsu, asurā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Vepacitti gāthan”ti. evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Etadeva titikkhāya, vajjaṃ passāmi Vāsava.
Yadā naṃ maññati bālo, bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati.
Ajjhāruhati dummedho, gova bhiyyo palāyinan”ti.

Bhāsītāya kho pana bhikkhave Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāya asurā anumodimsu, devā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Devānaminda gāthan”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Kāmaṃ maññatu vā mā vā, bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati.
Sadatthaparamā atthā, khantiyā bhiyyo na vijjati.
Yo have balavā santo, dubbalassa titikkhati.
Tamāhu paramaṃ kantiṃ, niccaṃ khamati dubbalo.
Abalaṃ taṃ balaṃ āhu, yassa bālabalaṃ balaṃ.
Balassa dhammaguttassa, paṭivattā na vijjati.
Tasseva tena pāpiyo, yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati.
Kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto, saṅgāmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ.
Ubhinnaṃ carati, attano ca parassa ca.
Paraṃ saṅkupitaṃ ñatvā, yo sato upasammati.
Ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṃ, attano ca parassa ca.
Janā maññanti bālota, ye dhammassa akovidā”ti.

Bhāsītāsu kho pana bhikkhave Sakkena Devānamindena gāthāsu devā anumodimsu, asurā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave devānaṃ asurānaṃ pārisajjā etadavocum “bhāsītā kho Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāyo, tā ca kho sadaṇḍāvacarā sasatthāvacarā, iti bhaṇḍanaṃ

iti viggaho iti kalaho. Bhāsītā kho¹ Sakkena Devānamindena gāthāyo, tā ca kho adaṇḍāvacarā asatthāvacarā, iti abhaṇḍanaṃ iti aviggaho iti akalaho, Sakkassa Devānamindassa subhāsitena jayo”ti. Iti kho bhikkhave Sakkassa Devānamindassa subhāsitena jayo ahoṣīti.

6. Kulāvakasutta

252. Sāvattthiyaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabyūḷho ahoṣi. Tasmīṃ kho pana bhikkhave saṅgāme asurā jiniṃsu, devā parājiniṃsu. Parājitā ca kho bhikkhave devā apāyaṃsveva uttarenamukhā, abhiyaṃsveva ne asurā. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Mātali saṅgāhakaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kulāvakā Mātali simbalismiṃ,
 Īsāmukhena parivajjayassu.
 Kāmaṃ cajāma asuresu pāṇaṃ,
 Māyime dijā vikulāvakā² ahesun”ti.

“Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā saḥassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ paccudāvattesi. Atha kho bhikkhave asurānaṃ etadahosi “paccudāvatto kho dāni Sakkassa Devānamindassa saḥassayutto ājaññaratho, dutiyampi kho devā asurehi saṅgāmessantī”ti bhītā asurapurameva pāvisiṃsu. Iti kho bhikkhave Sakkassa Devānamindassa dhammena jayo ahoṣīti.

7. Nadubbhiyasutta

253. Sāvattthiyaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakkassa Devānamindassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “yopi me assa supaccatthiko tassapāhaṃ na dubbheyyan”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkassa Devānamindassa cetasā cetoparivitaṅkamaññāya yena Sakko Devānamindo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho

1. Bhāsītā kho pana (Sī)

2. Vikulāvā (Syā, Kam, Ka)

bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ etadavoca “tiṭṭha Vepacitti gahitosī”ti.

Yadeva te mārisa pubbe cittaṃ, tadeva tvaṃ mā pajahāsīti¹.
Sapassu ca me Vepacitti adubbhāyāti².

Yaṃ musā bhaṇato pāpaṃ, yaṃ pāpaṃ ariyūpavādino.
Mittadduno ca yaṃ pāpaṃ, yaṃ pāpaṃ akatañño.
Tameva pāpaṃ phusatu³, yo te dubbhe sujampatīti.

8. Verocana-asurindasutta

254. Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho Sakko ca Devānamindo Verocano ca asurindo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimso, upasaṅkamitvā paccekkaṃ dvārabāhaṃ nissāya aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha kho Verocano asurindo Bhagavato santike imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Vāyametheva puriso, yāva atthassa nipphadā.
Nipphannasobhano⁴ attho⁵, Verocanavaco idan”ti.

Vāyametheva puriso, yāva atthassa nipphadā.
Nipphannasobhano attho⁶, khantya bhiyyo na vijjatīti.

Sabbe sattā atthajātā, tattha tattha yathārahaṃ.
Saṃyogaparamā tveva, sambhogā sabbapāṇinaṃ.
Nipphannasobhano attho, Verocanavaco idanti.

Sabbe sattā atthajātā, tattha tattha yathārahaṃ.
Saṃyogaparamā tveva, sambhogā sabbapāṇinaṃ.
Nipphannasobhano attho, khantya bhiyyo na vijjatīti.

1. Tadeva tvaṃ mārisa pajahāsīti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Adrubbhāya (Ka)

3. Phusati (Sī, I)

4. Sobhino (Sī), sobhaṇo (I, Ka)

5. Atthā (Sī)

6. Nipphannasobhino atthā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

9. Araññāyatana-isisutta

255. Sāvattthiyaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave sambahulā isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā araññāyatane paṇṇakuṭṭisu sammanti. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko ca Devānamindo Vepacitti ca asurindo yena te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā tenupasaṅkamimsu. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo paṭaliyo¹ upāhanā ārohitvā khaggaṃ olaggetvā chattaṇa dhāriyamānena aggadvārena assamaṃ pavisitvā te isayo sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme apabyāmato karitvā atikkami. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo paṭaliyo upāhanā orohitvā khaggaṃ aññesaṃ datvā chattaṃ apanāmetvā dvāreneva assamaṃ pavisitvā te isayo sīlavante kalyāṇadhamme anuvātaṃ pañjaliko namassamāno aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsimsu—

“Gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ,
Kāyā cuto gacchati mālutena.

Ito paṭikkamma sahasanetta,
Gandho isīnaṃ asuci devarājā”ti.

Gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ,
Kāyā cuto gacchatu² mālutena.
Sucitrapupphaṃ sirasmiṃva mālāṃ,
Gandhaṃ etaṃ paṭikaṅkhāma bhante.
Na hettha devā paṭikūlasaññinoti.

10. Samuddakasutta

256. Sāvattthiyaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave sambahulā isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā samuddatīre paṇṇakuṭṭisu sammanti. Tena kho pana samayena devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabyūḷho ahosi. Atha kho bhikkhave tesaṃ isīnaṃ sīlavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ etadahosi “dhammikā kho devā adhammikā asurā, siyāpi no asurato bhayaṃ. Yamnūna mayaṃ Sambaraṃ asurindaṃ

1. Aṭaliyo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), āṭaliyo (Ka) Ma 2 (362) piṭṭhepi.

2. Gacchati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

upasaṅkamitvā abhayadakkhiṇaṃ yāceyyāma”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā. Seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya. Evameva samuddatīre paṇṇakuṭṭisu antarahitā Sambarassa asurindassa sammukhe pāturaheṣuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā Sambaraṃ asurindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsimsu—

“Isayo Sambaraṃ pattā, yācanti abhayadakkhiṇaṃ.
Kāmaṃkaro hi te dātuṃ, bhayassa abhayassa vā”ti.
Isīnaṃ abhayaṃ natthi, duṭṭhānaṃ Sakkasevinaṃ.
Abhayaṃ yācamānānaṃ, bhayameva dadāmi voti.
Abhayaṃ yācamānānaṃ, bhayameva dadāsi no.
Paṭiggaṇhāma te etaṃ, akkhayaṃ hotu te bhayaṃ.
Yādisaṃ vapate bījaṃ, tādisaṃ harate phalaṃ.
Kalyāṇakārī kalyāṇaṃ, pāpakārī ca pāpakaṃ.
Pavuttaṃ tāta te bījaṃ, phalaṃ paccanubhossasīti.

Atha kho bhikkhave te isayo sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā Sambaraṃ asurindaṃ abhisapitvā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya. Evameva Sambarassa asurindassa sammukhe antarahitā samuddatīre paṇṇakuṭṭisu pāturaheṣuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Sambaro asurindo tehi isīhi sīlavantehi kalyāṇadhammehi abhisapito rattiyā sudāṃ tikkhattuṃ ubbijjīti.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Suvīraṃ Susīmaṃ ceva, Dhajaggaṃ Vepacittino.
Subhāsitaṃ jayaṃ ceva, Kulāvakaṃ Nadubbhiyaṃ.
Verocana asurindo, isayo Araññaṃ ceva.
Isayo ca Samuddakāti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Vatapadasutta

257. Sāvattiyaṃ. Sakkassa bhikkhave Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtaṃ satta vatapadāni¹ samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinnaṃ Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagā. Katamāni satta vatapadāni, yāvajīvaṃ mātāpettibharo assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ saṇhāvāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ apisuṇavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyaṃ, muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānaṃ vibhāgarato, yāvajīvaṃ saccavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ akkodhano assaṃ “sacepi me kodho uppajjeyya, khippameva naṃ paṭivineyya”ti. Sakkassa bhikkhave Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtaṃ imāni satta vatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinnaṃ Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagāti.

Mātāpettibharaṃ jantaṃ, kule jeṭṭhāpacāyinaṃ.

Saṇhaṃ sakhilasambhāsaṃ, pesuṇeyyappahāyinaṃ.

Maccheravinaye yuttaṃ, saccaṃ kodhābhibhuṃ naraṃ.

Taṃ ve devā Tāvatisā, āhu “sappuriso” itīti.

2. Sakkanāmasutta

258. Sāvattiyaṃ Jetavane. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū etadavoca “Sakko bhikkhave Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma māṇavo ahosi, tasmā Maghavā”ti vuccati.

Sakko bhikkhave Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure² dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Purindado”ti vuccati.

Sakko bhikkhave Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Sakko”ti vuccati.

1. Vattapadāni (Ka)

2. Pure pure (Sī, I)

Sakko bhikkhave Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno
āvasatham adāsi, tasmā “Vāsavo”ti vuccati.

Sakko bhikkhave Devānamindo saḥassampi atthānaṃ muhuttēna cinteti,
tasmā “Sahassakkho”ti vuccati.

Sakkassa bhikkhave Devānamindassa Sujā nāma asurakaññā pajāpati,
tasmā “Sujampati”ti vuccati.

Sakko bhikkhave Devānamindo devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ
issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreti, tasmā “Devānamindo”ti vuccati.

Sakkassa bhikkhave Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa satta
vatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinnaṃ Sakko
sakkattaṃ ajjhagā. Katamāni satta vatapadāni, yāvajīvaṃ mātāpettibharo
assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ saṇhāvāco assaṃ,
yāvajīvaṃ apisuṇavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ vigatamalamaccherena cetasā
agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyaṃ, muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo
dānaṃ vibhāgarato, yāvajīvaṃ saccavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ akkodhano
assaṃ “sacepi me kodho uppajjeyya, khippameva naṃ paṭivineyya”ti.
Sakkassa bhikkhave Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa imāni satta
vatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinnaṃ Sakko
sakkattaṃ ajjhagāti.

Mātāpettibharaṃ jantuṃ, kule jeṭṭhāpacāyinaṃ.

Saṇhaṃ sakhilasambhāsaṃ, pesuṇeyyappahāyinaṃ.

Maccheravinaye yuttaṃ, saccaṃ kodhābhibhuṃ naraṃ.

Taṃ ve devā Tāvatisā, āhu “sappuriso” itīti.

3. Mahālisutta

259. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesālīyaṃ viharati
Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Mahāli Licchavī yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “diṭṭho

kho bhante Bhagavatā Sakko Devānamindo”ti. Diṭṭho kho me Mahāli Sakko Devānamindoti. So hi nuna bhante Sakkapatirūpako bhavissati, duddaso hi bhante Sakko Devānamindoti. Sakkañca khvāhaṃ Mahāli pajānāmi Sakkakaraṇe ca dhamme, yesaṃ dhammānaṃ samādinnaṃ Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagā, taṃca pajānāmi.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma māṇavo ahosi, tasmā “Maghavā”ti vuccati.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Sakko”ti vuccati.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Purindado”ti vuccati.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo pubbe manussabhūto samāno āvasathaṃ adāsi, tasmā “Vāsavo”ti vuccati.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo saḥassampi atthānaṃ muhuttana cinteti, tasmā “Saḥassakkho”ti vuccati.

Sakkassa Mahāli Devānamindassa Sujā nāma asurakaññā pajāpati, tasmā “Sujampatī”ti vuccati.

Sakko Mahāli Devānamindo devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreti, tasmā “Devānamindo”ti vuccati.

Sakkassa Mahāli Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa satta vatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṃ ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinnaṃ Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagā. Katamāni satta vatapadāni, yāvajīvaṃ mātāpettibharo assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ kule jeṭṭhāpacāyī assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ saṇhāvāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ apisuṇavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyaṃ, muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānaṃ vibhāgarato, yāvajīvaṃ saccavāco assaṃ, yāvajīvaṃ akkodhano assaṃ “sacepi me kodho uppajjeyya, khippameva naṃ paṭivineyya”ti. Sakkassa Mahāli Devānamindassa pubbe manussabhūtassa

imāni satta vatapadāni samattāni samādinnaṇi ahesuṃ, yesaṃ samādinattā
Sakko sakkattaṃ ajjhagāti.

Mātāpettibharaṃ jantaṃ, kule jeṭṭhāpacāyinaṃ.

Ṣaṇhaṃ sakhilasambāsaṃ, pesuṇeyyappahāyinaṃ.

Maccheravinaye yuttaṃ, saccaṃ kodhābhibbuṃ naraṃ.

Taṃ ve devā Tāvatisā, āhu “sappuriso” itīti.

4. Daliddasutta

260. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
Kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti.
“Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave aññataro puriso imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe
manussadaliddo¹ ahosi manussakapaṇo manussavarāko, so
Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye saddhaṃ samādiyi, sīlaṃ samādiyi,
sutaṃ samādiyi, cāgaṃ samādiyi, paññaṃ samādiyi. So Tathāgatappavedite
dhammavinaye saddhaṃ samādiyitvā sīlaṃ samādiyitvā sutaṃ samādiyitvā
cāgaṃ samādiyitvā paññaṃ samādiyitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajji devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ. So
aññe deve atirocati vaṇṇena ceva yasaṃ ca. Tatra sudaṃ bhikkhave devā
Tāvatisā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ
vata bho, ayaṃ hi devaputto pubbe manussabhūto samāno manussadaliddo
ahosi manussakapaṇo manussavarāko, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapanno devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ. So
aññe deve atirocati vaṇṇena ceva yasaṃ cā”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo deve Tāvatisā āmantesi “mā
kho tumhe mārisā etassa devaputtassa ujjhāyittha eso kho mārisā devaputto
pubbe manussabhūto samāno

1. Manussadaliddo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye saddhaṃ samādiyi, sīlaṃ samādiyi, suttaṃ samādiyi, cāgaṃ samādiyi, paññaṃ samādiyi. So Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye saddhaṃ samādiyitvā sīlaṃ samādiyitvā suttaṃ samādiyitvā cāgaṃ samādiyitvā paññaṃ samādiyitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapanno devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṃ saḥabyataṃ. So aññe deve atirocati vaṇṇena ceva yasasā cā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo deve Tāvatisse anunayamāno tayaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Yassa saddhā Tathāgate, acalā suppatiṭṭhitā.
Sīlaṇca yassa kalyāṇaṃ, ariyakantaṃ paṃsitaṃ.
Saṃghe pasādo yassatthi, ujubhūtaṇca dassanaṃ.
Adaliddoti taṃ āhu, amoghaṃ tassa jīvitāṃ.
Tasmā saddhaṇca sīlaṇca, pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ.
Anuyuñjetha medhāvī, saraṃ Buddhāna sāsanaṃ”ti.

5. Rāmaṇeyyakasutta

261. Sāvattṭhiyaṃ Jetavane. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sakko Devānamindo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bhante bhūmirāmaṇeyyakan”ti.

Ārāmacetyā vanacetyā, pokkharaṇṇo sunimmitā.
Manussarāmaṇeyyassa, kalaṃ nāgghanti soḷasim.
Gāme vā yadi vāraṇṇe, ninne vā yadi vā thale.
Yattha arahanto viharanti, taṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakanti.

6. Yajamānasutta

262. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā

Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sakko Devānamindo Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ, puññapekkhāna pāṇinaṃ.
Karotaṃ opadhikaṃ puññaṃ, kattha dinnam mahapphalan”ti.
Cattāro ca paṭipannā, cattāro ca phale ṭhitā.
Esa saṃgho ujubhūto, paññāsīlasamāhito.
Yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ, puññapekkhāna pāṇinaṃ.
Karotaṃ opadhikaṃ puññaṃ, saṃghe dinnam mahapphalanti.

7. Buddhavandanāsutta

263. Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā divāvihāragato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho Sakko ca Devānamindo brahmā ca Sahampati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā paccekam dvārabāham nissāya aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo Bhagavato santike imaṃ gātham abhāsi—

“Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
Pannabhāra anaṇa vicara loke.
Cittaṇca te suvimuttaṃ,
Cando yathā pannarasāya rattin”ti.

Na kho Devānaminda Tathāgatā evaṃ vanditabbā, evaṇca kho Devānaminda Tathāgatā vanditabbā.

“Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
Satthavāha anaṇa vicara loke.
Desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
Aññātāro bhavissanti”ti.

8. Gahaṭṭhavandanāsutta

264. Sāvatthiyaṃ. Tatra -pa- etadavoca—bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Mātaliṃ saṅgāhakaṃ āmantesi “yojehi samma Mātali

sahassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma subhūmiṃ dassanāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā sahassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ yojetvā Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭivedesi “yutto kho te mārisa sahassayutto ājaññaratho, yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasī”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vejyantapāsādā orohanto añjaliṃ katvā¹ sudam puthuddisā namassati. Atha kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Taṃ namassanti tevijjā, sabbe bhumma ca khattiyā.
Cattāro ca mahārājā, tidasā ca yasassino.
Atha ko nāma so yakkho, yaṃ tvaṃ Sakka namassasī”ti.

Maṃ namassanti tevijjā, sabbe bhumma ca khattiyā.
Cattāro ca mahārājā, tidasā ca yasassino.

Ahañca sīlasampanne, cirarattasamāhite.
Sammāpabbajite vande, brahmacariyaparāyane.

Ye gahaṭṭhā puññakarā, sīlavanto upāsakā.
Dhammena dāraṃ posenti, te namassāmi Mātālīti.

Seṭṭhā hi kira lokasmiṃ, ye tvaṃ Sakka namassasi.
Ahampi te namassāmi, ye namassasi Vāsavāti.

Idaṃ vatvāna Maghavā, devarājā Sujampati.
Puthuddisā namassitvā, pamukho rathamāruhīti.

9. Satthāravandanāsutta

265. Sāvattiyaṃ Jetavane. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Mātaliṃ saṅgāhakaṃ āmantesi “yojehi samma Mātali sahassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma subhūmiṃ dassanāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa Devānamindassa

1. Pañjaliko (I), pañjaliṃ katvā (Ka)

paṭissutvā saḥassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ yojetvā Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭivedesi “yutto kho te mārisa saḥassayutto ājaññaratho, yassa dāni kālāṃ maññasi”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vejayantapāsādā orohanto añjalim katvā sudam Bhagavantam namassati. Atha kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkam Devānamindam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Yaṃ hi devā manussā ca, taṃ namassanti Vāsava.
Atha ko nāma so yakkho, yaṃ tvaṃ Sakka namassasi”ti.
Yo idha Sammāsambuddho, asmiṃ loke sadevake.
Anomanāmaṃ Satthāraṃ, taṃ namassāmi Mātali.
Yesam rāgo ca doso ca, avijjā ca virājitā.
Khīṇāsavā arahanto, te namassāmi Mātali.
Ye rāgadosavinayā, avijjāsamatikkamā.
Sekkha apacayārāmā, appamattānusikkhare.
Te namassāmi Mātālīti.
Seṭṭhā hi kira lokasmiṃ, ye tvaṃ Sakka namassasi.
Ahampi te namassāmi, ye namassasi Vāsavāti.
Idam vatvāna Maghavā, devarājā Sujampati.
Bhagavantam namassitvā, pamukho rathamāruhīti.

10. Saṃghavandanāsutta

266. Sāvatthiyaṃ Jetavane. Tatra kho -pa- etadavoca—bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Mātaliṃ saṅgāhakaṃ āmantesi “yojehi samma Mātali saḥassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchāma subhūmiṃ dassanāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhaddantavā”ti kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭissutvā saḥassayuttaṃ ājaññarathaṃ yojetvā Sakkassa Devānamindassa paṭivedesi “yutto kho te mārisa saḥassayutto ājaññaratho, yassa dāni kālāṃ maññasi”ti. Atha kho

bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vejayantapāsādā orohanto añjalim katvā
sudaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ namassati. Atha kho bhikkhave Mātali saṅgāhako
Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Taṃ hi ete namasseyyuṃ, pūtidehasayā narā.

Nimuggā kuṇapamhete, khuppiṇāsamappitā.

Kiṃ nu tesāṃ pihayasi, anāgārāna vāsava.

Ācāraṃ isinaṃ brūhi, taṃ suṇoma vaco tavā”ti.

Etaṃ tesāṃ pihayāmi, anāgārāna Mātali.

Yamhā gāmā pakkamanti, anapekkhā vajanti te.

Na tesāṃ koṭṭhe openti, na kumbhi¹ na kaḷopiyaṃ².

Paraniṭṭhitamesānā³, tena yāpenti subbatā.

Sumantamantino dhīrā, tuṇhībhūtā samañcarā.

Devā viruddhā asurehi, puthu maccā ca Mātali.

Aviruddhā viruddhesu, attadaṇḍesu nibbutā.

Sādānesu anādānā, te namassāmi Mātālīti.

Seṭṭhā hi kira lokasmim, ye tvaṃ Sakka namassasi.

Ahampi te namassāmi, ye namassasi Vāsavāti.

Idaṃ vatvāna Maghavā, devarājā Sujampati.

Bhikkhusaṃghaṃ namassitvā, pamukho rathamāruhīti.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Devā pana⁴ tayo vuttā, Daliddaṇḍa Rāmaṇeyyakam.

Yajamānaṇca Vandanā, tayo Sakkanamassanāti.

1. Na kumbhā (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Khaḷopiyaṃ (Sī)

3. Paraniṭṭhitamesanā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Vatapadena (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Chetvāsutta

267. Sāvattthiyaṃ Jetavane. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sakko Devānamindo Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Kimsu chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kimsu chetvā na socati.

Kissassu ekadhammassa, vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamāti.

Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kodhaṃ chetvā na socati.

Kodhassa visamūlassa, madhuraggassa vāsava.

Vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti, taṃ hi chetvā na socatī”ti.

2. Dubbaṇṇiyasutta

268. Sāvattthiyaṃ Jetavane. Tatra kho -pa- etadavoca—bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave aññataro yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako Sakkassa Devānamindassa āsane nisinno ahosi. Tatra sudaṃ bhikkhave devā Tāvatisā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako Sakkassa Devānamindassa āsane nisinno”ti. Yathā yathā kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatisā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti, tathā tathā so yakkho abhirūpataro ceva hoti dassanīyataro ca pāsādikataro ca.

Atha kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatisā yena Sakko Devānamindo tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavocuṃ “idha te mārīsa aññataro yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako Sakkassa Devānamindassa āsane nisinno. Tatra sudaṃ mārīsa devā Tāvatisā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti ‘acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ yakkho dubbaṇṇo okoṭimako Sakkassa Devānamindassa āsane nisinno’ti. Yathā yathā kho mārīsa devā ujjhāyanti khiyyanti vipācenti, tathā tathā so yakkho abhirūpataro ceva hoti

dassanīyataro ca pāsādikataro cāti. So hi nuna mārisa kodhabhakkho yakkho bhavissatī”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo yena so kodhabhakkho yakkho tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā dakkhiṇajāṇumaṇḍalaṃ pathaviyaṃ nihantvā yena so kodhabhakkho yakkho tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā tikkhattuṃ nāmaṃ sāveti “sakkohaṃ mārisa Devānamindo, Sakkohaṃ mārisa Devānamindo”ti. Yathā yathā kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo nāmaṃ sāvesi, tathā tathā so yakkho dubbaṇṇataro ceva ahosi okoṭimakataro ca. Dubbaṇṇataro ceva hutvā okoṭimakataro ca tatthevantaradhāyīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo sake āsane nisīditvā deve Tāvatiṃse anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

“Na sūpahatacittomhi, nāvattena suvānayo.

Na vo cirāhaṃ kujjhāmi, kodho mayi nāvatiṭṭhati.

Kuddhāhaṃ na pharusāṃ brūmi, na ca dhammāni kittaye.

Sanniggaṇhāmi attānaṃ, sampassaṃ atthamattano”ti.

3. Sambarimāyāsutta

269. Sāvatthiyaṃ -pa- Bhagavā etadavoca—bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo ābādhiko ahosi dukkhito bālḥagilāno, atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo yena Vepacitti asurindo tenupasaṅkami gilānapucchako. Addasā kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “tikiccha maṃ Devānamindā”ti. Vācehi maṃ Vepacitti sambarimāyanti. Na tāvāhaṃ vācemi, yāvāhaṃ mārisa asure paṭipucchāmīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo asure paṭipucchi “vācemahaṃ mārisā Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ sambarimāyan”ti. Mā kho tvaṃ mārisa vācesī Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ sambarimāyanti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi—

“Māyāvī Maghavā Sakka, devarāja Sujampati.
Upeti nirayaṃ ghorāṃ, sambarova sataṃ saman”ti.

4. Accayasutta

270. Sāvattiyaṃ -pa- ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū sampayojesuṃ, tatreko bhikkhu accasarā. Atha kho so bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno santike accayaṃ accayato deseti, so bhikkhu nappaṭiggaṇhāti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “idha bhante dve bhikkhū sampayojesuṃ, tatreko bhikkhu accasarā. Atha kho so bhante bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno santike accayaṃ accayato deseti, so bhikkhu nappaṭiggaṇhātī”ti.

Dveme bhikkhave bālā, yo ca accayaṃ accayato na passati, yo ca accayaṃ desentassa yathādhammaṃ nappaṭiggaṇhāti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve bālā. Dveme bhikkhave paṇḍitā, yo ca accayaṃ accayato passati, yo ca accayaṃ desentassa yathādhammaṃ paṭiggaṇhāti. Ime kho bhikkhave dve paṇḍitā.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Sudhammāyaṃ sabhāyaṃ deve Tāvatiṃse anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Kodho vo vasamāyātu, mā ca mittehi vo jarā.
Agarahiyaṃ mā garahittha, mā ca bhāsittha pesuṇaṃ.
Atha pāpajanaṃ kodho, pabbatovābhimaddatī”ti.

5. Akkodhasutta

271. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū -pa- Bhagavā etadavoca—bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Sudhammāyaṃ sabhāyaṃ deve Tāvatiṃse anunayamāno tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Mā vo kodho ajjhabhavi, mā ca kujjhittha kujjhataṃ.
 Akkodho avihimsā ca, ariyesu ca paṭipadā¹.
 Atha pāpajanaṃ kodho, pabbatovābhimaddatī”ti.

Tatiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Chetvā Dubbaṇṇiya Māyā, Accayena Akodhano.
 Desitaṃ Buddhasettṭhena, idaṃ hi Sakkapañcakanti.

Sakkasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Sagāthāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Devatā Devaputto ca, Rājā Māro ca Bhikkhunī.
 Brahmā Brāhmaṇa Vaṅgīso, Vanayakkhena Vāsavoti.

Sagāthāvaggasaṃyuttapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

1. Vasatī sadā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Samyuttanikāya

Nidānavaggasamyuttapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Nidānasamyutta

1. Buddhavagga

1. Paṭiccasamuppādasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “paṭiccasamuppādaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāssissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppādo. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppādo.

Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇiroduhā saṅkhāraṇiroduho, saṅkhāraṇiroduhā viññāṇaṇiroduho, viññāṇaṇiroduhā nāmarūpaṇiroduho, nāmarūpaṇiroduhā saḷāyatanaṇiroduho, saḷāyatanaṇiroduhā phassaṇiroduho, phassaṇiroduhā vedanāṇiroduho, vedanāṇiroduhā taṇhāṇiroduho, taṇhāṇiroduhā upādānaṇiroduho, upādānaṇiroduhā bhavaṇiroduho, bhavaṇiroduhā jātiniroduho, jātiniroduhā jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa niroduho hotīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Vibhaṅgasutta

2. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Paṭiccasamuppādam vo bhikkhave desessāmi vibhajissāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppādo. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpam, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānam, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katamañca bhikkhave jarāmarañam. Yā tesam tesam sattānam tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccam paliccam valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānam paripāko, ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Yā tesam tesam sattānam tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānam maccu marañam kālakiriyā khandhānam bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo ()¹, idaṃ vuccati marañam. Iti ayañca jarā idañca marañam, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave jarāmarañam.

Katamā ca bhikkhave jāti. Yā tesam tesam sattānam tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānam pātubhāvo āyatanānam paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave jāti.

1. (Jīvitindriyassa upacchedo) (Syā, Kam) evamuparipi, Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana na dissati.

Katamo ca bhikkhave bhavo. Tayome bhikkhave bhavā, kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhavo.

Katamañca bhikkhave upādānaṃ. Cattārimāni bhikkhave upādānāni, kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ sīlabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave upādānaṃ.

Katamā ca bhikkhave taṇhā. Chayime bhikkhave taṇhākāyā, rūpataṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhabbatataṇhā dhammataṇhā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave taṇhā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā. Chayime bhikkhave vedanākāyā, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāyasamphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave vedanā.

Katamo ca bhikkhave phasso. Chayime bhikkhave phassakāyā, cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsamphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave phasso.

Katamañca bhikkhave saḷāyatanaṃ. Cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghānāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saḷāyatanaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ. Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyarūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ. Iti idaṃca nāmaṃ idaṃca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ. Chayime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā, cakkhaviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ.

Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Tayome bhikkhave saṅkhārā, kāyasāṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro, ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave avijjā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave avijjā.

Iti kho bhikkhave avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāyatveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodho viññāṇaṇirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭipadāsutta

3. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Micchāpaṭipadaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi sammāpaṭipadaṇca, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamā ca bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave micchāpaṭipadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadā. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sammāpaṭipadāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vipassīsutta

4. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Vipassissa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammasambuddhassa pubbeva sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “kiccaṃ vatāyaṃ loko āpanno jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca, atha ca paṇimassa dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ nappajānāti jarāmaṇassa. Kudāssu nāma imassa dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāyissati jarāmaṇassā”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti, kimpaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jāti hoti, kimpaccayā jāti”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “bhave kho sati jāti hoti, bhavapaccayā jāti”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati bhavo hoti, kimpaccayā bhavo”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “upādāne kho sati bhavo hoti, upādānapaccayā bhavo”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati upādānaṃ hoti, kimpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “taṇhāya kho sati upādānaṃ hoti, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati taṇhā hoti, kimpaccayā taṇhā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “vedanāya kho sati taṇhā hoti, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati vedanā hoti, kimpaccayā vedanā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “phasse kho sati vedanā hoti, phassapaccayā vedanā”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati phasso hoti, kimpaccayā phasso”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “saḷāyatane kho sati phasso hoti, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati saḷāyatanam hoti, kimpaccayā saḷāyatanan”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “nāmarūpe kho sati saḷāyatanam hoti, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati nāmarūpam hoti, kimpaccayā nāmarūpan”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “viññāṇe kho sati nāmarūpam hoti, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpan”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati viññāṇam hoti, kimpaccayā viññāṇan”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “saṅkhāresu kho sati viññāṇam hoti, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇan”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati saṅkhārā honti, kimpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “avijjāya kho sati saṅkhārā honti, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Iti hidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. “Samudayo samudayo”ti kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇam udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jarāmaṇam na hoti, kissa nirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho asati jarāmaṇam na hoti, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jāti na hoti, kissa nirodhā jātinirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “bhave kho asati jāti na hoti, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati bhavo na hoti, kissa nirodhā bhavanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “upādāne kho asati bhavo na hoti, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati upādānaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā upādānanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “taṇhāya kho asati upādānaṃ na hoti, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati taṇhā na hoti, kissa nirodhā taṇhānirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “vedanāya kho asati taṇhā na hoti, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati vedanā na hoti, kissa nirodhā vedanānirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “phasse kho asati vedanā na hoti, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati phasso na hoti, kissa nirodhā phassanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā

ahu paññāya abhisamayo “saḷāyatane kho asati phasso na hoti, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā saḷāyatananirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “nāmarūpe kho asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “viññāṇe kho asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “saṅkhāresu kho asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati saṅkhārā na honti, kissa nirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “avijjāya kho asati saṅkhārā na honti, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti.

Iti hidaṃ avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. “Nirodho nirodho”ti kho bhikkhave Vipassissa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādīti. . Catutthaṃ.

(Sattannampi Buddhānaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbo.)

5. Sikhisutta

5. Sikhissa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa -pa-.

6. Vessabhūsutta

6. Vessabhussa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa -pa-.

7. Kakusandhasutta

7. Kakusandhassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa -pa-.

8. Koṇāgamanasutta

8. Koṇāgamanassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa -pa-.

9. Kassapasutta

9. Kassapassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa -pa-.

10. Gotamasutta

10. Pubbeva me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “kiccham vatāyam loko āpanno jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca, atha ca panimassa dukkhassa nissaraṇam nappajānāti jarāmarañassa. Kudāssu nāma imassa dukkhassa nissaraṇam paññāyissati jarāmarañassā”ti.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jarāmarañam hoti, kimpaccayā jarāmarāṇan”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho sati jarāmarañam hoti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan”ti.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jāti hoti -pa-bhavo. Upādānam. Taṇhā. Vedanā. Phasso. Saḷāyatanam. Nāmarūpaṁ. Viññāṇam. Saṅkhārā honti, kimpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti. Tassa mayham

bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “avijjāya kho sati saṅkhārā honti, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Iti hidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. “Samudayo samudayo”ti kho me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti, jātinirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jāti na hoti -pa- bhavo. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhā. Vedanā. Phasso. Saḷāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhārā na honti, kissa nirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “avijjāya kho asati saṅkhārā na honti, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti.

Iti hidaṃ avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. “Nirodho nirodho”ti kho me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Buddhavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Desanā Vibhaṅgapaṭipadā ca,
Vipassī Sikhī ca Vessabhū.
Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo,
Mahāsakyamuni ca Gotamoti.

2. Āhāravagga

1. Āhārasutta

11. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Cattārome bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ tṭhitiyā sambhavesīnaṃ vā anuggahāya. Katame cattāro. Kabaḷikāro¹ āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, manosañcetanā tatiyā, viññāṇaṃ catutthaṃ. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ tṭhitiyā sambhavesīnaṃ vā anuggahāya.

Ime bhikkhave cattāro āhārā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā. Ime cattāro āhārā taṇhānidānā taṇhāsamudayā taṇhājātikā taṇhāpabhavā. Taṇhā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā. Taṇhā vedanānidānā vedanāsamudayā vedanājātikā vedanāpabhavā. Vedanā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā. Vedanā phassanidānā phassasamudayā phassajātikā phassapabhavā. Phasso cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjāτικο kiṃpabhavo. Phasso saḷāyatanaṇidāno saḷāyatanaṇasamudayo saḷāyatanaṇjāτικο saḷāyatanaṇapabhavo. Saḷāyatanaṇcidāṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpanidānaṃ nāmarūpasamudayaṃ nāmarūpajātikaṃ nāmarūpapabhavaṃ. Nāmarūpaṇcidāṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇanidānaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ viññāṇajātikaṃ viññāṇapabhavaṃ. Viññāṇaṇcidāṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ saṅkhāranidānaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ saṅkhārajātikaṃ saṅkhārapabhavaṃ. Saṅkhārā cime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā. Saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabhavā.

Iti kho bhikkhave avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā

1. Kabaḷimkāro (Sī, I), kavaḷikāro (Syā, Kam)

viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Moḷiyaphaggunasutta

12. Sāvatthiyam viharati. Cattārome bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānam vā sattānam ṭhitiyā sambhavesīnam vā anuggahāya. Katame cattāro. Kabaḷikāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, manosañcetanā tatiyā, viññāṇam catuttham. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro āhārā bhūtānam vā sattānam ṭhitiyā sambhavesīnam vā anuggahāyāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Moḷiyaphagguno Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante viññāṇāhāram āhāreti”ti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “āhāreti”ti aham na vadāmi. “Āhāreti”ti cāham vadeyyam, tatrassa kallo pañho “ko nu kho bhante āhāreti”ti. Evañcāham na vadāmi, evaṃ maṃ avadantam yo evaṃ puccheyya “kissa nu kho bhante viññāṇāhāro”ti. Esa kallo pañho, tatra kallarim veyyākaraṇam “viññāṇāhāro āyatim punabbhavābhiniḍḍattiyā paccayo, tasmim bhūte sati saḷāyatanam, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso”ti.

Ko nu kho bhante phusatīti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “phusatī”ti aham na vadāmi. “Phusatī”ti cāham vadeyyam, tatrassa kallo pañho “ko nu kho bhante phusatī”ti. Evañcāham na vadāmi, evaṃ maṃ avadantam yo evaṃ puccheyya “kim paccayā nu kho bhante phasso”ti. Esa kallo pañho, tatra kallarim veyyākaraṇam saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā”ti.

Ko nu kho bhante vedayatīti¹. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “vedayatī”ti aham na vadāmi. “Vedayatī”ti cāham vadeyyam, tatrassa kallo pañho “ko nu kho bhante vedayatī”ti. Evañcāham na vadāmi, evaṃ maṃ avadantam yo evaṃ puccheyya “kim paccayā nu kho bhante vedanā”ti. Esa kallo pañho, tatra kallarim veyyākaraṇam “phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā”ti.

1. Vedayatīti (Sī, I, Ka)

Ko nu kho bhante tasatīti¹. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “tasatī”ti ahaṃ na vadāmi. “Tasatī”ti cāhaṃ vadeyyaṃ, tatrassa kallo pañho “ko nu kho bhante tasatī”ti. Evañcāhaṃ na vadāmi, evaṃ maṃ avadantaṃ yo evaṃ puccheyya “kimpaccayā nu kho bhante taṇhā”ti. Esa kallo pañho, tatra kallaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ “vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti.

Ko nu kho bhante upādiyatīti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “upādiyatī”ti ahaṃ na vadāmi. “Upādiyatī”ti cāhaṃ vadeyyaṃ, tatrassa kallo pañho “ko nu kho bhante upādiyatī”ti. Evañcāhaṃ na vadāmi, evaṃ maṃ avadantaṃ yo evaṃ puccheyya “kiṃ paccayā nu kho bhante upādānaṃ”ti. Esa kallo pañho, tatra kallaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ “taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo”ti -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Chandaṃ tveva phagguna phassāyatanānaṃ asesavirāgaṇirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

13. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraṇaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraṇasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraṇanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Jātiṃ -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Aḷāyatanāṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre nappajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā

1. Taṇhīyatīti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

brahmaññatthaṃ¹ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraññaṃ pajānanti, jarāmaraññasamudayaṃ pajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhaṃ pajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Jātiṃ -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre pajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ pajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Te kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata, brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammata, te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃca brahmaññatthaṃca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

14. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime dhamme nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhaṃ nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Katame dhamme nappajānanti, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ nappajānanti, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhaṃ nappajānanti, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti.

Jarāmaraññaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraññasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Jātiṃ -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre nappajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Ime dhamme nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhaṃ nappajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

1. Brāhmaññatthaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) Moggallānabyākaraṇaṃ oloketabbaṃ.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime dhamme pajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhaṃ pajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Katame dhamme pajānanti, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānanti, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhaṃ pajānanti, katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti.

Jarāmarāṇaṃ pajānanti, jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ pajānanti, jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ pajānanti, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Jātiṃ -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre pajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ pajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Ime dhamme pajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhaṃ pajānanti, imesaṃ dhammānaṃ nirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Te kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmāññatthaṇca brahmaññatthaṇca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Kaccānagottasutta

15. Sāvatthiyaṃ giharati. Atha kho āyasmā Kaccānagotto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kaccānagotto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sammādiṭṭhi sammādiṭṭhīti bhante vuccati, kittāvataṃ nu kho bhante sammādiṭṭhi hotī”ti.

Dvayanissito khvāyaṃ Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena atthitaṇceva natthitaṇca. Lokasamudayaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke natthitā, sā na hoti. Lokanirodhaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke atthitā, sā na hoti. Upayupādānābhinivesavinibandho¹ khvāyaṃ Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena, tañcāyaṃ upayupādānaṃ cetaso adhiṭṭhānaṃ abhinivesānusayaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādiṭṭhāti “attā me”ti. “Dukkameva

1. Upāyupādānābhinivesavinibandho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

uppañjamānaṃ uppañjati, dukkhaṃ nirujjhamānaṃ nirujjhatī”ti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati, aparapaccayā ñāṇamevassa ettha hoti. Ettāvatā kho Kaccāna sammādiṭṭhi hoti.

“Sabbamatthī”ti kho Kaccāna ayameko anto, “sabbaṃ natthī”ti ayaṃ dutiyo anto, ete te Kaccāna ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dhammakathikasutta

16. Sāvattiyaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
“dhammakathiko dhammakathikoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotī”ti.

Jarāmarāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Jarāmarāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti,
“dhammānudhammappaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Jarāmarāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādāvimutto hoti,
“diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya.

Jātiyā ce bhikkhu -pa-. Bhavassa ce bhikkhu. Upādānassa ce bhikkhu. Taṇhāya ce bhikkhu. Vedanāya ce bhikkhu. Phassassa ce bhikkhu. Saḷāyatanassa ce bhikkhu. Nāmarūpassa ce bhikkhu. Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu. Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu. Avijjāya ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Avijjāya ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti,
“dhammānudhammappaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Avijjāya ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādāvimutto hoti,
“diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Acelakassapasutta

17. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho acelo Kassapo Bhagavantāṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ʈhito kho acelo Kassapo Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “puccheyyāma mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ kañcideva¹ desaṃ, sace no bhavaṃ Gotamo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyā”ti.

Akālo kho tāva Kassapa pañhassa, antaragharaṃ pavittṭhamhāti. Dutiyampi kho acelo Kassapo Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “puccheyyāma mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ kañcideva desaṃ, sace no bhavaṃ Gotamo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyā”ti. Akālo kho tāva Kassapa pañhassa, antaragharaṃ pavittṭhamhāti. Tatiyampi kho acelo Kassapo -pa-āntaragharaṃ pavittṭhamhāti. Evaṃ vutte acelo Kassapo Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “na kho pana mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ bahudeva pucchitukāmā”ti. Puccha Kassapa yadākaṅkhasīti.

Kim nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṃ dukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim pana bho Gotama paramkataṃ dukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṇca paramkataṇca dukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim pana bho Gotama asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim nu kho bho Gotama natthi dukkhanti. Na kho Kassapa natthi dukkhaṃ, atthi kho Kassapa dukkhanti. Tena hi bhavaṃ Gotamo dukkhaṃ na jānāti na passatīti. Na khvāhaṃ Kassapa dukkhaṃ na jānāmi na passāmi, jānāmi khvāhaṃ Kassapa dukkhaṃ, passāmi khvāhaṃ Kassapa dukkhanti.

“Kim nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṃ dukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti vadesi. “Kim pana bho Gotama paramkataṃ dukkhan”ti

iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sayamkatañca paramkatañca dukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ pana bho Gotama asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Kassapā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama natthi dukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho Kassapa natthi dukkhaṃ, atthi kho Kassapa dukkhan”ti vadesi. “Tena hi bhavaṃ Gotamo dukkhaṃ na jānāti na passaṭi”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na khvāhaṃ Kassapa dukkhaṃ na jānāmi na passāmi, jānāmi khvāhaṃ Kassapa dukkhaṃ, passāmi khvāhaṃ Kassapa dukkhan”ti vadesi. Ācikkhatu ca¹ me bhante Bhagavā dukkhaṃ, desetu ca¹ me bhante Bhagavā dukkhanti.

“So karoti so paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti² kho Kassapa ādito sato “sayamkataṃ dukkhan”ti iti vadaṃ sassataṃ etaṃ pareti. “Añño karoti añño paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti kho Kassapa vedanābhitunnassa sato “paramkataṃ dukkhan”ti iti vadaṃ ucchedaṃ etaṃ pareti. Ete te Kassapa ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam vutte acelo Kassapo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya -pa- ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti.

Yo kho Kassapa aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjaṃ ākaṅkhati upasampadaṃ, so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena³ āradhacittā bhikkhū⁴ pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya. Api ca mayā puggalavemattatā veditāti.

1. Ayaṃ cakāro Sī-potthake natthi.

2. Paṭisaṃvediyatīti (Sī, I, Ka)

3. Accayena parivutṭhaparivāsaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

4. Bhikkhū ākaṅkhamānā (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam ākaṅkhati upasampadam, cattāro māse parivasati, catunnam māsānam accayena¹ āraddhacittā bhikkhū² pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnam vassānam accayena¹ āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhubhāvāyāti.

Alattha kho acelo Kassapo Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, alattha upasampadam, acirūpasampanno ca panāyasmā Kassapo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti, tadanuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Kassapo arahataṃ ahosīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Timbarukasutta

18. Sāvatthiyam viharati. Atha kho Timbaruko paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Timbaruko paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Kim nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṃ sukhadukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim pana bho Gotama paraṅkataṃ sukhadukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṇca paraṅkataṇca sukhadukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim pana bho Gotama asayaṅkāraṃ aparaṅkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ sukhadukkhanti. “Mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti Bhagavā avoca. Kim nu kho bho Gotama natthi sukhadukkhanti. Na kho Timbaruka natthi sukhadukkham, atthi kho Timbaruka sukhadukkhanti. Tena hi bhavaṃ Gotamo sukhadukkham na jānāti na passatīti. Na khvāham Timbaruka sukhadukkham na jānāmi na passāmi, jānāmi khvāham Timbaruka sukhadukkham passāmi khvāham Timbaruka sukhadukkhanti.

1. Accayena parivutṭhaparivāsam (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

2. Bhikkhū ākaṅkhamānā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

“Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sayamkataṃ sukhadukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ pana bho Gotama paramkataṃ sukhadukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sayamkatañca paramkatañca sukhadukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ pana bho Gotama asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ sukhadukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “mā hevaṃ Timbarukā”ti vadesi. “Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama natthi sukhadukkhan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho Timbaruka natthi sukhadukkhaṃ, atthi kho Timbaruka sukhadukkhan”ti vadesi. “Tena hi bhavaṃ Gotamo sukhadukkhaṃ na jānāti na passatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na khvāhaṃ Timbaruka sukhadukkhaṃ na jānāmi na passāmi, jānāmi khvāhaṃ Timbaruka sukhadukkhaṃ, passāmi khvāhaṃ Timbaruka sukhadukkhan”ti vadesi. Ācikkhatu ca me bhavaṃ Gotamo sukhadukkhaṃ, desetu ca me bhavaṃ Gotamo sukhadukkhaṃti.

“Sā vedanā so vedayatī”ti kho Timbaruka ādito sato “sayamkataṃ sukhadukkhan”ti evampāhaṃ na vadāmi. “Aññā vedanā añño vedayatī”ti kho Timbaruka vedanābhittunnassa sato “paramkataṃ sukhadukkhan”ti evampāhaṃ na vadāmi. Ete te Timbaruka ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇiroduhā saṅkhāraṇiroduho, saṅkhāraṇiroduhā viññāṇaṇiroduho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa niroduho hotīti.

Evam vutte Timbaruko paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti. . Atṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Bālapaṇḍitasutta

19. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Avijjānīvaraṇassa bhikkhave bālassa taṇhāya sampayuttassa evamayāṃ kāyo samudāgato. Iti ayañceva kāyo bahiddhā ca nāmarūpaṃ, itthetaṃ dvayaṃ, dvayaṃ paṭicca phasso

saḷevāyatanāni¹, yehi phuṭṭho bālo sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati etesaṃ vā aññatarena.

Avijjānīvaraṇassa bhikkhave paṇḍitassa taṇhāya sampayuttassa evamayam kāyo samudāgato. Iti ayañceva kāyo bahiddhā ca nāmarūpaṃ, itthetam dvayam, dvayam paṭicca phasso saḷevāyatanāni, yehi phuṭṭho paṇḍito sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati etesaṃ vā aññatarena.

Tatra bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippayāso² kiṃ nānākaraṇam paṇḍitassa bālenāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yāya ca bhikkhave avijjāya nivutassa bālassa yāya ca taṇhāya sampayuttassa ayaṃ kāyo samudāgato, sā ceva avijjā bālassa appahinā, sā ca taṇhā aparikkhīṇā. Taṃ kissa hetu, na bhikkhave bālo acari brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Tasmā bālo kāyassa bhedaṃ kāyūpago hoti, so kāyūpago samāno na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇaṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, “na parimuccati dukkhasmā”ti vadāmi.

Yāya ca bhikkhave avijjāya nivutassa paṇḍitassa yāya ca taṇhāya sampayuttassa ayaṃ kāyo samudāgato, sā ceva avijjā paṇḍitassa pahinā, sā ca taṇhā parikkhīṇā. Taṃ kissa hetu, acari bhikkhave paṇḍito brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Tasmā paṇḍito kāyassa bhedaṃ na kāyūpago hoti, so akāyūpago samāno parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇaṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, “parimuccati dukkhasmā”ti vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave

1. Saḷāyatanāni (Ka)

2. Adhippāyo (Sī, I, Ka), adhippāyaso (Syā, Kam), adhi + pa + yasū + ṇa + si = adhippayāso.

viseso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ paṇḍitassa bālena yadidaṃ brahmacariyavāsoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Paccayasutta

20. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Paṭiccasamuppādañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi paṭiccasamuppanne ca dhamme, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppādo. Jātipaccayā bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ, uppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ anuppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ ʈhitāva sā dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā idappaccayatā, taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti, abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti “passathā”ti cāha. Jātipaccayā bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Bhavapaccayā bhikkhave jāti -pa-. Upādānapaccayā bhikkhave bhavo. Taṇhāpaccayā bhikkhave upādānaṃ. Vedānapaccayā bhikkhave taṇhā. Phassapaccayā bhikkhave vedanā. Saḷāyatanapaccayā bhikkhave phasso. Nāmarūpapaccayā bhikkhave saḷāyatanaṃ. Viññāṇapaccayā bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ. Saṅkhārapaccayā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā uppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ anuppādā vā Tathāgatānaṃ ʈhitāva sā dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā idappaccayatā, taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti, abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti “passathā”ti cāha. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Iti kho bhikkhave yā tatra tathatā avitathatā anaññathatā idappaccayatā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppādo.

Katame ca bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppannā dhammā. Jarāmarāṇaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ. Jāti bhikkhave aniccā saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Bhavo bhikkhave anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno khayadhammo vayadhammo virāgadhammo nirodhadhammo. Upādānaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Taṇhā bhikkhave. Vedanā bhikkhave. Phasso bhikkhave. Saḷāyatanaṃ bhikkhave. Nāmarūpaṃ bhikkhave.

viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave. Saṅkhārā bhikkhave. Avijjā bhikkhave aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppannā dhammā.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa ayaṅca paṭiccasamuppādo ime ca paṭiccasamuppannā dhammā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, so vata pubbantam vā paṭidhāvissati “ahosiṃ nu kho ahaṃ¹ atītamaddhānaṃ, nanu kho ahosiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ, kiṃ nu kho ahosiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ, kathaṃ nu kho ahosiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ ahosiṃ nu kho ahaṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti. Aparantaṃ vā upadhāvissati² “bhavissāmi nu kho ahaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ, nanu kho bhavissāmi anāgatamaddhānaṃ, kiṃ nu kho bhavissāmi anāgatamaddhānaṃ, kathaṃ nu kho bhavissāmi anāgatamaddhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ bhavissāmi nu kho ahaṃ anāgatamaddhānaṃ”ti. Etarahi vā paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ ajjhataṃ kathaṃkathī bhavissati “ahaṃ nu khosmi, no nu khosmi, kiṃ nu khosmi, kathaṃ nu khosmi, ayaṃ nu kho satto kuto āgato, so kuhiṃ gamissatī”ti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu, tathā hi bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa ayaṅca paṭiccasamuppādo ime ca paṭiccasamuppannā dhammā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhātī. . Dasamaṃ.

Āhāravaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Āhāraṃ Phagguno ceva, dve ca Samaṇabrāhmaṇā.
Kaccānagotta Dhammakathikaṃ, Acelaṃ Timbarukena ca.
Bālapaṇḍitato ceva, dasamo Paccayena cāti.

3. Dasabalavagga

1. Dasabalasutta

21. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dasabalasamannāgato bhikkhave Tathāgato catūhi ca vesārajjeḥ samannāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti,

1. Nu khvāhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Apadhāvissati (Ka)

parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti—iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo, iti vedanā iti vedanāya samudayo iti vedanāya atthaṅgamo, iti saññā iti saññāya samudayo iti saññāya atthaṅgamo, iti saṅkhārā iti saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo iti saṅkhārānaṃ atthaṅgamo, iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo, iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Dutiyadasabalasutta

22. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dasabalasamannāgato bhikkhave Tathāgato catūhi ca vesārajjeḥ samannāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti—iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo, iti vedanā iti vedanāya samudayo iti vedanāya atthaṅgamo, iti saññā iti saññāya samudayo iti saññāya atthaṅgamo, iti saṅkhārā iti saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo iti saṅkhārānaṃ atthaṅgamo, iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo, iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Evam svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo uttāno vivaṭo pakāsito chinnapilotiko. Evam svākkhāte kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme uttāne vivaṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike alameva saddhāpabbajitena kulaputtena vīriyaṃ ārabhituṃ “kāmaṃ taco ca nhāru¹ ca

1. Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

aṭṭhi ca avasissatu sarīre upasussatu¹ maṃsalohitaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ purisathāmena purisavīriyena purisaparakkamena pattabbam, na taṃ apāpuṇitvā vīriyassa saṇṭhānaṃ bhavissatī”ti.

Dukkhaṃ bhikkhave kusīto viharati vokiṇṇo pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi, mahantaṇca sadatthaṃ parihāpeti, āradhaviṇṇo ca kho bhikkhave sukhaṃ viharati pavivitto pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi, mahantaṇca sadatthaṃ paripūreti. Na bhikkhave hīnena aggassa patti hoti, aggena ca kho bhikkhave aggassa patti hoti. Maṇḍapeyyamidaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ, Satthā sammukhībhuṭo. Tasmātiha bhikkhave vīriyaṃ ārabhatha appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyaṃ, “evaṃ no ayaṃ amhākaṃ pabbajjā avaṇṇhā bhavissati saphalā sa-udrayā. Yesaṇca² mayaṃ paribhuñjāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ. Tesam te kārā amhesu mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisaṃsā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam. Attatthaṃ vā hi bhikkhave sampassamānena alameva appamādena sampādetum, paratthaṃ vā hi bhikkhave sampassamānena alameva appamādena sampādetum, ubhayatthaṃ vā hi bhikkhave sampassamānena alameva appamādena sampādetunti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Upanisasutta

23. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Jānato ahaṃ bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ vadāmi, no ajānato no apassato. Kiṇca bhikkhave jānato kiṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti. Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo, iti vedanā -pa- iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

Yampissa taṃ bhikkhave khayasmaṃ khayaññāṇaṃ, tampi sa-upanisaṃ vadāmi, no anupanisaṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave khayaññāṇassa upanisaṃ, “vimutti”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Vimuttimpāham³ bhikkhave sa-upanisaṃ vadāmi, no anupanisaṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave

1. Avassussatu Ma 2 (146) piṭṭhe.

2. Yesam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), yesam hi (I, Ka)

3. Vimuttimpaham (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

vimuttiyā upanisā, “virāgo”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Virāgampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave virāgassa upanisā, “nibbidā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Nibbidampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave nibbidāya upanisā, “yathābhūtañāṇadassanan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Yathābhūtañāṇadassanampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave yathābhūtañāṇadassanassa upanisā, “samādhī”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Samādhimpāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ.

Kā ca bhikkhave samādhissa upanisā, “sukhan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Sukhampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave sukhassa upanisā, “passaddhī”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Passaddhimpāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave passaddhiyā upanisā, “pīti”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Pītipāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave pītiyā upanisā, “pāmojjan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Pāmojjampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave pāmojjassa upanisā, “saddhā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Saddhampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ.

Kā ca bhikkhave saddhāya upanisā, “dukkha”ntassa vacanīyaṃ. Dukkampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave dukkhassa upanisā, “jāti”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Jātipāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave jātiyā upanisā, “bhavo”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Bhavampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave bhavassa upanisā, “upādānan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Upādānampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ. Kā ca bhikkhave upādānassa upanisā, “taṇhā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Taṇhampāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanisāṃ vadāmi, no anupanisāṃ.

Kā ca bhikkhave taṇhāya upanisā, “vedanā”tissa vacanīyaṃ -pa-
“phasso”tissa vacanīyaṃ. “Saḷāyatanan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. “Nāmarūpan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. “Viññāṇan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. “Saṅkhārā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Saṅkhārepāhaṃ bhikkhave sa-upanise vadāmi, no anupanise. Kā ca bhikkhave saṅkhārānaṃ upanisā, “avijjā”tissa vacanīyaṃ.

Iti kho bhikkhave avijjūpanisā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārūpanisā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇūpanisā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpūpanisā saḷāyatanāṃ, saḷāyatanūpaniso phasso, phassūpanisā vedanā, vedanūpanisā taṇhā, taṇhūpanisā upādānaṃ, upādānūpaniso bhavo, bhavūpanisā jāti, jātūpanisā dukkhaṃ, dukkhūpanisā saddhā, saddhūpanisā pāmojjaṃ, pāmojjūpanisā pīti, pītūpanisā passaddhi, passaddhūpanisā sukhaṃ, sukhūpaniso samādhi, samādhūpanisā yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassanūpanisā nibbidā, nibbidūpaniso virāgo, virāgūpanisā vimutti, vimuttūpanisā khayeññaṃ.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnaṃ pavattamānaṃ pabbatakandara padara sākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadara sākhā paripūrā kusobbhe¹ paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā mahāsamuddaṃ paripūrenti.

Evameva kho bhikkhave avijjūpanisā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārūpanisā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇūpanisā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpūpanisā saḷāyatanāṃ, saḷāyatanūpaniso phasso, phassūpanisā vedanā, vedanūpanisā taṇhā, taṇhūpanisā upādānaṃ, upādānūpaniso bhavo, bhavūpanisā jāti, jātūpanisā dukkhaṃ, dukkhūpanisā saddhā, saddhūpanisā pāmojjaṃ, pāmojjūpanisā pīti, pītūpanisā passaddhi, passaddhūpanisā sukhaṃ, sukhūpaniso samādhi, samādhūpanisā yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassanūpanisā nibbidā, nibbidūpaniso virāgo, virāgūpanisā vimutti, vimuttūpanisā khayeññaṃ. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Aññatitthiyasutta

24. Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etadahosi “atippago kho tāva Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ āraṃo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ”ti

1. Kussubbhe (Sī, Syā, Kam), kusubbhe (I) ṇvādi (129) suttaṃ oloketabbaṃ.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocum—

“Santāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkantaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā paramkantaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkatañca paramkatañca dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti. Idha panāvuso Sāriputta samaṇo Gotamo kimvādī kimakkhāyī, kathaṃ byākaramānā ca mayaṃ vuttavādino ceva samaṇassa Gotamassa assāma, na ca samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto¹ gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho āvuso dukkhaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Kiṃ paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assa, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkantaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā paramkantaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkatañca paramkatañca dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkantaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā paramkantaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi

1. Vādānuvādo (Ka) Dī 1 (153) piṭṭhepi.

te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkatañca paramkatañca dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti.

Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Sāriputtassa tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako āyasmato Sāriputtassa tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ ahosi kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi.

Sādhu sādhu Ānanda, yathā taṃ Sāriputto sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho Ānanda dukkhaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kiṃ paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva me assa, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.

Tatrānanda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatrānanda yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Ekamidāhaṃ Ānanda samayaṃ idheva Rājagahe viharāmi Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha khvāhaṃ Ānanda pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim, tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi

“atippago kho tāva Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ āraṃmo tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti.

Atha khvāhaṃ Ānanda yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ āraṃmo tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim sammodim, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho maṃ Ānanda te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocum—

“Santāvuso Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā paramkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santāvuso Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkatañca paramkatañca dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti. Idha no āyasmā Gotamo kimvādī kimakkhāyī, kathaṃ byākaramānā ca mayaṃ vuttavādino ceva āyasmato Gotamassa assāma, na ca āyasmantaṃ Gotamaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Evam vuttāhaṃ Ānanda te aññatitthiye paribbājake etadavocaṃ “paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho āvuso dukkhaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kim paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva me assa, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti. Acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ

bhante, yatra hi nāma ekena padena sabbo attho vutto bhavissati. Siyā nu kho bhante esevattho vitthārena vuccamāno gambhīro ceva assa gambhīrāvabhāso cāti.

Tena hānanda taññevettha paṭibhātūti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “jarāmarañam āvuso Ānanda kiṃnidānam kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikam kiṃpabhavan”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “jarāmarañam kho āvuso jātinidānam jātisamudayaṃ jātijātikam jātipabhavan”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ.

Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “jāti panāvuso Ānanda kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “jāti kho āvuso bhavanidānā bhavasamudayā bhavajātikā bhavappabhavā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ.

Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “bhavo panāvuso Ānanda kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “bhavo kho āvuso upādānanidāno upādānasamudayo upādānajātiko upādānappabhavo”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ.

Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyāṃ “upādānam panāvuso -pa- taṇhā panāvuso -pa- vedanā panāvuso -pa-. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “phasso panāvuso Ānanda kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “phasso kho āvuso saḷāyatananidāno saḷāyatanasamudayo saḷāyatanajātiko saḷāyatanappabhavo”ti. “Channaṃtveva āvuso phassāyatanānam asesavirāgaṇiroduhā phassaniroduho, phassaniroduhā vedanāniroduho, vedanāniroduhā taṇhāniroduho, taṇhāniroduhā upādānaniroduho, upādānaniroduhā bhavaniroduho, bhavaniroduhā jātinirodho, jātinirodha jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa niroduho hoti”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti. . Catuttham.

5. Bhūmijasutta

25. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Bhūmijo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Bhūmijo āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

“Santāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkantaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā paramkantaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, santāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkatañca paramkatañca sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi panāvuso Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti. Idha no āvuso Sāriputta Bhagavā kiṃvādī kimakkhāyī, kathaṃ byākaramānā ca mayaṃ vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato assāma, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho āvuso sukhadukkhaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Kiṃ paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assa, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkantaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatrāvuso ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamkantaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti.

Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Sāriputtassa āyasmatā Bhūmijena saddhiṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako āyasmato Sāriputtassa āyasmatā Bhūmijena saddhiṃ ahosi kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi.

Sādhū sādhū Ānanda, yathā taṃ Sāriputto sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho Ānanda sukhadukkhaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kiṃ paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva me assa, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.

Tatrānanda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamaṅkataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayaṅkāraṃ aparaṅkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatrānanda ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā sayamaṅkataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā kammavādā asayaṅkāraṃ aparaṅkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Kāye vā hānanda sati kāyasañcetanāhetu uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Vācāya vā hānanda sati vacīsañcetanāhetu uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Mane vā hānanda sati manosañcetanāhetu uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ, avijjāpaccayā ca.

Sāmaṃ vā taṃ Ānanda kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā¹ taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Pare vā taṃ² Ānanda kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharonti, yaṃpaccayā¹ taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā¹ taṃ uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

1. Yaṃpaccayāya (Syā, Kaṃ), yaṃpaccayā yaṃ (Ka)

2. Pare vāssa taṃ (Sī, I), pare vāyataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

asampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

Sāmaṃ vā taṃ Ānanda vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Pare vā taṃ Ānanda vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharonti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda -pa-. Asampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

Sāmaṃ vā taṃ Ānanda manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Pare vā taṃ Ānanda manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharonti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda -pa-. Asampajāno vā taṃ Ānanda manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ.

Imesu Ānanda dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, avijjāya tveva Ānanda asesavirāganirodhā so kāyo na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Sā vācā na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. So mano na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Khettaṃ taṃ na hoti -pa-. Vatthu taṃ na hoti -pa-. Āyatanam taṃ na hoti -pa-. Adhikaraṇam taṃ na hoti, yaṃpaccayā'ssa taṃ uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. . Pañcamam.

6. Upavāṇasutta

26. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Upavāṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

“Santi bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sayamkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi pana bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā paramkataṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi pana bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sayamkataṇca paramkataṇca dukkhaṃ paññapenti, santi pana bhante eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti. Idha no bhante Bhagavā kimvādī kimakkhāyī, kathaṃ byākaramānā ca mayaṃ vuttavādinō ceva Bhagavato assāma, na ca Bhagavantaṃ

abhūtena abbhācikkheyyāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kho Upavāṇa dukkhaṃ vuttaṃ mayā. Kiṃ paṭicca, phassaṃ paṭicca. Iti vadaṃ vuttavādī ceva me assa, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.

Tatra Upavāṇa ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sayamkattaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā asayamkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, tadapi phassapaccayā.

Tatra Upavāṇa ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā sayamkattaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te -pa-. Yepi te samaṇabrāhmaṇā asayamkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapenti, te vata aññatra phassā paṭisaṃvedissantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Paccayasutta

27. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katamañca bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ, yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko. Ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu marāṇaṃ kālakiriyā khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo, idaṃ vuccati marāṇaṃ, iti ayañca jarā idañca marāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ. Jātiśamudayā jarāmarāṇasamudayo, jātinirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.

Katamā ca bhikkhave jāti -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave bhavo. Katamañca bhikkhave upādānaṃ. Katamā ca bhikkhave taṇhā. Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā. Katamo ca bhikkhave phasso. Katamañca bhikkhave saḷāyatanam. Katamañca bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave viññāṇam.

Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Tayome bhikkhave saṅkhārā, kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Avijjāsamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ paccayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ paccayasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ paccayanirodham pajānāti, evaṃ paccayanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako diṭṭhisampanno itipi, dassanasampanno itipi, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, passati imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, sekkhena ñāṇena samannāgato itipi, sekkhāya vijjāya samannāgato itipi, dhammasotaṃ samāpanno itipi, ariyo nibbedhikapaṇṇo itipi, amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati itipīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Bhikkhusutta

28. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Tatra kho -pa-. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu jarāmarāṇaṃ pajānāti, jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, jarāmarāṇanirodham pajānāti, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti. Jātim pajānāti -pa-. Bhavaṃ pajānāti. Upādānaṃ pajānāti. Taṇhaṃ pajānāti. Vedanaṃ pajānāti. Phassaṃ pajānāti. Saḷāyatanam pajānāti. Nāmarūpaṃ pajānāti. Viññāṇam pajānāti. Saṅkhāre pajānāti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodham pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti.

Katamañca bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ. Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko. Ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu marāṇaṃ kālakiriyā khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo, idaṃ

vuccati maraṇaṃ. Iti ayaṇca jarā idaṇca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave jarāmarāṇaṃ. Jāṭisamudayā jarāmarāṇasamudayo, jāṭinirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa-sammāsamādhī.

Katamā ca bhikkhave jāti -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave bhavo. Katamaṇca bhikkhave upādānaṃ. Katamā ca bhikkhave taṇhā. Vedanā. Phasso. Saḷāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ.

Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Tayome bhikkhave saṅkhārā, kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Avijjāsamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ jātiṃ pajānāti -pa-bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Saṅkhārasamudayaṃ. Saṅkhāranirodhaṃ. Evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu diṭṭhisampanno itipi, dassanasampanno itipi, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, passati imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, sekkhena ñāṇena samannāgato itipi, sekkhāya vijjāya samannāgato itipi, dhammasotaṃ samāpanno itipi, ariyo nibbedhikapaṇṇo itipi, amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati itipīti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

29. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Tatra kho -pa-. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmarāṇaṃ na parijānanti, jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ na parijānanti, jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ na parijānanti, jarāmarāṇanirogominiṃ paṭipadaṃ na parijānanti. Jātiṃ na parijānanti -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Saṅkhārasamudayaṃ. Saṅkhāranirodhaṃ. Saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ na parijānanti. Na mete bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā. Na ca

panete āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraññaṃ parijānanti, jarāmaraññasamudayaṃ parijānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhaṃ parijānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ parijānanti. Jātiṃ parijānanti -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanāṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre parijānanti, saṅkhāra-samudayaṃ parijānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ parijānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ parijānanti. Te khome bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā. Te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ ca brahmaññatthaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

30. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Tatra kho -pa-. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraññaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraññasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Te vata jarāmaraññaṃ samatikkamma ṭhassantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Jātiṃ nappajānanti -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanāṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre nappajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Te vata saṅkhāre samatikkamma ṭhassantīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraññaṃ pajānanti, jarāmaraññasamudayaṃ pajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhaṃ pajānanti, jarāmaraññanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Te vata jarāmaraññaṃ samatikkamma ṭhassantīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Jātiṃ pajānanti -pa-. Bhavaṃ. Upādānaṃ. Taṇhaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Phassaṃ. Saḷāyatanāṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāre pajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānanti, saṅkhāra-nirodhaṃ pajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Te vata saṅkhāre samatikkamma ṭhassantīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Dasabalavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Dasabalā Upanisā ca, Aññatitthiyabhūmijo.
Upavāṇo Paccayo Bhikkhu, dve ca Samaṇabrāhmaṇāti.

4. Kaḷārakhattiyavagga**1. Bhūtasutta**

31. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Tatra kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi “vuttamidaṃ Sāriputta Pārāyane¹ Ajitapañhe—

Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, ye ca sekkhā puthū idha.
Tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisāti.

Imassa nu kho Sāriputta saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ kathāṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhī ahosi. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi -pa-. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhī ahosi. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi “vuttamidaṃ Sāriputta Pārāyane Ajitapañhe—

Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, ye ca sekkhā puthū idha.
Tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisāti.

Imassa nu kho Sāriputta saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ kathāṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhī ahosi.

“Bhūtamidaṃ”ti Sāriputta passasīti. “Bhūtamidaṃ”ti bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “bhūtamidaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā bhūtaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. “Tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āhārasambhavaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya

paṭipanno hoti. “Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā nirodhadhammassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho bhante sekkho hoti.

Kathaṅca bhante saṅkhātadhammo hoti. “Bhūtamidan”ti bhante yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “bhūtamidan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā bhūtaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti. “Tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āhārasambhavassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti. “Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā nirodhadhammassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho bhante saṅkhātadhammo hoti. Iti kho bhante yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Pārāyane Ajitapaṇhe—

Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, ye ca sekkhā puthū idha.
Tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisāti.

Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante saṅkhiṭṭena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, “bhūtamidan”ti Sāriputta yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “bhūtamidan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā bhūtaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. “Tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āhārasambhavassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. “Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā nirodhadhammassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho Sāriputta sekkho hoti.

Kathaṅca Sāriputta saṅkhātadhammo hoti. “Bhūtamidan”ti Sāriputta yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, “bhūtamidan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya

disvā bhūtassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti.
 “Tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati,
 “tadāhārasambhavan”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā
 āhārasambhavassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti.
 “Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ
 sammappaññāya passati, “tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ
 nirodhadhamman”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā nirodhadhammassa
 nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho Sāriputta
 saṅkhātadhammo hoti. Iti kho Sāriputta yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Pārāyane
 Ajitapañhe—

Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, ye ca sekkhā puthū idha.
 Tesāṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisāti.

Imassa kho Sāriputta saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho
 daṭṭhabboti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Kaḷārasutta

32. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu yenāyasmā
 Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmataṃ Sāriputtena saddhiṃ
 sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
 ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ
 etadavoca “Moḷiyaphagguno āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya
 hīnāyāvatto”ti. Na hi nūna so āyasmā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
 assāsamalattḥāti. Tena hāyasmā Sāriputto imasmiṃ dhammavinaye assāsaṃ
 pattoti. Na khvāhaṃ āvuso kaṅkhāmīti. Āyatim panāvusoti. Na khvāhaṃ
 āvuso vicikicchāmīti. Atha kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena
 Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu
 Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “āyasmataṃ bhante Sāriputtena aññā byākataṃ ‘khīṇā
 jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti
 pajānāmī’ti”.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi “chi tvaṃ bhikkhu
 mama vacanena Sāriputtaṃ āmantehi ‘Satthā taṃ āvuso Sāriputta

āmanteti'ti". "Evaṃ bhante"ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca "Satthā taṃ āvuso Sāriputta āmanteti'ti". "Evaṃ āvuso"ti kho āyasmā Sāriputto tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca "saccaṃ kira tayā Sāriputta aññā byākata 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī'ti". Na kho bhante etehi padehi etehi byañjanehi attho¹ vuttoti. Yena kenacipi Sāriputta pariyāyena kulaputto aññaṃ byākaroti, atha kho byākataṃ byākatato daṭṭhabbanti. Nanu ahampi bhante evaṃ vadāmi "na kho bhante etehi padehi etehi byañjanehi attho vutto"ti.

Sace taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ "kathaṃ jānatā pana tayā āvuso Sāriputta kathaṃ passatā aññā byākata 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī'ti", evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ "kathaṃ jānatā pana tayā āvuso Sāriputta kathaṃ passatā aññā byākata 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī'ti", evaṃ puṭṭhoham² bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ "yaṃnidānā āvuso jāti, tassa nidānassa khayā khīṇasmim 'khīṇāmhī'ti viditaṃ. 'Khīṇāmhī'ti viditvā 'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā'ti pajānāmī'ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ "jāti panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā"ti, evaṃ puṭṭho taṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ "jāti panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā"ti, evaṃ puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ "jāti kho āvuso bhavanidānā

1. Attho ca (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Puṭṭho aham (Syā, Kaṃ), puṭṭhāham (I, Ka)

bhavasamudayā bhavajātikā bhavappabhavā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “bhavo panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātikiko kiṃpabhavo”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “bhavo panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātikiko kiṃpabhavo”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “bhavo kho āvuso upādānanidāno upādānasamudayo upādānajātikiko upādānappabhavo”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “upādānaṃ panāvuso -pa-. Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “taṇhā panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “taṇhā panāvuso Sāriputta kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “taṇhā kho āvuso vedanānidānā vedanāsamudayā vedanājātikā vedanāpabhavā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kathaṃ jānato pana te āvuso Sāriputta kathaṃ passato yā vedanāsu nandī, sā na upaṭṭhāsī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kathaṃ jānato pana te āvuso Sāriputta kathaṃ passato yā vedanāsu nandī, sā na upaṭṭhāsī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “tisso kho imā āvuso vedanā. Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho āvuso tisso vedanā aniccā, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti viditaṃ¹, yā vedanāsu nandī, sā na upaṭṭhāsī”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, ayampi kho Sāriputta pariyāyo, etasseva atthassa saṃkhittena veyyākaraṇāya “yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ, taṃ dukkhasmin”ti.

Sace pana taṃ Sāriputta evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kathaṃ vimokkhā pana tayā āvuso Sāriputta aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi’ti”, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Sāriputta kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kathaṃ vimokkhā pana tayā āvuso Sāriputta aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ. Nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi’ti”, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “ajjhattaṃ vimokkhā khvāhaṃ āvuso sabbupādānakkhayā tathā sato viharāmi, yathā sataṃ viharantaṃ āsavā nānussavanti, attānaṃ nāvajānāmi’ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, ayampi kho Sāriputta pariyāyo, etasseva atthassa saṃkhittena veyyākaraṇāya “ye āsavā samaṇena vuttā, tesvāhaṃ na kaṅkhāmi, te me pahīnāti na vicikicchāmi’ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā Sugato uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto acirapakkantassa Bhagavato bhikkhū āmantesi “pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ maṃ āvuso Bhagavā paṭhamāṃ pañhaṃ apucchi, tassa me ahosi dandhāyitattaṃ. Yato ca kho me āvuso Bhagavā paṭhamāṃ pañhaṃ anumodi, tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi ‘divasaṃ cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, divasampāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi. Rattiṃ cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, rattimpāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi. Rattindivā¹ cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, rattindivampāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi. Dve rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya -pa-. Dve rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ -pa-. Tīṇi rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya -pa-. Tīṇi rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ -pa-. Cattāri rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya -pa-. Cattāri

1. Rattidivāṃ (Ka)

rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ -pa-. Pañca rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya -pa-. Pañca rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ -pa-. Cha rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya -pa-. Cha rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ -pa-. Satta rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, satta rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi'ti”.

Atha kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Kaḷārakhattiyo bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “āyasmatā bhante Sāriputtena sīhanādo nadito ‘pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ maṃ āvuso Bhagavā paṭhamam pañham apucchi, tassa me ahosi dandhāyitattam. Yato ca kho me āvuso Bhagavā paṭhamam pañham anumodi, tassa mayham āvuso etadahosi ‘divasaṃ cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, divasampāham Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi. Rattim cepi -pa-. Rattindivam cepi maṃ Bhagavā -pa-. Dve rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā -pa-. Tīṇi. Cattāri. Pañca. Cha. Satta rattindivāni cepi maṃ Bhagavā etamatthaṃ puccheyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, satta rattindivānipāhaṃ Bhagavato etamatthaṃ byākareyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi'ti”.

Sā hi bhikkhu Sāriputtassa dhammadhātu suppaṭividdhā, yassā dhammadhātuyā suppaṭividdhattā divasaṃ cepāham Sāriputtam etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, divasampi me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi. Rattim cepāham Sāriputtam etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, rattimpi me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya -pa-. Rattindivam cepāham Sāriputtam etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ, rattindivampi me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Dve rattindivāni cepāham Sāriputtam etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ, dve rattindivāni me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Tīṇi rattindivāni cepāham Sāriputtam etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ, tīṇi rattindivāni me Sāriputto

etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Cattāri rattindivāni cepāhaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ, cattāri rittindivāni me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Pañca rattindivāni cepāhaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ, pañca rattindivāni me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Cha rattindivāni cepāhaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ, cha rittindivāni me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya. Satta rattindivāni cepāhaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyaṃ aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi, satta rattindivāni me Sāriputto etamatthaṃ byākareyya aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi pariyāyehi”ti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Nāṇavatthusutta

33. Sāvattiyaṃ. Catucattārīsaṃ vo bhikkhave nāṇavatthūni desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāssissāmi. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamāni¹ bhikkhave catucattārīsaṃ nāṇavatthūni. Jarāmaṇe nāṇaṃ, jarāmaṇasamudaye nāṇaṃ, jarāmaṇanirodhe nāṇaṃ, jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Jātiyā nāṇaṃ, jātisamudaye nāṇaṃ, jātinirodhe nāṇaṃ, jātinirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Bhava nāṇaṃ, bhavasamudaye nāṇaṃ, bhavanirodhe nāṇaṃ, bhavanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Upādāne nāṇaṃ, upādānasamudaye nāṇaṃ, upādānanirodhe nāṇaṃ, upādānanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Taṇhāya nāṇaṃ, taṇhāsamudaye nāṇaṃ, taṇhānirodhe nāṇaṃ, taṇhānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Vedanāya nāṇaṃ, vedanāsamudaye nāṇaṃ, vedanānirodhe nāṇaṃ, vedanānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Phasse nāṇaṃ -pa-. Saḷāyatane nāṇaṃ. Nāmarūpe nāṇaṃ. Viññāṇe nāṇaṃ. Saṅkhāresu nāṇaṃ, saṅkhārasamudaye nāṇaṃ, saṅkhāranirodhe nāṇaṃ, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ. Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave catucattārīsaṃ nāṇavatthūni.

Katamañca bhikkhave jarāmaṇaṃ. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno

1. Katamāni ca (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

samhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko. Ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālakiriya khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo. Idam vuccati maraṇaṃ, iti ayaṃca jarā idaṃca maraṇaṃ. Idam vuccati bhikkhave jarāmaraṇaṃ.

Jāṭisamudayā jarāmaraṇasamudayo, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇanirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmaraṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmaraṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Idamassa dhamme ñāṇaṃ, so iminā dhammena diṭṭhena viditena akālikena pattena pariyogāḷhena atītānāgatenā yaṃ neti.

Ye kho keci atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraṇaṃ abbhaññaṃsu, jarāmaraṇasamudayaṃ abbhaññaṃsu, jarāmaraṇanirodhaṃ abbhaññaṃsu, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññaṃsu, sabbete evameva abbhaññaṃsu, seyyathāpāhaṃ etarahi.

Yepi hi keci anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmaraṇaṃ abhijānissanti, jarāmaraṇasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti, jarāmaraṇanirodhaṃ abhijānissanti, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti, sabbete evameva abhijānissanti, seyyathāpāhaṃ etarahi. Idamassa anvaye ñāṇaṃ.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imāni dve ñāṇāni parisuddhāni honti pariyodātāni dhamme ñāṇaṃca anvaye ñāṇaṃca. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako “diṭṭhisampanno” itipi, “dassanasampanno” itipi, “āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ” itipi, “passati imaṃ saddhammaṃ” itipi, “sekkhena ñāṇena samannāgato” itipi, “sekkhāya vijjāya samannāgato” itipi, “dhammasotaṃ samāpanno” itipi, “ariyo nibbedhikapāṇṇo” itipi, “amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati” itipīti.

Katamā ca bhikkhave jāti. Katamo ca bhikkhave bhavo. Katamaṃca bhikkhave upādānaṃ. Katamā ca bhikkhave taṇhā. Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā. Katamo ca bhikkhave phasso. Katamaṃca bhikkhave saḷāyatanāṃ. Katamaṃca

bhikkhave nāmarūpaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ. Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Tayome bhikkhave saṅkhārā, kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāroti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā.

Avijjāsamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, ayaṃeva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ saṅkhāre pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Idamassa dhamme ñāṇaṃ, so iminā dhammena diṭṭhena viditena akālikena pattena pariyogāḷhena atītānāgatenā yaṃ neti.

Ye kho keci atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā saṅkhāre abbhaññaṃsu, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abbhaññaṃsu, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abbhaññaṃsu, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññaṃsu, sabbete evameva abbhaññaṃsu, seyyathāpāhaṃ etarahi.

Ye hipi keci anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā saṅkhāre abhijānissanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abhijānissanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti, sabbete evameva abhijānissanti, seyyathāpāhaṃ etarahi. Idamassa anvaye ñāṇaṃ.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imāni dve ñāṇāni parisuddhāni honti pariyodātāni dhamme ñāṇaṇca anvaye ñāṇaṇca. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako “diṭṭhisampanno” itipi, “dassanasampanno” itipi, “āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ” itipi, “passati imaṃ saddhammaṃ” itipi, “sekkhena ñāṇena samannāgato” itipi, “sekkhāya vijjāya samannāgato” itipi, “dhammasotaṃ samāpanno” itipi, “ariyo nibbedhikapaṇṇo” itipi, “amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati” itipīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyāñānavatthusutta

34. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Sattasattari vo bhikkhave ñāṇavatthūni desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmi. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamāni bhikkhave sattasattari ñāṇavatthūni. Jātipaccayā jarāmarañanti ñāṇaṃ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañanti ñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañanti ñāṇaṃ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañanti ñāṇaṃ. Anāgatampi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañanti ñāṇaṃ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañanti ñāṇaṃ. Yampissa taṃ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ, tampi khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti ñāṇaṃ.

Bhavapaccayā jātīti ñāṇaṃ -pa-. Upādānapaccayā bhavoti ñāṇaṃ. Taṇhāpaccayā upādānanti ñāṇaṃ. Vedanāpaccayā taṇhāti ñāṇaṃ. Phassapaccayā vedanāti ñāṇaṃ. Saḷāyatanapaccayā phassoti ñāṇaṃ. Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatananti ñāṇaṃ. Viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpanti ñāṇaṃ, saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇanti ñāṇaṃ. Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārāti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārāti ñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārāti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārāti ñāṇaṃ. Anāgatampi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārāti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārāti ñāṇaṃ. Yampissa taṃ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ, tampi khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti ñāṇaṃ. Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave sattasattari ñāṇavatthūnīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Avijjāpaccayasutta

35. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “katamaṃ nu kho bhante jarāmarāṇaṃ, kassa ca panidaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ”ti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “katamaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ, kassa ca panidaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya, “aññaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ, aññaṃ ca panidaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya. Ubhayametaṃ ekatthaṃ byañjanaṃ nānaṃ. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhu ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ”ti.

“Katamā nu kho bhante jāti, kassa ca panāyaṃ jātī”ti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “katamā jāti, kassa ca panāyaṃ jātī”ti

iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya, “aññā jāti, aññassa ca panāyaṃ jātī”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya. Ubhayametaṃ ekatthaṃ byañjanameva nānaṃ. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhu ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “bhavapaccayā jātī”ti.

“Katamo nu kho bhante bhavo, kassa ca panāyaṃ bhavo”ti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “katamo bhavo, kassa ca panāyaṃ bhavo”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya, “añño bhavo, aññassa ca panāyaṃ bhavo”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya. Ubhayametaṃ ekatthaṃ byañjanameva nānaṃ. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhu ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “upādānapaccayā bhavo”ti -pa- “taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti. “Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā”ti. “Phassapaccayā vedanā”ti. “Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso”ti. “Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ”ti. “Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan”ti. “Saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ”ti.

“Katame nu kho bhante saṅkhārā, kassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti. “No kallo pañho”ti Bhagavā avoca, “katame saṅkhārā, kassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya, “aññe saṅkhārā, aññassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti iti vā bhikkhu yo vadeyya. Ubhayametaṃ ekatthaṃ byañjanameva nānaṃ. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhu diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhu ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhu asesavirāganirodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. “Katamaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ, kassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ, aññassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ” iti vā. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. Sabbānissa tāni pahīnāni bhavanti ucchinnamūlāni tālavatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni āyatim anuppādadhammāni.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhu asesavirāgaṇirodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. “Katamā jāti, kassa ca panāyaṃ jāti” iti vā. “Aññā jāti, aññassa ca panāyaṃ jāti” iti vā. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. Sabbānissa tāni pahīnāni bhavanti ucchinnamūlāni tālāvatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni āyatim anuppādadhammāni.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhu asesavirāgaṇirodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. Katamo bhavo -pa-. Katamaṃ upādānaṃ. Katamā taṇhā. Katamā vedanā. Katamo phasso. Katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ. Katamaṃ nāmarūpaṃ. Katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ -pa-.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhu asesavirāgaṇirodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. “Katame saṅkhārā, kassa ca panime saṅkhārā” iti vā. “Aññe saṅkhārā, aññassa ca panime saṅkhārā” iti vā. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā. Sabbānissa tāni pahīnāni bhavanti ucchinnamūlāni tālāvatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni āyatim anuppādadhammānīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutīya-avijjāpaccayasutta

36. Sāvattiyaṃ vitarati. Avijjāpaccayā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

“Katamaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ, kassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ”ti iti vā bhikkhave yo vadeyya, “aññaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ, aññassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaṇaṃ”ti iti vā bhikkhave yo vadeyya. Ubhayametam ekatthaṃ byañjanaṃ nānaṃ. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ” iti vā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ”ti.

Katamaṃ jāti -pa-. Katamo bhavo. Katamaṃ upādānaṃ. Katamā taṇhā. Katamā vedanā. Katamo phasso. Katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ. Katamaṃ nāmarūpaṃ. Katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ. “Katame saṅkhārā, kassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti iti vā bhikkhave yo vadeyya, “aññe saṅkhārā, aññassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti vā bhikkhave yo vadeyya. Ubhayametaṃ ekatthaṃ byañjanaṃeva nānaṃ. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso na hoti. Ete te bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhave asesavirāganīrodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. “Katamaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ, kassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ”ti vā. “Aññaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ, aññassa ca panidaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ”ti vā. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā. Sabbānissa tāni pahīnāni bhavanti ucchinnamūlāni tālāvatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni āyatim anuppādadhammāni.

Avijjāya tveva bhikkhave asesavirāganīrodhā, yānissa tāni visūkāyikāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici. Katamā jāti -pa-. Katamo bhavo. Katamaṃ upādānaṃ. Katamā taṇhā. Katamā vedanā. Katamo phasso. Katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ. Katamaṃ nāmarūpaṃ. Katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ. “Katame saṅkhārā, kassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti vā. “Aññe saṅkhārā, aññassa ca panime saṅkhārā”ti vā. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā. Sabbānissa tāni pahīnāni bhavanti ucchinnamūlāni tālāvatthukatāni anabhāvaṃkatāni āyatim anuppādadhammānīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Natumhasutta

37. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Nāyaṃ bhikkhave kāyo tumhākaṃ, napi aññesaṃ. Purāṇamidaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetaṃ vedaniyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tatra kho bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaññeva sādhukaṃ yoniso manasi karoti “iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati. Imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati. Yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Cetanāsutta

38. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Yaṃca bhikkhave ceteti, yaṃca pakappeti, yaṃca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ¹ hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūḷhe āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti, āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbattiyā sati āyatim̐ jāti jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

No ce bhikkhave ceteti, no ce pakappeti, atha ce anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūḷhe āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti, āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbattiyā sati āyatim̐ jāti jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave no ceva ceteti, no ca pakappeti, no ca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ na hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā, ārammaṇe asati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti, tadappatiṭṭhite viññāṇe avirūḷhe āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbatti na hoti, āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbattiyā asati āyatim̐ jāti jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

1. Ārammaṇametaṃ (?)

9. Dutiyacetanāsutta

39. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Yañca bhikkhave ceteti, yañca pakappeti, yañca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūlhe nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti. Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam̐, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā -pa- taṇhā. Upādānam̐. Bhavo. Jāti. Jarāmarañam̐. Sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

No ce bhikkhave ceteti, no ce pakappeti, atha ce anuseti.
 Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūlhe nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti.
 Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam̐ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave no ceva ceteti, no ca pakappeti, no ca anuseti.
 Ārammaṇametaṃ na hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe asati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti, tadappatiṭṭhite viññāṇe avirūlhe nāmarūpassa avakkanti na hoti. Nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Navamam̐.

10. Tatiyacetanāsutta

40. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Yañca bhikkhave ceteti, yañca pakappeti, yañca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūlhe nati hoti, natiyā sati āgatigati hoti, āgatigatiyā sati cutūpapāto hoti, cutūpapāte sati āyatim̐ jāti jarāmarañam̐ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

No ce bhikkhave ceteti, no ce pakappeti, atha ce anuseti.
 Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūlhe nati hoti,

natiyā sati āgatigati hoti, āgatigatiyā sati cutūpapāto hoti, cutūpapāte sati āyatim jāti jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave no ceva ceteti, no ca pakappeti, no ca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ na hoti viññāṇassa t̥hitiyā, ārammaṇe asati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti, tadappatiṭṭhite viññāṇe avirūl̥he nati na hoti, natiyā asati āgatigati na hoti, āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti, cutūpapāte asati āyatim jāti jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Kaḷārakhattiyavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Bhūtamidaṃ Kaḷāraṇca, duve ca Ñāṇavatthūni.
Avijjāpaccayā ca dve, Natumhā Cetanā tayoti.

5. Gahapativagga

1. Pañcaverabhayaṣutta

41. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yato kho gahapati ariyasāvakassa pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, catūhi ca sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ariyo cassa ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho, so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti.

Katamāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. Yaṃ gahapati pāṇātipātī pāṇātipātapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. (1)

Yaṃ gahapati adinnādāyī adinnādānapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Adinnādānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. (2)

Yaṃ gahapati kāmesumicchācārī kāmesumicchācārapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. (3)

Yaṃ gahapati musāvādī musāvādapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Musāvādā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. (4)

Yaṃ gahapati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. Imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. (5)

Katamehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Idha gahapati ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “ītipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. (1)

Dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti. (2)

Saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho ñāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti. (3)

Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. (4)

Katamo cassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho. Idha gahapati ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaññeva sādhukaṃ yoniso manasi karoti “iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti. Ayamassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho.

Yato kho gahapati ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. Imehi ca catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho. So ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiyapañcaverabhaya sutta

42. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. Catūhi ca sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ariyo cassa ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho

hoti suppaṭividdho, so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya
“khīṇanirayomhi -pa- avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti.

Katamāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti. Yaṃ bhikkhave
pāṇātipātī -pa-. Yaṃ bhikkhave adinnādāyī. Yaṃ bhikkhave
kāmesumicchācārī. Yaṃ bhikkhave musāvādī. Yaṃ bhikkhave
surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī -pa-. Imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni
honti.

Katamehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. Idha bhikkhave
ariyasāvakas Buddhe -pa- dhamme. Saṃghe. Ariyakantehi sīlehi
samannāgato hoti. Imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti.

Katamo cassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho. Idha
bhikkhave ariyasāvakas paṭiccasamuppādaññeva sādhuṃ yoniso manasi
karoti -pa- ayamassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni
vūpasantāni honti. Imehi ca catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti,
ayaṅcassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho, so ākaṅkhamāno
attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoṇi
khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi
avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano”ti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Dukkhasutta

43. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dukkhasa bhikkhave samudayaṅca
atthaṅgamaṅca desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhuṃ manasi karoṭha,
bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun.
Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhassa samudayo. Cakkhuṅca paṭicca rūpe ca
uppañjati cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā,
vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhassa samudayo.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca -pa-. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca -pa-. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhassa samudayo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhassa atthaṅgamo. Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇiroduhā upādānaniroduho, upādānaniroduhā bhavaniroduho, bhavaniroduhā jātinirodho, jātinirodha jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa niroduho hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhassa atthaṅgamo.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca -pa-. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca -pa-. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇiroduhā upādānaniroduho, upādānaniroduhā bhavaniroduho, bhavaniroduhā jātinirodho, jātinirodha jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa niroduho hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhassa atthaṅgamoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Lokasutta

44. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Lokassa bhikkhave samudayañca atthaṅgamañca desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhucaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmi. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosū. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave lokassa samudayo. Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave lokassa samudayo.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca -pa-. Ghāṇañca paṭicca gandhe ca. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā -pa- jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave lokassa samudayo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave lokassa atthaṅgamo. Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave lokassa atthaṅgamo.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca -pa-. Ghāṇañca paṭicca gandhe ca. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave lokassa atthaṅgamoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Ñātikasutta

45. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Ñātike viharati Giṇḍakāvasathe. Atha kho Bhagavā rahogato paṭisallāno imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ abhāsi—

Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca -pa-. Ghāṇañca paṭicca gandhe ca. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavato upassuti¹ ṭhito hoti. Addasā kho Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ upassuti ṭhitaṃ, disvāna taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “assosi no tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ”ti. Evaṃ bhanteti. Uggaṇhāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, dhārehi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, atthasaṃhito ayaṃ² bhikkhu dhammapariyāyo ādibrahmacariyakoti. . Pañcamam.

6. Aññatarabrāhmaṇasutta

46. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Kim nu kho bho Gotama so karoti, so paṭisaṃvedayatīti. “So karoti, so paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti kho brāhmaṇa ayameko anto.

Kim pana bho Gotama añño karoti, añño paṭisaṃvedayatīti. “Añño karoti, añño paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti kho brāhmaṇa ayaṃ dutiyo anto. Ete te brāhmaṇa ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

1. Upassutiṃ (Sī, I)

2. Atthasaṃhitoyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam), atthasaṃhitāyaṃ (I, Ka)

avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodudhā saṅkhāraṇirodudhā, saṅkhāraṇirodudhā -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam vutte so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Jāṇussoṇisutta

47. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Kim nu kho bho Gotama sabbamatthīti. “Sabbamatthī”ti kho brāhmaṇa ayameko anto.

Kim pana bho Gotama sabbaṃ natthīti. “Sabbaṃ natthī”ti kho brāhmaṇa ayaṃ dutiyo anto. Ete te brāhmaṇa ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodudhā saṅkhāraṇirodudhā, saṅkhāraṇirodudhā viññāṇaṇirodudhā -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam putte Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Lokāyatikasutta

48. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Lokāyatiko brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Lokāyatiko brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Kim nu kho bho Gotama sabbamatthīti. “Sabbamatthī”ti kho brāhmaṇa jeṭṭhametaṃ lokāyataṃ.

Kiṃ pana bho Gotama sabbaṃ natthīti. “Sabbaṃ natthī”ti kho brāhmaṇa dutiyametaṃ lokāyataṃ.

Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sabbamekattanti. “Sabbamekattan”ti kho brāhmaṇa tatiyametaṃ lokāyataṃ.

Kiṃ pana bho Gotama sabbaṃ puthuttanti. “Sabbaṃ puthuttan”ti kho brāhmaṇa catutthametaṃ lokāyataṃ. Ete te brāhmaṇa ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam vutte Lokāyatiko brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Ariyasāvakasutta

49. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Na bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa evaṃ hoti “kiṃ nu kho—kismiṃ sati kiṃ hoti, kissuppādā kiṃ uppajjati, (kismiṃ sati saṅkhārā honti, kismiṃ sati viññāṇaṃ hoti)¹ kismiṃ sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati saḷāyatanaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati phasso hoti, kismiṃ sati vedanā hoti, kismiṃ sati taṇhā hoti, kismiṃ sati upādānaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati bhavo hoti, kismiṃ sati jāti hoti, kismiṃ sati jarāmaraṇaṃ hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa aparappaccayā ñāṇamevettha hoti “imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, (avijjāya sati saṅkhārā honti, saṅkhāresu sati viññāṇaṃ hoti,)¹ viññāṇe sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, nāmarūpe sati saḷāyatanaṃ

1. () Etthantare pāṭhā kesuci potthakesu na dissantīti Sī-I-potthakesu dassitā.
Tathā sati anantarasuttaṭṭhikāya sameti.

hoti, saḷāyatane sati phasso hoti, phasse sati vedanā hoti, vedanāya sati taṇhā hoti, taṇhāya sati upādānaṃ hoti, upādāne sati bhavo hoti, bhavo sati jāti hoti, jātiyā sati jarāmaraṇaṃ hoti”ti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evamayaṃ loko samudayaṃ”ti.

Na bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa evaṃ hoti “kiṃ nu kho—kismiṃ asati kiṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā kiṃ nirujjhati, (kismiṃ asati saṅkhārā na honti, kismiṃ asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti,)”¹ kismiṃ asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, kismiṃ asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti, kismiṃ asati phasso na hoti, kismiṃ asati vedanā na hoti, kismiṃ asati taṇhā na hoti, kismiṃ asati upādānaṃ na hoti, kismiṃ asati bhavo na hoti, kismiṃ asati jāti na hoti, kismiṃ asati jarāmaraṇaṃ na hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa aparappaccayā ñāṇamevettha hoti “imasmim asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, (avijjāya asati saṅkhārā na honti, saṅkhāresu asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti,)”¹ viññāṇe asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, nāmarūpe asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti -pa- bhavo na hoti. Jāti na hoti. Jātiyā asati jarāmaraṇaṃ na hoti”ti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evamayaṃ loko nirujjhati”ti.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ lokassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako diṭṭhisampanno itipi -pa- amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati itipīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiya-ariyasāvakasutta

50. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Na bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa evaṃ hoti “kiṃ nu kho—kismiṃ sati kiṃ hoti, kissuppādā kiṃ uppajjati, kismiṃ sati saṅkhārā honti, kismiṃ sati viññāṇaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati saḷāyatanaṃ hoti, kismiṃ

1. () Etthantare pāṭhāpi tattha tatheva dassitā.

sati phasso hoti, kismiṃ sati vedanā hoti, kismiṃ sati taṇhā hoti, kismiṃ sati upādānaṃ hoti, kismiṃ sati bhavo hoti, kismiṃ sati jāti hoti, kismiṃ sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa aparappaccayā ñāṇamevettha hoti “imasmim sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, avijjāya sati saṅkhārā honti, saṅkhāresu sati viññāṇaṃ hoti, viññāṇe sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, nāmarūpe sati saḷāyatanaṃ hoti, saḷāyatane sati phasso hoti, phasse sati vedanā hoti, vedanāya sati taṇhā hoti, taṇhāya sati upādānaṃ hoti, upādāne sati bhavo hoti, bhavo sati jāti hoti, jātiyā sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti”ti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evamayaṃ loko samudayatī”ti.

Na bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa evaṃ hoti “kiṃ nu kho—kismiṃ asati kiṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā kiṃ nirujjhati, kismiṃ asati saṅkhārā na honti, kismiṃ asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, kismiṃ asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, kismiṃ asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti, kismiṃ asati phasso na hoti, kismiṃ asati vedanā na hoti, kismiṃ asati taṇhā na hoti -pa- upādānaṃ. Bhavo. Jāti. Kismiṃ asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti”ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave sutavato ariyasāvakassa aparappaccayā ñāṇamevettha hoti “imasmim asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, avijjāya asati saṅkhārā na honti, saṅkhāresu asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, viññāṇe asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, nāmarūpe asati saḷāyatanaṃ na hoti -pa- jātiyā asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti”ti. So evaṃ pajānāti “evamayaṃ loko nirujjhati”ti.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ lokassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako diṭṭhisampanno itipi, dassanasampanno itipi, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, passati imaṃ saddhammaṃ itipi, sekkhena ñāṇena samannāgato itipi,

sekkhāya vijjāya samannāgato itipi, dhammasotaṃ samāpanno itipi, ariyo nibbedhikapañño itipi, amatadvāraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati itipīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Gahapativaggo pañcama.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Pañcaverabhayā vuttā, Dukkhaṃ Loko ca Ñātikaṃ.
Aññataraṃ Jāṇussoṇi ca, Lokāyatikena atṭhamam.
Dve Ariyasāvaka vuttā, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

6. Dukkhavagga

1. Parivīmaṃsanāsutta

51. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Kittāvatā nu kho bhikkhave bhikkhu parivīmaṃsamāno parivīmaṃseyya sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantamyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu parivīmaṃsamāno parivīmaṃsati “yaṃ kho idaṃ anekavidhaṃ nānappakāraṃ dukkhaṃ loke uppajjati jarāmaṇaṃ, idaṃ nu kho dukkhaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ, kismiṃ sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti, kismiṃ asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti”ti. So parivīmaṃsamāno evaṃ pajānāti “yaṃ kho idaṃ anekavidhaṃ nānappakāraṃ dukkhaṃ loke

uppajjati jarāmaṇaṃ, idaṃ kho dukkhaṃ jātinidānaṃ jātisaṃudayaṃ jātijātikaṃ jātippabhavaṃ, jātiyā sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti, jātiyā asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti”ti.

So jarāmaṇaṇca pajānāti, jarāmaṇasaṃudayaṇca pajānāti, jarāmaṇanirodhaṇca pajānāti, yā ca jarāmaṇanirodhasārūppagāminī paṭipadā, taṇca pajānāti, tathā paṭipanno ca hoti anudhammacārī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya paṭipanno jarāmaṇanirodhāya.

Athāparaṃ parivīmaṃsaṃ parivīmaṃsati “jāti paṇāyaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsaṃudayaṃ kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā, kismiṃ sati jāti hoti, kismiṃ asati jāti na hoti”ti. So parivīmaṃsaṃ evaṃ pajānāti “jāti bhavanidānaṃ bhavasamudayaṃ bhavajātikā bhavappabhavā, bhava sati jāti hoti, bhava asati jāti na hoti”ti.

So jātiṇca pajānāti, jātisaṃudayaṇca pajānāti, jātinirodhaṇca pajānāti, yā ca jātinirodhasārūppagāminī paṭipadā, taṇca pajānāti, tathā paṭipanno ca hoti anudhammacārī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya paṭipanno jātinirodhāya.

Athāparaṃ parivīmaṃsaṃ parivīmaṃsati “bhavo paṇāyaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ -pa- upādānaṃ paṇidaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ. Taṇhā paṇāyaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ. Vedanā. Phasso. Saḷāyatanaṃ paṇidaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ paṇidaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ paṇidaṃ. Saṅkhārā paṇime kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsaṃudayaṃ kiṃjātikā kiṃpabhavā, kismiṃ sati saṅkhārā honti, kismiṃ asati saṅkhārā na honti”ti. So parivīmaṃsaṃ evaṃ pajānāti “saṅkhārā avijjānidānaṃ avijjāsaṃudayaṃ avijjājātikā avijjāpabhavā, avijjāya sati saṅkhārā honti, avijjāya asati saṅkhārā na honti”ti.

So saṅkhāre ca pajānāti, saṅkhārasaṃudayaṇca pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhaṇca pajānāti, yā ca saṅkhāranirodhasārūppagāminī paṭipadā, taṇca pajānāti. Tathā paṭipanno ca hoti anudhammacārī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya paṭipanno saṅkhāranirodhāya.

Avijjāgato yaṃ bhikkhave purisapuggalo puññaṃ ce saṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, puññūpagamā hoti viññāṇaṃ. Apuññaṃ ce saṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, apuññūpagamā hoti viññāṇaṃ. Āneñjaṃ ce saṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, āneñjūpagamā hoti viññāṇaṃ. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pahīnā hoti, vijjā uppannā. So avijjāvirāgā vijjuppadā neva puññābhisāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, na apuññābhisāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti, na āneñjābhisāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. Anabhisāṅkharonto anabhisāṅcetaṃ na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, “sā aniccā”ti pajānāti, “anajjhositā”ti pajānāti, “anabhinanditā”ti pajānāti. Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, “sā aniccā”ti pajānāti, “anajjhositā”ti pajānāti, “anabhinanditā”ti pajānāti. Adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, “sā aniccā”ti pajānāti, “anajjhositā”ti pajānāti, “anabhinanditā”ti pajānāti. So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visamīyutto naṃ¹ vedayati. Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visamīyutto naṃ vedayati. Adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visamīyutto naṃ vedayati.

So kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno “kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī”ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno “jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī”ti pajānāti. “Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissanti sarīrāni avasissanti”ti pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso kumbhakārapākā uṇhaṃ kumbhaṃ uddharitvā same bhūmibhāge paṭisisseyya². Tatra yāyaṃ usmā, sā tattheva vūpasameyya, kapallāni avasisseyyuṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno “kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmī”ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno

1. Taṃ vedanaṃ (Sī, I), vedanaṃ (Ka)

2. Paṭiviseyya (Sī), paṭiṭṭhapeyya (Syā, Kaṃ, I), paṭisevveyya (Ṭikā)

“jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi”ti pajānāti. “Kāyassa bheda uddham jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavissanti, sarīrāni avasissanti”ti pajānāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu kho khīṇāsavo bhikkhu puññābhisāṅkhāraṃ vā abhisāṅkhareyya, apuññābhisāṅkhāraṃ vā abhisāṅkhareyya, āneñjābhisāṅkhāraṃ vā abhisāṅkhareyyāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana saṅkhāresu asati saṅkhāranirodhā api nu kho viññāṇaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana viññāṇe asati viññāṇanirodhā api nu kho nāmarūpaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana nāmarūpe asati nāmarūpanirodhā api nu kho saḷāyatanam paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana saḷāyatane asati saḷāyatananirodhā api nu kho phasso paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana phasse asati phassanirodhā api nu kho vedanā paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana vedanāya asati vedanānirodhā api nu kho taṇhā paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana taṇhāya asati taṇhānirodhā api nu kho upādānaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana upādāne asati upādānanirodhā api nu kho bhavo paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana bhava asati bhavanirodhā api nu kho jāti paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante. Sabbaso vā pana jātiyā asati jātinirodhā api nu kho jarāmaraṇaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam bhante.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, evametam bhikkhave, netam aññathā, saddahatha me taṃ bhikkhave adhimuccatha, nikkaṅkhā ettha hotha nibbicikicchā, esevanto dukkhassāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Upādānasutta

52. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Upādāniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

seyyathāpi bhikkhave dasannaṃ vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ vīsāya vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ tiṃsāya vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ cattārīsāya vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ mahā-aggikkhandho jaleyya, tatra puriso kālena kālaṃ sukkhāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni ca kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahā-aggikkhandho tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ jaleyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave upādāniyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Upādāniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādinavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodha jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dasannaṃ vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ vīsāya vā tiṃsāya vā cattārīsāya vā kaṭṭhavāhānaṃ mahā-aggikkhandho jaleyya, tatra puriso na kālena kālaṃ sukkhāni ceva tiṇāni pakkhipeyya, na sukkhāni ca gomayāni pakkhipeyya, na sukkhāni ca kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahā-aggikkhandho purimassa ca upādānassa pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā¹ anāhāro nibbāyeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave upādāniyesu dhammesu ādinavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Saṃyojanasutta

53. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

1. Anupāhārā (I)

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya, tatra puriso kālena kālaṃ telaṃ āsiñceyya vaṭṭim upasamhareyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave telappadīpo tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ jaleyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodha jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya. Tatra puriso na kālena kālaṃ telaṃ āsiñceyya, na vaṭṭim upasamhareyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave telappadīpo purimassa ca upādānassa pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā anāhāro nibbāyeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyasaṃyojanasutta

54. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya. Tatra puriso kālena kālaṃ telaṃ āsiñceyya, vaṭṭim upasamhareyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave telappadīpo tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ jaleyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya. Tatra puriso na kālena kālaṃ telaṃ āsiñceyya, na vaṭṭim

upasaṃhareyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave telappadīpo purimassa ca upādānassa pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā anāhāro nibbāyeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Catuttham.

5. Mahārukhasutta

55. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Upādāniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukko. Tassa yāni ceva mūlāni adhogamāni yāni ca tiriyaṅgamāni, sabbāni tāni uddhaṃ ojaṃ abhiharanti. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukko tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave upādāniyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Upādāniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukko. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakaṃ¹ ādāya, so taṃ rukkhaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūlaṃ chinditvā palikhaṇeyya², palikhaṇitvā mūlāni uddhareyya antamaso usīraṇāḷimattānipi. So taṃ rukkhaṃ khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chindeyya, khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chinditvā phāleyya, phāletvā sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ kareyya, sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ karitvā vātātape visoseyya, vātātape visosetvā agginā ḍaheyya, agginā ḍahetvā masiṃ kareyya, masiṃ karitvā mahāvāte vā ophuṇeyya³, nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukko

1. Kudālapīṭakaṃ (Aññattha)

2. Palim khaṇeyya (I, Ka)

3. Opuneyya (Sī, I), ophuṇeyya (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

ucchinnamūlo assa, tālavatthukato anabhāvaṃkato¹ āyatim
anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho bhikkhave upādānīyesu dhammesu
ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanīrodho,
upādānanīrodhā bhavanīrodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa
dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyamahārukkhasutta

56. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Tassa
yāni ceva mūlāni adhogamāni yāni ca tiriyaṅgamāni, sabbāni tāni uddham
ojaṃ abhiharanti, Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukkho tadāhāro tadupādāno
ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave upādānīyesu
dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā
upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya
kuddālapīṭakaṃ ādāya, so taṃ rukkhaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā
palikhaṇeyya, palikhaṇitvā mūlāni uddhareyya -pa- nadiyā vā sīghasotāya
pavāheyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukkho ucchinnamūlo assa,
tālavatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho
bhikkhave upādānīyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā
nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanīrodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa
dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Taruṇarukkhasutta

57. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu
assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa-
evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave taruṇo rukkhho. Tassa puriso kālena kālaṃ mūlāni
palimajjeyya², kālena kālaṃ paṃsum dadeyya, kālena

1. Anabhāvakato (Sī), anabhāvaṅkato (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Palisanneyya (Sī), palisajjeyya (Syā, Kaṃ, I), palipaṭṭheyya (Ka),
palisandeyya, palibandheyya (Ṭikānurūpaṃ)

kālaṃ udakaṃ dadeyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave taruṇo rukkho tadāhāro tadupādāno vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ Vepullaṃ āpajjeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave taruṇo rukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakaṃ ādāya -pa- nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave taruṇo rukkho ucchinnamūlo assa, tālavatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Nāmarūpasutta

58. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Tassa yāni ceva mūlāni adhogamāni yāni ca tiriyaṅgamāni, sabbāni tāni uddham ojaṃ abhiharanti. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukkho tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti -pa-.

Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato nāmarūpassa avakkanti na hoti, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakaṃ ādāya -pa- āyatim̐ anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu ādinavānupassino viharato nāmarūpassa avakkanti na hoti, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Aṭṭhamam̐.

9. Viññāṇasutta

59. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato viññāṇassa avakkanti hoti, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Tassa yāni ceva mūlāni -pa-. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato viññāṇassa avakkanti hoti -pa-.

Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu ādinavānupassino viharato viññāṇassa avakkanti na hoti. Viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakaṃ ādāya -pa- āyatim̐ anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho bhikkhave saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu ādinavānupassino viharato viññāṇassa avakkanti na hoti, viññāṇassa nirodhā nāmarūpanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Navamam̐.

10. Nidānasutta

60. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati Kammāsadhammaṃ nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāva gambhīro cāyaṃ bhante paṭiccasamuppādo gambhīrāvabhāso ca, atha ca pana me uttānakuttānako viya khāyatī”ti.

Mā hevaṃ Ānanda mā hevaṃ Ānanda¹, gambhīro cāyaṃ Ānanda paṭiccasamuppādo gambhīrāvabhāso ca, etassa Ānanda dhammassa ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamayāṃ pajā tantākulakajātā kulagaṇṭhikajātā², muñjababbajabhūtā³ apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattati.

Upādānīyesu Ānanda dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Seyyathāpi Ānanda mahārukkho. Tassa yāni ceva mūlāni adhogaṃāni yāni ca tiriyaṅgaṃāni, sabbāni tāni uddhaṃ ojaṃ abhiharanti. Evaṃ hi so Ānanda mahārukkho tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Evameva kho Ānanda upādānīyesu dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Upādānīyesu Ānanda dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Seyyathāpi Ānanda mahārukkho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakaṃ ādāya, so taṃ rukkhaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā palikhaṇeyya, palikhaṇitvā mūlāni uddhareyya antamaso usīraṇāḷimattānīpi. So taṃ rukkhaṃ khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chindeyya, khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ chinditvā phāleyya, phāletvā sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ kareyya, sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ karitvā vātātape visoseyya, vātātape visosetvā agginā ḍaheyya, agginā ḍahetvā masiṃ kareyya, masiṃ karitvā mahāvāte vā ophuṇeyya, nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya. Evaṃ hi so Ānanda mahārukkho ucchinnamūlo assa, tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatīṃ

1. Mā hevaṃ Ānanda avaca mā hevaṃ Ānanda avaca (Dī 2 Mahānidānasutte)

2. Guḷāguṇṭhikajātā (Sī), guḷiguṇṭhikajātā (Syā, Kam)

3. Muñjababbajabhūtā (Sī)

anuppādadhammo. Evameva kho Ānanda upādānīyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharato taṇhā nirujjhati, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Dukkhavaggo chaṭṭho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Parivīmaṃsanupādānaṃ, dve ca Saṃyojanāni ca.
Mahārukkhena dve vuttā, Taruṇena ca sattamaṃ.
Nāmarūpaṇca Viññāṇaṃ, Nidānena ca te dasāti.

7. Mahāvagga

1. Assutavāsutta

61. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano imasmim cātumahābhūtikasmim¹ kāyasmim nibbindeyyapi virajjeyyapi vimucceyyapi. Taṃ kissa hetu, dissati bhikkhave² imassa cātumahābhūtikassa kāyassa ācayopi apacayopi ādānampi nikkhepanampi. Tasmā tatrāssutavā puthujjano nibbindeyyapi virajjeyyapi vimucceyyapi.

Yaṅca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vuccati cittaṃ itipi mano itipi viññāṇaṃ itipi. Tatrāssutavā puthujjano nālaṃ nibbindituṃ, nālaṃ virajjituṃ, nālaṃ vimuccituṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, dīgharattaṃ hetam bhikkhave assutavato puthujjanassa ajjhositam mamāyitam parāmaṭṭham “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. Tasmā tatrāssutavā puthujjano nālaṃ nibbindituṃ, nālaṃ virajjituṃ, nālaṃ vimuccituṃ.

1. Cātummahābhūtikasmim (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Dissati hi bhikkhave (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Varaṃ bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano imaṃ cātumahābhūtikaṃ kāyaṃ attato upagaccheyya, na tveva cittaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, dissatāyaṃ bhikkhave cātumahābhūtikā kāyo ekampi vassaṃ tiṭṭhamāno dvepi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno tīnapi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno cattāripi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno pañcapī vassāni tiṭṭhamāno dasapi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno vīsati vassāni tiṭṭhamāno tiṃsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno cattārīsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno paññāsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno vassasatampi tiṭṭhamāno bhiyyopi tiṭṭhamāno.

Yañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vuccati cittaṃ itipi mano itipi viññāṇaṃ itipi, taṃ rattiyaṃ ca divasassa ca aññadeva uppajjati aññaṃ nirujjhati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave makkaṭṭo araññe pavane caramāno sākhaṃ gaṇhati, taṃ muñcitvā aññaṃ gaṇhati, taṃ muñcitvā aññaṃ gaṇhati. Evameva kho bhikkhave yamidaṃ vuccati cittaṃ itipi mano itipi viññāṇaṃ itipi, taṃ rattiyaṃ ca divasassa ca aññadeva uppajjati aññaṃ nirujjhati.

Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaṃ ye va sādhu kaṃ yoniso manasi karoti “iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati. Imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati. Yadi daṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho -pa-evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiya-assutavāsutta

62. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano imasmiṃ cātumahābhūtikasmiṃ kāyasmiṃ nibbindeyyapi virajjeyyapi vimucceyyapi. Taṃ kissa hetu, dissati bhikkhave imassa cātumahābhūtikassa kāyassa

ācayopi apacayopi ādānampi nikkhepanampi. Tasmā tatrāssutavā puthujjano nibbindeyyapi virajjeyyapi vimucceyyapi. Yañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vuccati cittaṃ itipi mano itipi viññāṇaṃ itipi. Tatrāssutavā puthujjano nālaṃ nibbindituṃ, nālaṃ virajjituṃ, nālaṃ vimuccituṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, dīgharattaṃ hetuṃ bhikkhave assutavato puthujjanassa ajjhositāṃ mamāyitaṃ parāmaṭṭhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. Tasmā tatrāssutavā puthujjano nālaṃ nibbindituṃ, nālaṃ virajjituṃ, nālaṃ vimuccituṃ.

Varaṃ bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano imaṃ cātumahābhūtikaṃ kāyaṃ attato upagaccheyya, na tveva cittaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, dissatāyaṃ bhikkhave cātumahābhūtiko kāyo ekampi vassaṃ tiṭṭhamāno dvepi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno tīpi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno cattāripi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno pañcapi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno dasapi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno vīsapi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno tiṃsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno cattārīsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno paññāsampi vassāni tiṭṭhamāno vassasatampi tiṭṭhamāno bhiyyopi tiṭṭhamāno. Yañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vuccati cittaṃ itipi mano itipi viññāṇaṃ itipi, taṃ rattiyaṃ ca divasassa ca aññadeva uppajjati, aññaṃ nirujjhati.

Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādaṃyeva sādhuṃkaṃ yoniso manasi karoti “iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati. Imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati”ti. Sukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhavedanā, tasseeva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhavedanā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati. Dukkavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhavedanā, tasseeva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā dukkhavedanā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati. Adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhavedanā, tasseeva adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajaṃ vedayitaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhavedanā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dvinnam kaṭṭhānam saṃghaṭṭanasamodhānā usmā jāyati, tejo abhinibbattati, tesamyeva dvinnam kaṭṭhānam nānākatavinibbhogā¹, yā tājā usmā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati. Evameva kho bhikkhave sukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppajjati sukhavedanā, tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tājā vedayitam sukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppannā sukhavedanā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati -pa-. Dukkavedaniyam phassam paṭicca. Adukkhamasukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhavedanā, tasseva adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tājā vedayitam adukkhamasukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhavedanā, sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako phassepi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññānasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇam hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Puttamaṃsūpamasutta

63. Sāvattiyam. Cattārome bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānam vā sattānam ṭhitiyā sambhavesīnam vā anuggahāya. Katame cattāro, kabaḷikāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā phasso dutiyo manosañcetanā tatiyā viññāṇam catuttham. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro āhārā bhūtānam vā sattānam ṭhitiyā sambhavesīnam vā anuggahāya.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave kabaḷikāro āhāro daṭṭhabbo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dve jāyampatikā² parittam sambalam ādāya kantāramaggaṃ paṭipajjeyyūṃ. Tesamassa ekaputtako piyo manāpo. Atha kho tesam bhikkhave dvinnam jāyampatikānam kantāragatānam yā parittā sambalamattā, sā parikkhayam pariyādānam gaccheyya. Siyā ca nesam kantārāvaseso anatīṇṇo. Atha kho tesam bhikkhave dvinnam jāyampatikānam evamassa “amhākam kho yā parittā sambalamattā sā parikkhīṇā pariyādiṇṇā³,

1. Nānābhāvā vinikkhepā (Sī, I) Ma 3 (286) piṭṭhepi.

2. Jayampatikā (Sī, I) Tīkā oloketabbā.

3. Pariyādinna (Syā, Kam)

atthi cāyaṃ kantārāvaseso anittiṇṇo¹. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ imaṃ ekaputtakaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ vadhivā vallūraṇca soṇḍikaṇca karitvā puttamaṃsāni khādantā evaṃ taṃ kantārāvasesaṃ nitthareyyāma, mā sabbeva tayo vinassimhā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhave dve jāyampatikā taṃ ekaputtakaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ vadhivā vallūraṇca soṇḍikaṇca karitvā puttamaṃsāni khādantā evaṃ taṃ kantārāvasesaṃ nitthareyyuṃ, te puttamaṃsāni ceva khādeyyuṃ, ure ca paṭipiseyyuṃ “kahaṃ ekaputtaka kahaṃ ekaputtakā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave api nu te davāya vā āhāraṃ āhāreyyuṃ, madāya vā āhāraṃ āhāreyyuṃ, maṇḍanāya vā āhāraṃ āhāreyyuṃ, vibhūsanāya vā āhāraṃ āhāreyyunti. No hetuṃ bhante. Nanu te bhikkhave yāvadeva kantārassa nittharaṇatthāya āhāraṃ āhāreyyunti. Evaṃ bhante. Evameva khvāhaṃ bhikkhave “kabalīkāro āhāro daṭṭhabbo”ti vadāmi. Kabalīkāre bhikkhave āhāre pariññāte pañca kāmagaṇiko rāgo pariññāto hoti. Pañca kāmagaṇike rāge pariññāte natthi taṃ saṃyojanaṃ yena saṃyojanena saṃyutto ariyasāvako puna imaṃ lokaṃ āgaccheyya.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave phassāhāro daṭṭhabbo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gāvī niccammā kuṭṭaṃ ce² nissāya tiṭṭheyya, ye kuṭṭanissitā pāṇā, te naṃ khādeyyuṃ. Rukkhaṃ ce nissāya tiṭṭheyya, ye rukkhanissitā pāṇā, te naṃ khādeyyuṃ. Udaṃ ce nissāya tiṭṭheyya, ye udakanissitā pāṇā, te naṃ khādeyyuṃ. Ākāsaṃ ce nissāya tiṭṭheyya, ye ākāsanissitā pāṇā, te naṃ khādeyyuṃ. Yaṃ yadeva hi sā bhikkhave gāvī niccammā nissāya tiṭṭheyya, ye tannissitā³ pāṇā, te naṃ khādeyyuṃ. Evameva khvāhaṃ bhikkhave “phassāhāro daṭṭhabbo”ti vadāmi. Phasse bhikkhave āhāre pariññāte tisso vedanā pariññātā honti. Tisso vedanāsu pariññātāsu ariyasāvakassa natthi kiñci uttarikaraṇīyanti⁴ vadāmi.

1. Anitthiṇṇo (Syā, Kaṃ), anatiṇṇo (Ka)

2. Kuḍḍaṇce (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Ye tannissitā tannissitā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Uttariṃkaraṇīyanti (Sī, I)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave manosañcetanāhāro daṭṭhabbo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave aṅgārakāsu sādhipaporisā puṇṇā aṅgārānaṃ vītaccikānaṃ vītadhūmānaṃ. Atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhappaṭikūlo, tamenāṃ dve balavanto purisā nānābāhāsu gahetvā taṃ aṅgārakāsuṃ upakaḍḍheyyuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave tassa purisassa ārakāvassa cetanā ārakā patthanā ārakā paṇidhi. Taṃ kissa hetu, evaṃ hi bhikkhave tassa purisassa hoti “imaṃ cāhaṃ aṅgārakāsuṃ papatissāmi, tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ”ti. Evameva khvāhaṃ bhikkhave “manosañcetanāhāro daṭṭhabbo”ti vadāmi. Manosañcetanāya bhikkhave āhāre pariññāte tisso taṇhā pariññātā honti. Tīsu taṇhāsu pariññātāsu ariyasāvakassa natthi kiñci uttarikaraṇīyanti vadāmi.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave viññāṇāhāro daṭṭhabbo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave coraṃ āgucārīṃ gahetvā rañño dasseyyuṃ “ayaṃ te deva coro āgucārī, imassa yaṃ icchasi, taṃ daṇḍaṃ paṇehī”ti. Tamenāṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya “gacchatha bho imaṃ purisaṃ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ sattisatena hanathā”ti. Tamenāṃ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ sattisatena haneyyuṃ. Atha rājā majjhanhikasamayaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “ambho kathaṃ so puriso”ti. Tattheva deva jīvatīti. Tamenāṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya “gacchatha bho taṃ purisaṃ majjhanhikasamayaṃ sattisatena hanathā”ti. Tamenāṃ majjhanhikasamayaṃ sattisatena haneyyuṃ. Atha rājā sāyanhasamayaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “ambho kathaṃ so puriso”ti. Tattheva deva jīvatīti. Tamenāṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya “gacchatha bho taṃ purisaṃ sāyanhasamayaṃ sattisatena hanathā”ti. Tamenāṃ sāyanhasamayaṃ sattisatena haneyyuṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, api nu so puriso divasaṃ tīhi sattisatehi haññamāno tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyethāti. Ekissāpi bhante sattiyaṃ haññamāno tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha, ko pana vādo tīhi sattisatehi haññamānoti. Evameva khvāhaṃ bhikkhave “viññāṇāhāro daṭṭhabbo”ti vadāmi. Viññāṇe bhikkhave āhāre pariññāte nāmarūpaṃ pariññātāṃ hoti, nāmarūpe pariññāte ariyasāvakassa natthi kiñci uttarikaraṇīyanti vadāmīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Atthirāgasutta

64. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Cattārome bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ t̥hitiyā sambhavesīnaṃ vā anuggahāya. Katame cattāro, kabaḷikāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā phasso dutiyo manosañcetanā tatiyā viññāṇaṃ catuttham. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ t̥hitiyā sambhavesīnaṃ vā anuggahāya.

Kabaḷikāre ce bhikkhave āhāre atthi rāgo atthi nandī atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitaṃ tattha viññāṇaṃ virūḷhaṃ. Yattha patiṭṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ virūḷhaṃ, atthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha atthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, atthi tattha saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi. Yattha atthi saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi, atthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha atthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, atthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmaṇaṃ. Yattha atthi āyatim jātijarāmaṇaṃ, sasokaṃ taṃ bhikkhave sadaraṃ sa-upāyāsanti vadāmi.

Phasse ce bhikkhave āhāre -pa-. Manosañcetanāya ce bhikkhave āhāre. Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre atthi rāgo atthi nandī atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitaṃ tattha viññāṇaṃ virūḷhaṃ. Yattha patiṭṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ virūḷhaṃ, atthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha atthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, atthi tattha saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi. Yattha atthi saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi, atthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha atthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, atthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmaṇaṃ. Yattha atthi āyatim jātijarāmaṇaṃ, sasokaṃ taṃ bhikkhave sadaraṃ sa-upāyāsanti vadāmi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rajako vā cittakārako vā sati rājanāya vā lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā nīliyā vā mañjiṭṭhāya vā suparimaṭṭhe vā phalake bhittiyā vā dussapaṭṭe vā itthirūpaṃ vā purisarūpaṃ vā abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave kabaḷikāre ce āhāre atthi rāgo atthi nandī atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitaṃ tattha viññāṇaṃ virūḷhaṃ. Yattha patiṭṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ virūḷhaṃ, atthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha atthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, atthi tattha saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi. Yattha atthi saṅkhārānaṃ vuddhi, atthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha atthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, atthi

tattha āyatim jātijarāmarañam. Yattha atthi āyatim jātijarāmarañam, sasokam tam bhikkhave sadaram sa-upāyāsanti vadāmi.

Phasse ce bhikkhave āhāre -pa-. Manosañcetanāya ce bhikkhave āhāre. Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre atthi rāgo atthi nandī atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam virūḷham. Yattha patiṭṭhitam viññāṇam virūḷham, atthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha atthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, atthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha atthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, atthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha atthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, atthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarañam. Yattha atthi āyatim jātijarāmarañam, sasokam tam bhikkhave sadaram sa-upāyāsanti vadāmi.

Kabaḷikāre ce bhikkhave āhāre natthi rāgo natthi nandī natthi taṇhā, appatiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam avirūḷham. Yattha appatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷham, natthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha natthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, natthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha natthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, natthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha natthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, natthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarañam. Yattha natthi āyatim jātijarāmarañam, asokam tam bhikkhave adaram anupāyāsanti vadāmi.

Phasse ce bhikkhave āhāre -pa-. Manosañcetanāya ce bhikkhave āhāre. Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre natthi rāgo natthi nandī natthi taṇhā, appatiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam avirūḷham. Yattha appatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷham, natthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha natthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, natthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha natthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, natthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha natthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, natthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarañam. Yattha natthi āyatim jātijarāmarañam, asokam tam bhikkhave adaram anupāyāsanti vadāmi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgāram vā Kūṭāgārasālam vā uttarāya vā dakkhiṇāya vā pācīnāya vā vātapānā sūriye uggacchante vātapānena rasmi pavisitvā kvāssa patiṭṭhitā¹ ti. Pacchimāyaṃ bhante bhittiyanti. Pacchimā ce bhikkhave bhitti nāssa kvāssa patiṭṭhitāti. Pathaviyaṃ bhanteti. Pathavī ce

bhikkhave nāssa kvāssa patiṭṭhitāti. Āpasmim bhanteti. Āpo ce bhikkhave nāssa kvāssa patiṭṭhitāti. Appatiṭṭhitā bhanteti. Evameva kho bhikkhave kabaḷikāre ce āhāre natthi rāgo natthi nandī natthi taṇhā -pa-.

Phasse ce bhikkhave āhāre. Manosañcetanāya ce bhikkhave āhāre. Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre natthi rāgo natthi nandī natthi taṇhā, appatiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam avirūḷham. Yattha appatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷham, natthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha natthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, natthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha natthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, natthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha natthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, natthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarāṇam. Yattha natthi āyatim jātijarāmarāṇam, asokaṃ tam bhikkhave adaraṃ anupāyāsanti vadāmīti. . Catuttham.

5. Nagarasutta

65. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Pubbe me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “kicchā vatāyaṃ loko āpanno jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca, atha ca panimassa dukkhassa nissaraṇam nappajānāti jarāmarāṇassa. Kudāssu nāma imassa dukkhassa nissaraṇam paññāyissati jarāmarāṇassa”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jarāmarāṇam hoti, kimpaccayā jarāmarāṇam”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho sati jarāmarāṇam hoti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇam”ti.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati jāti hoti -pa-bhavo hoti. Upādānam hoti. Taṇhā hoti. Vedanā hoti. Phasso hoti. Saḷāyatanam hoti. Nāmarūpaṃ hoti. Kimpaccayā nāmarūpaṃ”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “viññāṇe kho sati nāmarūpaṃ hoti, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho sati viññāṇam hoti kimpaccayā viññāṇam”ti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “nāmarūpe kho sati viññāṇam hoti, nāmarūpapaccayā viññāṇam”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi—paccudāvattati kho idaṃ viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpamhā na paraṃ gacchati. Ettāvatā jāyetha vā jīyetha vā mīyetha vā cavetha vā upapajjetha vā, yadidaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. “Samudayo samudayo”ti kho me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jarāmarāṇaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “jātiyā kho asati jarāmarāṇaṃ na hoti, jātinirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati jāti na hoti -pa- bhavo na hoti. Upādānaṃ na hoti. Taṇhā na hoti. Vedanā na hoti. Phasso na hoti. Saḷāyatanam na hoti. Nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “viññāṇe kho asati nāmarūpaṃ na hoti, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “kimhi nu kho asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, kissa nirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasikārā ahu paññāya abhisamayo “nāmarūpe kho asati viññāṇaṃ na hoti, nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi—adhigato kho myāyaṃ maggo bodhāya, yadidaṃ nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. “Nirodho nirodho”ti kho me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso araññe pavane caramāno passeyya purāṇaṃ maggaṃ purāṇañjasam pubbakehi manussehi anuyātaṃ, so

tamanugaccheyya, tamanugacchanto passeyya purāṇaṃ nagaraṃ purāṇaṃ rājadhāniṃ, pubbakehi manussehi ajjhāvuṭṭhaṃ¹ ārāmasampannaṃ vanasampannaṃ pokkharaṇīsampannaṃ uddhāpavantaṃ² ramaṇīyaṃ. Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā āroceyya “yagghe bhante jāneyyāsi ‘ahaṃ addasaṃ araṇṇe pavane caramāno purāṇaṃ maggaṃ purāṇañjasaṃ pubbakehi manussehi anuyātaṃ, tamanugacchiṃ, tamanugacchanto addasaṃ purāṇaṃ nagaraṃ purāṇaṃ rājadhāniṃ, pubbakehi manussehi ajjhāvuṭṭhaṃ ārāmasampannaṃ vanasampannaṃ pokkharaṇīsampannaṃ uddhāpavantaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ, taṃ bhante nagaraṃ māpehi’ti”. Atha kho so bhikkhave rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā taṃ nagaraṃ māpeyya, tadassa nagaraṃ aparena samayena iddhaṃ ceva phītaṃ ca bāhujaññaṃ ākiṇṇamanussaṃ vuddhivepullappattaṃ. Evameva khvāhaṃ bhikkhave addasaṃ purāṇaṃ maggaṃ purāṇañjasaṃ pubbakehi Sammāsambuddhehi anuyātaṃ.

Katamo ca so bhikkhave purāṇamaggo purāṇañjaso pubbakehi Sammāsambuddhehi anuyāto, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho so bhikkhave purāṇamaggo purāṇañjaso pubbakehi Sammāsambuddhehi anuyāto. Tamanugacchiṃ, tamanugacchanto jarāmarāṇaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ, jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ. Tamanugacchiṃ, tamanugacchanto jātiṃ abbhaññāsīṃ -pa- bhavaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ. Upādānaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ. Taṇhaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ. Vedanaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ. Phassaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ. Viññāṇaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ. Tamanugacchiṃ, tamanugacchanto saṅkhāre abbhaññāsīṃ, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññāsīṃ. Tadabhiññāya ācikkhiṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ, tayidaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ iddhaṃ ceva phītaṃ ca vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sammasasutta

66. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati Kammāsadammaṃ nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti.

1. Ajjhāvuṭṭhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Uddāpavantaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

“Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “sammasatha no tumhe bhikkhave antaram sammasan”ti¹. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “aham kho bhante sammasāmi antaram sammasan”ti. Yathā katham pana tvaṃ bhikkhu sammasasi antaram sammasanti. Atha kho so bhikkhu byākāsi. Yathā so bhikkhu byākāsi, na so bhikkhu Bhagavato cittaṃ ārādhesi.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā antaram sammasaṃ bhāseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti. Tenahānanda suṇātha sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmi. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammasamāno sammasati antaram sammasaṃ² “yaṃ kho idaṃ anekavidhaṃ nānappakāraḥkaṃ dukkhaṃ loke uppajjati jarāmaṇaṃ, idaṃ kho dukkhaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjātikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ, kismiṃ sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti, kismiṃ asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti”ti. So sammasamāno evaṃ jānāti “yaṃ kho idaṃ anekavidhaṃ nānappakāraḥkaṃ dukkhaṃ loke uppajjati jarāmaṇaṃ, idaṃ kho dukkhaṃ upadhinidānaṃ upadhisamudayaṃ upadhijātikaṃ upadhipabhavaṃ, upadhisimiṃ sati jarāmaṇaṃ hoti, upadhisimiṃ asati jarāmaṇaṃ na hoti”ti. So jarāmaṇaṇca pajānāti, jarāmaṇasamudayaṇca pajānāti, jarāmaṇanirodhaṇca pajānāti, yā ca jarāmaṇanirodhasārūppagāminiṃ paṭipadā taṇca pajānāti. Tathāpaṭipanno ca hoti anudhammacārī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya paṭipanno jarāmaṇanirodhāya.

Athāparam sammasamāno sammasati antaram sammasaṃ “upadhi panāyaṃ kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo, kismiṃ sati upadhi hoti, kismiṃ asati upadhi na hoti”ti. So sammasamāno evaṃ jānāti “upadhi taṇhānidāno taṇhāsamudayo taṇhājātiko taṇhāpabhavo, taṇhāya sati upadhi hoti, taṇhāya asati upadhi na hoti”ti. So upadhiṇca pajānāti, upadhisamudayaṇca pajānāti,

1. Antarā sammasananti (Sī)

2. Sammasanaṃ (Sī)

upadhinirodhañca pajānāti, yā ca upadhinirodhasāruppagāminī paṭipadā tañca pajānāti. Tathāpaṭipanno ca hoti anudhammacārī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso sammā dukkhakkhayāya paṭipanno upadhinirodhāya.

Athāparam sammasamāno sammasati antaram sammasaṃ “taṇhā panāyaṃ kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisatī”ti. So sammasamāno evaṃ jānāti—yaṃ kho loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Kiñca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ. Jivhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ. Kāyo loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ. Mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ niccato addakkhuṃ sukhato addakkhuṃ attato addakkhuṃ ārogyato addakkhuṃ khemato addakkhuṃ, te taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ. Ye taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ, te upadhiṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ. Ye upadhiṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ, te dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ. Ye dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhesuṃ, te na parimuccim̐su jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccim̐su dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yepi hi keci bhikkhave anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ niccato dakkhissanti¹ sukhato dakkhissanti attato dakkhissanti ārogyato dakkhissanti khemato dakkhissanti, te taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhissanti. Ye taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhissanti, te upadhiṃ vaḍḍhissanti. Ye upadhiṃ vaḍḍhissanti, te dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhissanti. Ye dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhissanti, te na parimuccissanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccissanti dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yepi hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ niccato passanti sukhato passanti attato passanti ārogyato passanti khemato passanti, te taṇhaṃ

1. Dakkhinti (Si)

vaḍḍhenti. Ye taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhenti, te upadhiṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ye upadhiṃ vaḍḍhenti, te dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ye dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhenti, te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccanti dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, tamenam evaṃ vadeyyum “ayaṃ te ambho purisa āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Sace ākaṅkhasi piva, pivato hi kho taṃ chādessati vaṇṇenapi gandhenapi rasenapi, pivitvā ca pana tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ”ti. So taṃ āpānīyakaṃsaṃ sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā piveyya nappaṭinissajjeyya. So tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ -pa-. Anāgatamaddhānaṃ -pa-. Etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ niccato passanti sukhato passanti attato passanti ārogyato passanti khemato passanti, te taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ye taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhenti, te upadhiṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ye upadhiṃ vaḍḍhenti, te dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ye dukkhaṃ vaḍḍhenti, te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccanti dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ aniccato addakkhūṃ dukkhato addakkhūṃ anattato addakkhūṃ rogato addakkhūṃ bhayato addakkhūṃ, te taṇhaṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye taṇhaṃ pajahiṃsu, te upadhiṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye upadhiṃ pajahiṃsu, te dukkhaṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye dukkhaṃ pajahiṃsu, te parimuccīṃsu jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccīṃsu dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yepi hi keci bhikkhave anāgatamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ aniccato dakkhissanti dukkhato dakkhissanti

anattato dakkhissanti rogato dakkhissanti bhayato dakkhissanti, te taṇhaṃ pajahissanti. Ye taṇhaṃ pajahissanti -pa- parimuccissanti dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yepi hi keci bhikkhave etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ aniccato passanti dukkhato passanti anattato passanti rogato passanti bhayato passanti, te taṇhaṃ pajahanti. Ye taṇhaṃ pajahanti, te upadhiṃ pajahanti. Ye upadhiṃ pajahanti, te dukkhaṃ pajahanti. Ye dukkhaṃ pajahanti, te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccanti dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, tamenam evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ayaṃ te ambho purisa āpānīyakaṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho. Sace ākaṅkhasi piva, pivato hi kho taṃ chādessati vaṇṇenapi gandhenapi rasenapi, pivitvā ca pana tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ”ti. Atha kho bhikkhave tassa purisassa evamassa “sakkā kho me ayaṃ surāpipāsita¹ pānīyena vā vinetuṃ dadhimaṇḍakena vā vinetuṃ bhaṭṭhaloṇikāya² vā vinetuṃ loṇasovīrakena vā vinetuṃ, na tvevāhaṃ taṃ piveyyaṃ, yaṃ mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. So taṃ āpānīyakaṃsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā na piveyya paṭinissajjeyya. So tatonidānaṃ na maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci atītamaddhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ aniccato addakkhuṃ dukkhato addakkhuṃ anattato addakkhuṃ rogato addakkhuṃ bhayato addakkhuṃ, te taṇhaṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye taṇhaṃ pajahiṃsu, te upadhiṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye upadhiṃ pajahiṃsu, te dukkhaṃ pajahiṃsu. Ye dukkhaṃ pajahiṃsu, te parimuccīṃsu jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccīṃsu dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

1. Surāpipāsā (?)

2. Maṭṭhaloṇikāya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Yepi hi keci bhikkhave anāgatamaddhānaṃ -pa-. Etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, taṃ aniccato passanti dukkhato passanti anattato passanti rogato passanti bhayato passanti, te taṇhaṃ pajahanti. Ye taṇhaṃ pajahanti, te upadhiṃ pajahanti. Ye upadhiṃ pajahanti, te dukkhaṃ pajahanti. Ye dukkhaṃ pajahanti, te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccanti dukkhasmāti vadāmīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Naḷakalāpīsutta

67. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko¹ Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisaṇetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta sayamkantaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ, paraṃkantaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ, sayamkataṇca paraṃkataṇca jarāmaraṇaṃ, udāhu asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ”ti. Na kho āvuso koṭṭhika sayamkantaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ, na paraṃkataṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ, na sayamkataṇca paraṃkataṇca jarāmaraṇaṃ, nāpi asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ, api ca jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇanti.

Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta sayamkatā jāti, paraṃkatā jāti. Sayamkatā ca paraṃkatā ca jāti, udāhu asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannā jātīti. Na kho āvuso koṭṭhika sayamkatā jāti, na paraṃkatā jāti, na sayamkatā ca paraṃkatā ca jāti, nāpi asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannā jāti, api ca bhavapaccayā jātīti.

Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta sayamkato bhavo -pa- sayamkataṃ upādānaṃ. Sayamkatā taṇhā. Sayamkatā vedanā. Sayamkato phasso. Sayamkataṃ saḷāyatanāṃ. Sayamkataṃ nāmarūpaṃ, paraṃkataṃ nāmarūpaṃ, sayamkataṇca paraṃkataṇca nāmarūpaṃ, udāhu asayaṃkāraṃ aparaṃkāraṃ adhiccasaṃuppannaṃ

1. Mahākoṭṭhito (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

nāmarūpanti. Na kho āvuso koṭṭhika sayamkatarāṃ nāmarūpaṃ, na paramkatarāṃ nāmarūpaṃ, na sayamkatañca paramkatañca nāmarūpaṃ, nāpi asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, api ca viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpanti.

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta sayamkatarāṃ viññāṇaṃ, paramkatarāṃ viññāṇaṃ, sayamkatañca paramkatañca viññāṇaṃ, udāhu asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇanti. Na kho āvuso koṭṭhika sayamkatarāṃ viññāṇaṃ, na paramkatarāṃ viññāṇaṃ, na sayamkatañca paramkatañca viññāṇaṃ, nāpi asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ, api ca nāmarūpapaccayā viññāṇanti.

Idāneva kho mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma. Na khvāvuso koṭṭhika sayamkatarāṃ nāmarūpaṃ, na paramkatarāṃ nāmarūpaṃ, na sayamkatañca paramkatañca nāmarūpaṃ, nāpi asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, api ca viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpanti.

Idāneva ca pana mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evaṃ ājānāma. Na khvāvuso koṭṭhika sayamkatarāṃ viññāṇaṃ, na paramkatarāṃ viññāṇaṃ, na sayamkatañca paramkatañca viññāṇaṃ, nāpi asayamkāraṃ aparamkāraṃ adhiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ, api ca nāmarūpapaccayā viññāṇanti.

Yatha kathaṃ panāvuso Sāriputta imassa bhāsitassa attho daṭṭhabboti. Tenahāvuso upamaṃ te karissāmi, upamāyapidhekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa atthaṃ jānanti. Seyyathāpi āvuso dve naḷakalāpiyo aññamaññaṃ nissāya tiṭṭheyyuṃ. Evameva kho āvuso nāmarūpapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Tāsaṃ ce āvuso naḷakalāpīnaṃ ekaṃ ākaḍḍheyya ekā papateyya, aparaṃ ce ākaḍḍheyya aparā papateyya. Evameva kho āvuso nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Acchariyaṃ āvuso Sāriputta, abbhutaṃ āvuso Sāriputta, yāvasubhāsitaṃ cidaṃ āyasmatā Sāriputtena. Idañca pana mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ imehi chattimsāya vatthūhi anumodāma—

Jarāmarañassa ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Jarāmarañassa ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, “dhammānudhammappaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Jarāmarañassa ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti, “diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Jātiyā ce. Bhavassa ce. Upādānassa ce. Taṇhāya ce. Phassassa ce. Saḷāyatanassa ce. Nāmarūpassa ce. Viññāṇassa ce. Saṅkhārānaṃ ce. Avijjāya ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Avijjāya ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, “dhammānudhammappaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Avijjāya ce āvuso bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti, “diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Kosambisutta

68. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Musilo¹ āyasmā ca Paviṭṭho² āyasmā ca Nārado āyasmā ca Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharanti Ghositārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Paviṭṭho āyasmantaṃ Musilaṃ etadavoca “aññatreva āvuso Musila saddhāya aññatra ruciyaṃ aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Musilassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ ‘jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ’ti”. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyaṃ aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Musila saddhāya aññatra ruciyaṃ aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato

1. Mūsilo (Sī), musilo (I)

2. Saviṭṭho (Sī, I)

Musilassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavapaccayā jātī”ti -pa- “upādānapaccayā bhavo”ti. “Taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti. “Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā”ti. “Phassapaccayā vedanā”ti. “Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso”ti. “Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan”ti. “Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan”ti. “Saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ”ti. “Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Musila saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Musilassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “jātinirodhā jarāmarañanirodho”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “jātinirodhā jarāmarañanirodho”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Musila saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Musilassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavanirodhā jātinirodho”ti -pa- “upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho”ti. “Taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho”ti. “Vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho”ti. “Phassanirodhā vedanānirodho”ti. “Saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho”ti. “Nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatananirodho”ti. “Viññānanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho”ti. “Saṅkhāranirodhā viññānanirodho”ti. “Avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Musila saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Musilassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā

aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “bhavanirodho nibbānan”ti.

Tenahāyasmā Musilo arahaṃ khīṇāsavoti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Musilo tuṇhī ahoṣi. Atha kho āyasmā Nārado āyasmantaṃ Paviṭṭhaṃ etadavoca “sādhāvuso Paviṭṭha ahaṃ etaṃ pañhaṃ labheyyaṃ. Maṃ etaṃ pañhaṃ puccha, ahaṃ te etaṃ pañhaṃ byākarissāmi”ti. Labhatāyasmā Nārado etaṃ pañhaṃ. Pucchāmahāṃ āyasmantaṃ Nāradaṃ etaṃ pañhaṃ, byākarotu ca me āyasmā Nārado etaṃ pañhaṃ.

Aññatreva āvuso Nārada saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Nāradaṃ paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṃ”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṃ”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Nārada saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Nāradaṃ paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavapaccayā jāti” -pa- “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Nārada saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato Nāradaṃ paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “jātinirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “jātinirodhā jarāmaṇanirodho”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Nārada saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato

Nāradassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavanirodhā jātinirodho”ti -pa-
 “avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho”ti. Aññatreva āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya
 aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra
 diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi ahametaṃ passāmi “avijjānirodhā
 saṅkhāranirodho”ti.

Aññatreva āvuso Nārada saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā
 aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā atthāyasmato
 Nāradassa paccattameva ñāṇaṃ “bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Aññatreva
 āvuso Paviṭṭha saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra
 ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā ahametaṃ jānāmi
 ahametaṃ passāmi “bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti.

Tenahāyasmā Nārado arahaṃ khīṇāsavoti. “Bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti
 kho me āvuso yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ, na camhi arahaṃ
 khīṇāsavo. Seyyathāpi āvuso kantāramagge udapāno, tatra nevassa rajju na
 udakavārako. Atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto
 kilanto tasito pipāsito, so taṃ udapānaṃ olokeyya. Tassa “udakaṃ”ti hi kho
 ñāṇaṃ assa, na ca kāyena phusitvā vihareyya. Evameva kho āvuso
 “bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ, na
 camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavoti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Paviṭṭhaṃ etadavoca
 “evamvādī¹ tvaṃ āvuso Paviṭṭha āyasmantaṃ Nāradaṃ kiṃ vadesī”ti.
 Evamvādāhaṃ āvuso Ānanda āyasmantaṃ Nāradaṃ na kiñci vadāmi
 aññatra kalyāṇā aññatra kusalāti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Upayantisutta

69. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho -pa-. Mahāsamuddo bhikkhave
 upayanto mahānadiyo upayāpeti, mahānadiyo upayantiyo

1. Evamvādīṃ (?)

kunnadiyo upayāpeti, kunnadiyo upayantiyo mahāsobbhe upayāpeti, mahāsobbhā upayantā kusobbhe upayāpeti. Evameva kho bhikkhave avijjā upayantī saṅkhāre upayāpeti, saṅkhārā upayantā viññāṇaṃ upayāpeti, viññāṇaṃ upayantaṃ nāmarūpaṃ upayāpeti, nāmarūpaṃ upayantaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ upayāpeti, saḷāyatanaṃ upayantaṃ phassaṃ upayāpeti, phasso upayanto vedanaṃ upayāpeti, vedanā upayantī taṇhaṃ upayāpeti, taṇhā upayantī upādānaṃ upayāpeti, upādānaṃ upayantaṃ bhavaṃ upayāpeti, bhavo upayanto jātiṃ upayāpeti, jāti upayantī jarāmaraṇaṃ upayāpeti.

Mahāsamuddo bhikkhave apayanto mahānadiyo apayāpeti, mahānadiyo apayantiyo kunnadiyo apayāpeti, kunnadiyo apayantiyo mahāsobbhe apayāpeti, mahāsobbhā apayantā kusobbhe apayāpeti. Evameva kho bhikkhave avijjā apayantī saṅkhāre apayāpeti, saṅkhārā apayantā viññāṇaṃ apayāpeti, viññāṇaṃ apayantaṃ nāmarūpaṃ apayāpeti, nāmarūpaṃ apayantaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ apayāpeti, saḷāyatanaṃ apayantaṃ phassaṃ apayāpeti, phasso apayanto vedanaṃ apayāpeti, vedanā apayantī taṇhaṃ apayāpeti. Taṇhā apayantī upādānaṃ apayāpeti, upādānaṃ apayantaṃ bhavaṃ apayāpeti, bhavo apayanto jātiṃ apayāpeti, jāti apayantī jarāmaraṇaṃ apayāpeti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Susīmasutta

70. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā sakkato hoti garukato mānito pūjito apacito, lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Bhikkhusaṃghopi sakkato hoti garukato mānito pūjito apacito, lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Aññatitthiyā pana paribbājakā asakkatā honti agarukatā amānitā apūjitā anapacitā, na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena Susimo¹ paribbājako Rājagahe paṭivasati mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhiṃ. Atha kho Susimassa paribbājakassa parisā Susimaṃ paribbājakam etadavocum “ehi tvaṃ āvuso Susima samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ cara, tvaṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā amhe vāceyyāsi², taṃ mayaṃ dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇitvā gihīnaṃ bhāssissāma. Evaṃ mayampi sakkatā bhavissāma garukatā mānitā pūjitā apacitā, lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ”ti. “Evaṃāvuso”ti kho Susimo paribbājako sakāya parisāya paṭissuṇitvā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Susimo paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “icchāmaṃ āvuso Ānanda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Susimaṃ paribbājakam ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ayaṃ bhante Susimo paribbājako evamaṃ ‘icchāmaṃ āvuso Ānanda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun’ti”. Tenahānanda Susimaṃ pabbājethāti. Alattha kho Susimo paribbājako Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ, alattha upasampadam.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulehi bhikkhūhi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā hoti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā”ti. Assosi kho āyasmā Susimo “sambahulehi kira bhikkhūhi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā’ti”. Atha kho āyasmā Susimo yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Susimo te bhikkhū etadavoca “saccam

1. Susīmo (Sī, Ka)

2. Vācessasi (I, Ka)

kirāyasmantehi Bhagavato santike aññā byākatā ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmā’ti”.
Evamāvusoti.

Api pana¹ tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā anekavihiṭṭaṃ iddhiḍḍhaṃ paccaṇubhotha—ekopi hutvā bahudhā hotha, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hotha, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamānā gacchatha seyyathāpi ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karotha seyyathāpi udaye, udaye pi abhiijamāne gacchatha seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamatha seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasatha parimajjatha, yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattethāti. No hetāṃ āvuso.

Api pana tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇātha dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike cāti. No hetāṃ āvuso.

Api pana tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasa ceto paricca pajānātha—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ “sadosaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītadosaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Samohaṃ vā cittaṃ “samohaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītamohaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ “saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ “vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ “mahaggataṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ “amahaggataṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ “sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ “anuttaraṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ “samāhitaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha, asaṃhitaṃ vā cittaṃ “asaṃhitaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānātha. Vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “vimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti

1. Api nu (Sī, Syā, Kam) evamuparipi.

pajānātha, avimuttam vā cittam “avimuttam cittan”ti pajānāthāti. No hetam āvuso.

Api pana tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussaratha—seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattārīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe “amutrāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim. Tatrāpāsiṃ, evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti. Iti sākāram sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarathāti. No hetam āvuso.

Api pana tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passatha cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānātha—“ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passatha cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāthāti. No hetam āvuso.

Api pana tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te kāyena phusitvā viharathāti. No hetam āvuso.

Ettha dāni āyasmanto idaṇca veyyākaraṇaṃ imesaṇca dhammānaṃ
asamāpatti, idaṃ no āvuso kathanti. Paññāvimuttā kho mayaṃ āvuso
Susimāti.

Na khvāhaṃ imassa āyasmantānaṃ saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena
atthaṃ ājānāmi. Sādhū me āyasmanto tathā bhāsantu, yathāhaṃ imassa
āyasmantānaṃ saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyanti.
Ājāneyyāsi vā tvaṃ āvuso Susima, na vā tvaṃ ājāneyyāsi. Atha kho
paññāvimuttā mayanti.

Atha kho āyasmā Susimo utthāyāsanaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho āyasmā Susimo yāvatako tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ ahoṣi
kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Pubbe kho Susima
dhammaṭṭhitiṇṇaṃ, pacchā nibbāne ṇṇanti.

Na khvāhaṃ bhante imassa Bhagavatā¹ saṃkhittena bhāsitassa
vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā tathā bhāsatu,
yathāhaṃ imassa Bhagavatā¹ saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ
ājāneyyanti. Ājāneyyāsi vā tvaṃ Susima, na vā tvaṃ ājāneyyāsi. Atha kho
dhammaṭṭhitiṇṇaṃ pubbe, pacchā nibbāne ṇṇanti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Susima, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ
bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante.
Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ
bhante. Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ,
dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ
vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama
esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Saññā niccā vā aniccā vāti.
Aniccā bhante -pa-. Saṅkhārā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ
paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ
paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum
“etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Viññāṇaṃ
niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ

panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante.

Tasmātiha Susima yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbāṃ rūpaṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā yā dūre santike vā, sabbā vedanā “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci saññā -pa-. Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇītā vā ye dūre santike vā, sabbe saṅkhārā “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbāṃ viññāṇaṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Evam passāmi Susima sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasamimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasamimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

“Jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante. “Bhavapaccayā jātī”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante. “Upādānapaccayā bhavo”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante. “Taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante. “Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā”ti. “Phassapaccayā vedanā”ti. “Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso”ti. “Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ”ti. “Viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ”ti. “Saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ”ti. “Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante.

“Jātinirodhā jarāmarañanirodho”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante.
 “Bhavanirodhā jātinirodhho”ti Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante.
 “Upādānanirodhā bhavanirodhho”ti. “Taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho”ti.
 “Vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho”ti. “Phassanirodhā vedanānirodho”ti.
 “Saḷāyatanirodhā phassanirodho”ti. “Nāmarūpanirodhā
 saḷāyatanirodho”ti. “Viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhho”ti.
 “Saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho”ti. “Avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodhho”ti
 Susima passasīti. Evaṃ bhante.

Api pana tvam Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto anekavihitam
 iddhividham paccanubhosi—ekopi hutvā bahudhā hosi, bahudhāpi hutvā
 eko hosi, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭam tiropākāram tiropabbataṃ
 asajjamāno gacchasi seyyathāpi ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummuḍḍanimuḍḍam karosi
 seyyathāpi udaye, udaye abhiḍḍam gacchasi seyyathāpi pathaviyam,
 ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamasi seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo, imepi candimasūriye
 evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve paṇinā parimasasi parimajjasi, yāva
 brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattasīti. No hetam bhante.

Api pana tvam Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto dibbāya
 sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇasi dibbe ca
 mānuse ca ye dūre santike cāti. No hetam bhante.

Api pana tvam Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto parasattānam
 parapuggalānam cetasa ceto paricca pajānāsi—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ
 cittaṃ”ti pajānāsi -pa- vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “vimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāsīti. No
 hetam bhante.

Api pana tvam Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto anekavihitam
 pubbenivāsaṃ anussarasi. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ -pa-. Iti sākāraṃ sa-
 uddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussarasīti. No hetam bhante.

Api pana tvam Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto dibbena cakkhunā
 visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passasi cavamāne -pa-
 yathākammūpage satte pajānāsīti. No hetam bhante.

Api pana tvaṃ Susima evaṃ jānanto evaṃ passanto ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te kāyena phusitvā viharasīti. No hetam bhante.

Ettha dāni Susima idaṇca veyyākaraṇaṃ imesaṇca dhammānaṃ asaṃpatti, idaṃ no Susima kathanti.

Atha kho āyasmā Susimo Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūlhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yvāhaṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye dhammatthenako pabbajito, tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatim saṃvarāyā”ti.

Taggha tvaṃ Susima accayo accagamā yathābālaṃ yathāmūlhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ, yo tvaṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye dhammatthenako pabbajito. Seyyathāpi Susima coraṃ āgucāriṃ gahetvā rañño dasseyyuṃ “ayaṃ te deva coro āgucārī imassa yaṃ icchasi, taṃ daṇḍaṃ paṇehi”ti. Tamevaṃ rājā evaṃ vadeyya “gacchatha bho imaṃ purisaṃ daḥhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gāḥhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṃ chindathā”ti. Tamevaṃ rañño purisā daḥhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gāḥhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyaṃ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṃ chindeyyuṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Susima, api nu so puriso tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyethāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Yaṃ kho so Susima puriso tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha¹. Yā evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye dhammatthenakassa pabbajjā, ayaṃ tato dukkhavipākatarā ca kaṭukavipākatarā ca, api ca vinipātāya saṃvattati. Yato ca kho tvaṃ Susima accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭiggaṇhāma, vuddhi hesā Susima ariyassa

1. Paṭisaṃvediyetha vā, na vā paṭisaṃvediyetha (Ka)

vinaye, yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatim ca¹
saṃvaraṃ āpajjatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Mahāvaggo sattamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Assutavatā vuttā, Puttamaṃsena cāparaṃ.
Atthirāgo ca Nagaraṃ, Sammasaṃ Naḷakalāpiyaṃ.
Kosambī Upayanti ca, dasamo Susimena cāti².

8. Samaṇabrāhmaṇavagga

1. Jarāmarāṇasutta

71. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā -pa-. Ye hi keci
bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmarāṇaṃ nappajānanti,
jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ nappajānanti,
jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave
samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā
brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā
brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā jarāmarāṇaṃ
pajānanti -pa- paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Te kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā
brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca
brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ ca brahmaññatthaṃ
diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti.
(Suttanto eko.) Paṭhamāṃ.

1. Āyatim (Syā, Kam)

2. Dasamo vutto Susīmenāti (Sī)

2-11. Jātisuttādidasaka

72. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Jātiṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Bhavaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Upādānaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Taṇhaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Vedanaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Phassaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Saḷāyatanaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Nāmarūpaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Viññāṇaṃ nappajānanti -pa-.

Saṅkhāre nappajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ nappajānanti,
saṅkhāranirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ
nappajānanti -pa- pajānanti -pa- sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharantīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Samaṇabrāhmaṇavaggo aṭṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Paccayekādasa vuttā, Catusaccavibhajjanā.

Samaṇabrāhmaṇavaggo, nidāne bhavati aṭṭhamo.

Vagguddānaṃ

Buddho Āhāro Dasabalo, Kaḷāro Gahapatipaṇḍito.

Dukkhavaggo Mahāvaggo, aṭṭhamo Samaṇabrāhmaṇoti.

9. Antaraṭṭhāyāla**1. Satthusutta**

73. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Jarāmaṇaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā
yathābhūtaṃ jarāmaṇe yathābhūtaṃ nāṇāya satthā pariyesiṭabbo,
jarāmaṇasamudayaṃ ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ jarāmaṇasamudaye

yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā pariyesitabbo, jarāmaṇanirodhaṃ ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ jarāmaṇanirodhe yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā pariyesitabbo, jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā pariyesitabboti. (Suttanto eko.) Paṭhamam.

(Sabbesaṃ peyyālo evaṃ vitthāretabbo.)

2-11. Dutiyasatthusuttādidasaka

(2) Jātiṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(3) Bhavaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(4) Upādānaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(5) Taṇhaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(6) Vedanaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(7) Phassaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(8) Saḷāyatanam bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(9) Nāmarūpaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(10) Viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ -pa-.

(11) Saṅkhāre bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ saṅkhāresu yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā pariyesitabbo, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ saṅkhārasamudaye yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā pariyesitabbo, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ saṅkhāranirodhe yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā pariyesitabbo, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya satthā pariyesitabboti. . Ekādasamam.

(Sabbesaṃ catusaccikaṃ kātabbam.)

2-12. Sikkhāsuttādipeyyāla-ekādasaka

(2) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā apassatā yathābhūtaṃ jarāmarañe yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇāya sikkhā karaṇīyā.

(Peyyālo. Catusaccikaṃ kātabbam.)

- (3) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Yogo karaṇīyo -pa-.
- (4) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Chando karaṇīyo -pa-.
- (5) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Ussolhī karaṇīyā -pa-.
- (6) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Appaṭivānī karaṇīyā -pa-.
- (7) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Ātappaṃ karaṇīyaṃ -pa-.
- (8) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Vīriyaṃ karaṇīyaṃ -pa-.
- (9) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Sātaccam karaṇīyaṃ -pa-.
- (10) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Sati karaṇīyā -pa-.
- (11) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Sampajaññaṃ karaṇīyaṃ -pa-.
- (12) Jarāmarañam bhikkhave ajānatā -pa-. Appamādo karaṇīyo -pa-.

Antarapeyyālo navamo.

Tassuddānam

Satthā Sikkhā ca Yogo ca, Chando Ussolhipaṇcamī.
Appaṭivānī Yātappaṃ, Vīriyaṃ Sātaccamuccatī.
Sati ca Sampajaññaṃ, Appamādena dvādasatī.

Suttantā antarapeyyālā niṭṭhitā.

Pare te dvādasa honti, suttā dvattiṃsa satāni.
Catusaccena te vuttā, peyyāla-antaramhi yeti¹.

Antarapeyyālesu uddānam samattam.

Nidānasamyuttaṃ samattam.

1. Peyyāla antaramhi yeti (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Abhisamayasaṃyutta

1. Nakhasikhāṣutta

74. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi “taṃ kiṃ maññaṭha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yo vāyaṃ¹ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī”ti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ mahāpathavī, appamattako Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, neva satimaṃ kalam upeti, na sahasimaṃ kalam upeti, na satahasimaṃ kalam upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropitoti. Evameva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ, neva satimaṃ kalam upeti, na sahasimaṃ kalam upeti, na satahasimaṃ kalam upeti purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuparamatā. Evaṃ mahatthiyo kho bhikkhave dhammābhisamayo, evaṃ mahatthiyo dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pokkharāṇīṣutta

75. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pokkharāṇī paññāsayojanāni āyāmena paññāsayojanāni vitthārena paññāsayojanāni ubbedhena puṇṇā udakassa samatittikā kākaṭṭhā, tato puriso kusaggena udakaṃ uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā kusaggena udakaṃ ubbhataṃ, yaṃ vā pokkharāṇiyā udakanti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ pokkharāṇiyā udakaṃ, appamattakaṃ kusaggena udakaṃ ubbhataṃ, neva satimaṃ kalam upeti, na sahasimaṃ kalam

1. Yo cāyaṃ (sabbattha) dutiyasuttādīsu pana vāsaddoyeva dissati.

upeti, na sataṣaḥassimaṃ kalam upeti pokkharāṇiyā udakaṃ upanidhāya kusaggena udakaṃ ubbhatanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ, neva satimaṃ kalam upeti, na saḥassimaṃ kalam upeti, na sataṣaḥassimaṃ kalam upeti purimaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ sattakkhattuṃparamatā. Evaṃ mahatthiyo kho bhikkhave dhammābhisamayo, evaṃ mahatthiyo dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Dutiyam.

3. Saṃbhejja-udakasutta

76. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yatthimā mahānadiyo saṃsandanti samenti. Seyyathidaṃ, Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravatī Sarabhū Mahī. Tato puriso dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yāni vā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, yaṃ vā saṃbhejja-udakanti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ saṃbhejja-udakaṃ, appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, neva satimaṃ kalam upenti, na saḥassimaṃ kalam upenti, na sataṣaḥassimaṃ kalam upenti saṃbhejja-udakaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatānīti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa- dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyasaṃbhejja-udakasutta

77. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yatthimā mahānadiyo saṃsandanti samenti. Seyyathidaṃ, Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravatī Sarabhū Mahī. Taṃ udakaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā saṃbhejja-udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, yāni vā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānīti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ saṃbhejja-udakaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni, neva satimaṃ

5. Pathavīsutta

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ mahāpathavī, appamattikā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhattā, neva satimaṃ kamaṃ upenti, na sahasimaṃ kamaṃ upenti, na satahasimaṃ kamaṃ upenti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā upanikkhattāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa- dhammacakkhupatīlābhoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyapathavīsutta

Etadeva bhante bahutaram mahāpathaviyā yadidam parikkhīṇam
pariyādiṇṇam, appamattikā satta kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhā, neva
satimaṃ kalam upenti, na sahasimaṃ kalam upenti, na satahasimaṃ
kalam upenti mahāpathaviyā parikkhīṇam pariyādiṇṇam upanidhāya satta
kolaṭṭhimattiyo guḷikā avasiṭṭhāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa-
dhammacakkhupatilābhoti. . Chattham.

7. Samuddasutta

80. Sāvatthiyam viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso mahāsamuddato dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni uddhareyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha

1. Yā (Syā, Ka)

bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yāni vā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakanti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ mahāsamudde udakaṃ, appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatāni, neva satimaṃ kalam upenti, na sahasimaṃ kalam upenti, na satahasimaṃ kalam upenti mahāsamudde udakaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni ubbhatānīti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa- dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyasamuddasutta

81. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, yāni vā dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānīti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ mahāsamudde udakaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattakāni dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhāni, neva satimaṃ kalam upenti, na sahasimaṃ kalam upenti, na satahasimaṃ kalam upenti mahāsamudde udakaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni avasiṭṭhānīti. Evameva kho bhikkhave -pa- dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pabbatasutta

82. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso Himavato pabbatarājassa satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhipeyya. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yā vā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, yo vā Himavā¹ pabbatarājāti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ Himavā pabbatarājā, appamattikā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, neva satimaṃ kalam

1. Upanikkhittā, himavā vā (Sī)

upenti, na sahasṣimaṃ kalam upenti, na sataṣaṣṣimaṃ kalam upenti
Himavantarṃ pabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya satta sāsapamattiyo
pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittāti. Evameva kho -pa-
dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyapabbatasutta

83. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Himavā pabbatarājā
parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya ṭhapetvā satta sāsapamattiyo
pāsāṇasakkharā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho
bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā Himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, yā
vā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhāti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ Himavato pabbatarājassa yadidaṃ
parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattikā satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā
avasiṭṭhā, neva satimaṃ kalam upenti, na sahasṣimaṃ kalam upenti, na
sataṣaṣṣimaṃ kalam upenti Himavato pabbatarājassa parikkhīṇaṃ
pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya satta sāsapamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā avasiṭṭhāti.

Evameva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa
abhisametāvino etadeva bahutaraṃ dukkhaṃ yadidaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ
pariyādiṇṇaṃ, appamattakaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ, neva satimaṃ kalam upeti, na
sahasṣimaṃ kalam upeti, na sataṣaṣṣimaṃ kalam upeti purimaṃ
dukkhakkhandhaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ pariyādiṇṇaṃ upanidhāya yadidaṃ
sattakkhattuṃparamatā. Evaṃ mahatthiyo kho bhikkhave
dhammābhisamayo, evaṃ mahatthiyo dhammacakkhupaṭilābhoti. .
Dasamaṃ.

11. Tatiyapabbatasutta

84. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso Sinerussa
pabbatarājassa satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhiṇeyya. Taṃ
kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yā vā satta
muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, yo vā Sineru¹ pabbatarājāti.

Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ Sineru pabbatarājā, appamattikā
satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā upanikkhittā, neva satimaṃ kalam
upenti, na

1. Upanikkhittā, Sineru vā (Sī)

sahassimaṃ kalam upenti, na sataśahassimaṃ kalam upenti Sineruṃ
 pabbatarājānaṃ upanidhāya satta muggamattiyo pāsāṇasakkharā
 upanikkhattāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa diṭṭhisampannassa
 puggalassa adhigamaṃ upanidhāya aññatitthiya
 samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakānaṃ adhigamo neva satimaṃ kalam upeti, na
 saḥassimaṃ kalam upeti, na sataśahassimaṃ kalam upeti. Evaṃ
 mahādhigamo bhikkhave diṭṭhisampanno puggalo evaṃ mahābhiññoti. .
 Ekādasamaṃ.

Abhisamayasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nakhasikhā Pokkharāṇī, Saṃbhejja-udake ca dve.
 Dve Pathavī dve Samuddā, tayo ca Pabbatūpamāti.

3. Dhātusaṃyutta

1. Nānattavagga

1. Dhātunānattasutta

85. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Dhātunānattaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāssissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu, sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu, ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu, jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu, kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu, manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Phassanānattasutta

86. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu jivhādhātu kāyadhātu manodhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphasso. Sotadhātuṃ paṭicca. Ghānadhātuṃ paṭicca. Jivhādhātuṃ paṭicca. Kāyadhātuṃ paṭicca. Manodhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphasso. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattanti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Nophassanānattasutta

87. Sāvattiyaṃ viharatī. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātu -pa- manodhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphasso, no cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati cakkhudhātu -pa-. Manodhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphasso, no manosamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati manodhātu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vedanānānattasutta

88. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ. Katamaṇca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātu -pa- manodhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphasso, cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphassajā vedanā -pa-. Manodhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphasso, manosamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca, uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattanti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiyavedanānānattasutta

89. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, no vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Katamaṇca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātu -pa- manodhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, no vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Cakkhudhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphasso, cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, no cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati cakkhusamphasso, no cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati cakkhudhātu -pa-. Manodhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphasso,

manosamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphassajā vedanā, no manosamphassaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati manosamphasso, no manosamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati manodhātu. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, no vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Bāhiradhātunānattasutta

90. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ. Rūpadhātu saddadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu dhammadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattanti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Saññānānattasutta

91. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷahanānattaṃ, pariḷahanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ, rūpadhātu -pa-dhammadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷahanānattaṃ, pariḷahanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānattaṃ.

Rūpadhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati rūpasaññā, rūpasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpasaṅkappo, rūpasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpacchando, rūpacchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpapariḷāho, rūpapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpapariyesanā -pa-. Dhammadhātuṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaññā, dhammasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaṅkappo, dhammasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammacchando, dhammacchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariḷāho, dhammapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariyesanā.

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ,

chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Nopariyesanānānattasutta

92. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattaṃ, no pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, no pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, no chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, no saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, no saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ, rūpadhātu -pa- dhammadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- pariyesanānānattaṃ. No pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, no pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, no chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, no saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, no saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ.

Rūpadhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati rūpasaññā -pa-. Dhammadhātum paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaññā, dhammasaññāṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- dhammapariyesanā, no dhammapariyesanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariḷāho, no dhammapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammacchando, no dhammacchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaṅkappo, no dhammasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaññā. No dhammasaññāṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammadhātu.

Evam kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- pariyesanānānattaṃ, no pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, no pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, no chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, no saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, no saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattanti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Bāhiraphassanānattasutta

93. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattaṃ, pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ. Rūpadhātu -pa- dhammadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- lābhanānattaṃ.

Rūpadhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati rūpasaññā, rūpasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpasāṅkappo, rūpasāṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpasamphasso, rūpasamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpasamphassajā vedanā, rūpasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpacchando, rūpacchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpapariḷāho, rūpapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpapariyesanā, rūpapariyesanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati rūpalābho -pa-. Dhammadhātum paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaññā, dhammasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasāṅkappo, dhammasāṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasamphasso, dhammasamphassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasamphassajā vedanā, dhammasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammacchando, dhammacchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariḷāho, dhammapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariyesanā, dhammapariyesanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammalābho.

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- pariyesanānānattaṃ, pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyabāhiraphassanānattasutta

94. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dhātunānattaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ. Phassa. Vedanā. Chanda. Pariḷāha. Pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattaṃ, no lābhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattaṃ, no pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, no pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- chanda. Vedanā. Phassa. Saṅkappa. Saññānānattaṃ, no saññānānattaṃ

paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.
Rūpadhātu -pa- dhammadhātu. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ.

Kathañca bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ,
saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ. Phassa. Vedanā.
Chanda. Parilāha. Pariyesanā. Lābha. No lābhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
pariyesanānānattaṃ, no pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati parilāha.
Chanda. Vedanā. Phassa. No saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
saññānānattaṃ, no saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattaṃ.

Rūpadhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati rūpasaññā -pa-.
Dhammadhātum paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaññā, dhammasaññaṃ paṭicca
uppajjati -pa- dhammapariyesanā, dhammapariyesanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
dhammalābho, no dhammalābhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammapariyesanā, no
dhammapariyesanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammaparilāho, no
dhammaparilāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammacchando, no dhammacchandaṃ
paṭicca uppajjati dhammasamphassajā vedanā, no dhammasamphassaṃ
vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammasamphasso, no dhammasamphassaṃ
paṭicca uppajjati dhammasaṅkappo, no dhammasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
dhammasaññā, no dhammasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhammadhātu.

Evam kho bhikkhave dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ,
saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa- saṅkappa. Phassa. Vedanā. Chanda.
Parilāha. Pariyesanā. Lābha. No lābhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
pariyesanānānattaṃ, no pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
parilāhanānattaṃ, no parilāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, no
chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, no vedanānānattaṃ
paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, no phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
saṅkappanānattaṃ, no saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ,
no saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dhātunānattanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Nānattavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dhātuphassaṃca no cetam, Vedanā apare duve.
Etaṃ Ajjhattapaṇcakaṃ, Dhātusaññaṃca no cetam.
Phassassa apare duve, etaṃ Bāhirapaṇcakanti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sattadhātusutta

95. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Sattimā bhikkhave dhātuyo. Katamā satta, ābhādhātu subhādhātu ākāśānañcāyatanadhātu viññāṇañcāyatanadhātu ākiñcaññāyatanadhātu nevasaññānāsaññāyatanadhātu saññāvedayitanirodhādhātu. Imā kho bhikkhave satta dhātuyoti.

Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “yā cāyaṃ bhante ābhādhātu yā ca subhādhātu yā ca ākāśānañcāyatanadhātu yā ca viññāṇañcāyatanadhātu yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanadhātu yā ca nevasaññānāsaññāyatanadhātu yā ca saññāvedayitanirodhādhātu, imā nu kho bhante dhātuyo kim paṭicca paññāyanti”ti.

Yāyaṃ bhikkhu ābhādhātu, ayaṃ dhātu andhakāraṃ paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyaṃ bhikkhu subhādhātu, ayaṃ dhātu asubhaṃ paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyaṃ bhikkhu ākāśānañcāyatanadhātu, ayaṃ dhātu rūpaṃ paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyaṃ bhikkhu viññāṇañcāyatanadhātu, ayaṃ dhātu ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyaṃ bhikkhu ākiñcaññāyatanadhātu, ayaṃ dhātu viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyaṃ bhikkhu nevasaññānāsaññāyatanadhātu, ayaṃ dhātu ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ paṭicca paññāyati. Yāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhādhātu, ayaṃ dhātu nirodhaṃ paṭicca paññāyatīti.

Yā cāyaṃ bhante ābhādhātu yā ca subhādhātu yā ca ākāśānañcāyatanadhātu yā ca viññāṇañcāyatanadhātu yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanadhātu yā ca nevasaññānāsaññāyatanadhātu yā ca saññāvedayitanirodhādhātu, imā nu kho bhante dhātuyo kathaṃ samāpatti pattabbāti.

Yā cāyaṃ bhikkhu ābhādhātu yā ca subhādhātu yā ca ākāśānañcāyatanadhātu yā ca viññāṇañcāyatanadhātu yā ca ākiñcaññāyatanadhātu, imā dhātuyo saññāsamāpatti pattabbā. Yāyaṃ bhikkhu nevasaññānāsaññāyatanadhātu, ayaṃ dhātu saṅkhārāvasesasamāpatti

pattabbā. Yāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhadhātu, ayaṃ dhātu nirodhasamāpatti pattabbāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Sanidānasutta

96. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Sanidānaṃ bhikkhave uppajjati kāmavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati byāpādavitaṃ no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati vihiṃsāvitakko no anidānaṃ.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave sanidānaṃ uppajjati kāmavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati byāpādavitaṃ no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati vihiṃsāvitakko no anidānaṃ. Kāmadhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati kāmasaññā, kāmasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati kāmasaṅkappo, kāmasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati kāmaccando, kāmaccandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati kāmapiṇḍaṃ, kāmapiṇḍaṃ paṭicca uppajjati kāmapiyeyasaṃ, kāmapiyeyasaṃ bhikkhave piyeyasaṃ assutavā puthujjano tihi ṭhānehi micchā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Byāpādadhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati byāpādasaññā, byāpādasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati byāpādasāṅkappo -pa- byāpādacchando. Byāpādapariḷāho. Byāpādapariyeyasaṃ. Byāpādapariyeyasaṃ bhikkhave piyeyasaṃ assutavā puthujjano tihi ṭhānehi micchā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Vihimsādhātuṃ bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati vihiṃsāsaññā. Vihiṃsāsaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vihiṃsāsaṅkappo -pa- vihiṃsāchando. Vihiṃsāpariḷāho. Vihiṃsāpariyeyasaṃ. Vihiṃsāpariyeyasaṃ bhikkhave piyeyasaṃ assutavā puthujjano tihi ṭhānehi micchā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso ādittaṃ tiṇukkaṃ sukkhe tiṇadāye nikkhipeyya, no ce hatthehi ca pādehi ca khippameva nibbāpeyya. Evaṃ hi bhikkhave ye tiṇakattṭhanissitā pāṇā, te anayabyasanaṃ āpajjeyyūṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave yo hi koci samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā uppannaṃ visamagataṃ saññaṃ na khippameva pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti

anabhāvaṃ gameti, so diṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkhaṃ viharati savighātaṃ sa-upāyāsaṃ sapariḷāhaṃ, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā.

Sanidānaṃ bhikkhave uppajjati nekkhammavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati abyāpādavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati avihimsāvitakko no anidānaṃ.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave sanidānaṃ uppajjati nekkhammavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati abyāpādavitakko no anidānaṃ, sanidānaṃ uppajjati avihimsāvitakko no anidānaṃ. Nekkhammadhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati nekkhammasaññā, nekkhammasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati nekkhammasaṅkappo, nekkhammasaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati nekkhammacchando, nekkhammacchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati nekkhammapariḷāho, nekkhammapariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati nekkhammapariyesanā, nekkhammapariyesanaṃ bhikkhave pariyesamāno sutavā ariyasāvako tīhi ṭhānehi sammā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Abyāpādadhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati abyāpādasaññā. Abyāpādasaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati abyāpādasaṅkappo -pa-abyāpādacchando. Abyāpādapariḷāho. Abyāpādapariyesanā. Abyāpādapariyesanaṃ bhikkhave pariyesamāno sutavā ariyasāvako tīhi ṭhānehi sammā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Avihimsādhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati avihimsāsaññā, avihimsāsaññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati avihimsāsaṅkappo, avihimsāsaṅkappaṃ paṭicca uppajjati avihimsāchando, avihimsāchandaṃ paṭicca uppajjati avihimsāpariḷāho, avihimsāpariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati avihimsāpariyesanā, avihimsāpariyesanaṃ bhikkhave pariyesamāno sutavā ariyasāvako tīhi ṭhānehi sammā paṭipajjati kāyena vācāya manasā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso ādittaṃ tiṇukkaṃ sukkhe tiṇadāye nikkhipeyya, tamenam hatthehi ca pādehi ca khippameva nibbāpeyya. Evaṃ hi bhikkhave ye tiṇakaṭṭhanissitā pāṇā, te na anayabyasanaṃ āpajjeyyūṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave yo hi koci samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā uppannaṃ visamagataṃ saññaṃ khippameva pajahati vinodeti

byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, so diṭṭhe ceva dhamme sukhaṃ viharati avighātaṃ anupāyāsaṃ apariḷāhaṃ, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugati paṭīkaṅkhāti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Giṇṇakāvasathasutta

97. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Ñātike viharati Giṇṇakāvasathe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Dhātum bhikkhave paṭicca uppajjati saññā uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati vitakko”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Kaccāno¹ Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yāyaṃ bhante diṭṭhi ‘asammāsambuddhesu Sammāsambuddhā’ti, ayaṃ nu kho bhante diṭṭhi kiṃ paṭicca paññāyati”ti.

Mahati kho esā Kaccāna dhātu yadidaṃ avijjādhātu. Hīnaṃ Kaccāna dhātum paṭicca uppajjati hīnā saññā hīnā diṭṭhi hīno vitakko hīnā cetanā hīnā patthanā hīno paṇidhi hīno puggalo hīnā vācā hīnaṃ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti, hīnā tassa upapattīti vadāmi.

Majjhimaṃ Kaccāna dhātum paṭicca uppajjati majjhimā saññā majjhimā diṭṭhi majjhimo vitakko majjhimā cetanā majjhimā patthanā majjhimo paṇidhi majjhimo puggalo majjhimā vācā majjhimaṃ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti, majjhimā tassa upapattīti vadāmi.

Paṇītaṃ Kaccāna dhātum paṭicca uppajjati paṇītā saññā paṇītā diṭṭhi paṇīto vitakko paṇītā cetanā paṇītā patthanā paṇīto paṇidhi paṇīto puggalo paṇītā vācā paṇītaṃ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti, paṇītā tassa upapattīti vadāmīti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Hīnādhimuttikasutta

98. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova¹ bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Atītampi kho² bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova³ sattā saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu.

Anāgatampi kho² bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova³ sattā saṃsandissanti samessanti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti.

Etarahipi kho² bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova³ sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Caṅkamasutta

99. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Mahāmoggallāno sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Mahākassapo sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Anuruddho sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Puṇṇo Mantāniputto sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Upālī sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, āyasmāpi kho Ānando sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati, Devadattopi kho sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato avidūre caṅkamati.

1. Dhātuso (Sī, I) ayaṇca paṭhamārambhavākcyeva, na sabbattha. Tīsu pana addhāsu ca upamāsaṃsandananigamanaṭṭhāne ca idaṃ pāṭhanānattaṃ natthi.

2. Khosaddo Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu natthi.

3. Īdisesu ṭhānesu pāṭhanānattaṃ natthi.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Sāriputtaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū mahāpaññā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Moggallānaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū mahiddhikā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Kassapaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū dhutavādā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Anuruddhaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū dibbacakkhukā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū dhammakathikā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Upāliṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū vinayadharā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Ānandaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū bahussutā. Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave Devadattaṃ sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ caṅkamantanti. Evaṃ bhante. Sabbe kho ete bhikkhave bhikkhū pāpicchā.

Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītaṃpi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu.

Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandissanti samessanti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti.

Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sagāthāsutta

100. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandimsu samimsu, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu.

Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandissanti samessanti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti.

Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gūtho gūthena saṃsandati sameti, muttaṃ muttena saṃsandati sameti, kheḷo kheḷena saṃsandati sameti, pubbo pubbena saṃsandati sameti, lohitaṃ lohiteṇa saṃsandati sameti. Evameva kho bhikkhave dhātusova¹ sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho addhānaṃ -pa-. Anāgatampi kho addhānaṃ -pa-. Etarahipi kho paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, hīnādhimuttikā hīnādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandimsu samimsu, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimsu samimsu.

Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ -pa-. Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave khīraṃ khīrena saṃsandati sameti, telaṃ telena saṃsandati sameti, sappi sappinā saṃsandati sameti, madhu madhunā saṃsandati sameti, phāṇitaṃ phāṇiteṇa saṃsandati sameti. Evameva kho bhikkhave

1. Sabbatthapi evameva dissati.

dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā
 kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho addhānaṃ.
 Anāgatampi kho addhānaṃ. Etarahipi kho paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ
 dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti, kalyāṇādhimuttikā
 kalyāṇādhimuttikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca
 Satthā—

“Saṃsaggā vanatho jāto, asaṃsaggena chijjati.
 Parittaṃ dārumāruyha, yathā sīde mahaṇṇave.

Evaṃ kusītamāgamma, sādhujīvipi sīdati.
 Tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya, kusītaṃ hīnavīriyaṃ.

Pavivittehi ariyehi, pahitattehi jhāyīhi¹.
 Niccaṃ āraddhaviriyehi, paṇḍitehi sahāvase”ti.

Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Assaddhasaṃsandanasutta

101. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti
 samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā
 ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ
 saṃsandanti samenti, appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti,
 kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi
 saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti
 samenti.

Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandimṃsu
 samimṃsu. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu, ahirikā
 ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ
 saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu, appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimṃsu
 samimṃsu, kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu, muṭṭhassatino
 muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu, duppaññā duppaññehi
 saddhiṃ saṃsandimṃsu samimṃsu.

1. Jhāyīhi (Sī), jhāyibhi (Syā, Kam)

Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandissanti samessanti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ -pa- appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ -pa- kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ -pa- muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ -pa- duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandissanti samessanti.

Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ -pa- anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ Appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ -pa- kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ -pa- muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, bahussutā bahussutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, āraddhavīriyā āraddhavīriyehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ -pa-. Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave -pa-. Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ -pa- paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Assaddhamūlakasutta

102. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Atītampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandimṣu samimṣu -pa-. Anāgatampi kho bhikkhave addhānaṃ dhātusova sattā saṃsandissanti samessanti -pa-.

Etarahipi kho bhikkhave paccuppannam addhānam dhātusova sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, hirimanā hirimanehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samentīti. (1)

Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, ottappino ottappīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti -pa- paṭhamavāro viya vitthāretabbo. (2)

Dhātusova bhikkhave -pa-. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, appassutā appassutehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, bahussutā bahussutehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (3)

Dhātusova bhikkhave -pa-. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, kusītā kusītehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, āraddhavīriyā āraddhavīriyehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (4)

Dhātusova bhikkhave -pa-. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti. Saddhā saddhehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhim saṃsandanti samentīti -pa-. . (5) Aṭṭhamam.

9. Ahirikaṃulakasutta

103. Sāvatthiyam viharati. Dhātusova -pa-. Ahirikā ahirikehi saddhim saṃsandanti samenti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhim saṃsandanti

samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (1)

Ahrikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, bahussutā bahussutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (2)

Ahrikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, āraddhavīriyā āraddhavīriyehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (3)

Ahrikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Hirimanā hirimanehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti -pa-. . (4) Navamaṃ.

10. Anottappamūlakasutta

104. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, bahussutā bahussutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (1)

Anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, āraddhavīriyā āraddhavīriyehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (2)

Anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti -pa-. . (3) Dasamaṃ.

11. Appassutamūlakasutta

105. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Bahussutā bahussutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, āraddhavīriyā āraddhavīriyehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti -pa-. (1)

Appassutā appassutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Bahussutā bahussutehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti -pa-. . (2) Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Kusītamūlakasutta

106. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Kusītā kusītehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, muṭṭhassatino muṭṭhassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Āraddhavīriyā āraddhavīriyehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, upaṭṭhitassatino upaṭṭhitassatīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti -pa-. . Dvādasamaṃ.

(Sabbattha atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ kātappaṃ.)

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sattimā Sanidānañca, Giṇṇakāvasathena ca.
 Hīnādhimutti Caṅkamaṃ, Sagāthā Assaddhasattamaṃ.
 Assaddhamūlakā pañca, cattāro Ahirikamūlakā.
 Anottappamūlakā tīṇi, duve Appassutena ca.
 Kusītaṃ ekakaṃ vuttaṃ, suttantaṃ tīṇi pañcakā.
 Bāvisati vuttā suttā, dutiyo vaggo pavuccatīti.

3. Kammaṭṭhapaṭṭhaṃ

1. Asamāhitasutta

107. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, asamāhitā asamāhitehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, hirimaṇā hirimaṇehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, samāhitā samāhitehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dussīlasutta

108. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Assaddhā assaddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ahirikā ahirikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, anottappino anottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, dussīlā dussīlehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, duppaññā duppaññehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Saddhā saddhehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, hirimaṇā hirimaṇehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, ottappino ottappīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti,

sīlavanto sīlavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, paññavanto paññavantehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Pañcasikkhāpadasutta

109. Sāvatthiyam viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Pāṇātipātino pāṇātipātīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, adinnādāyino adinnādāyīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kāmesumicchācārino kāmesumicchācārīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, musāvādino musāvādīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhāyino surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhāyīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā pāṇātipātā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, adinnādānā paṭiviratā adinnādānā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, musāvādā paṭiviratā musāvādā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Tatiyam.

4. Sattakammappathasutta

110. Sāvatthiyam viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Pāṇātipātino pāṇātipātīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, adinnādāyino adinnādāyīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, kāmesumicchācārino kāmesumicchācārīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, musāvādino musāvādīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, pisuṇavācā pisuṇavācehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, pharusavācā pharusavācehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, samphappalāpino samphappalāpīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā -pa- adinnādānā paṭiviratā. Kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā. Musāvādā paṭiviratā. Pisuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratā pisuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, samphappalāpā paṭiviratā samphappalāpā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Catuttham.

5. Dasakammapathasutta

111. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Pāṇātipātino pāṇātipātīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, adinnādāyino -pa-. Kāmesumicchācārino. Musāvādino. Pisuṇavācā. Pharusavācā. Samphappalāpino samphappalāpīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, abhiṃjhaluno abhiṃjhalūhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, byāpannacittā byāpannacittehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā pāṇātipātā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, adinnādānā paṭiviratā -pa-. Kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā. Musāvādā paṭiviratā. Pisuṇāya vācāya. Pharusāya vācāya. Samphappalāpā paṭiviratā samphappalāpā paṭiviratehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, anabhiṃjhaluno anabhiṃjhalūhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, abyāpannacittā abyāpannacittehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Aṭṭhaṅgikasutta

112. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, micchāsaṅkappā -pa- micchāvācā. Micchākammantā. Micchā-ājīvā. Micchāvāyāmā. Micchāsatino. Micchāsamādhino micchāsamādhīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti. Sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, sammāsaṅkappā -pa- sammāvācā. Sammākammantā. Sammā-ājīvā. Sammāvāyāmā. Sammāsatino. Sammāsamādhino sammāsamādhīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Dasaṅgasutta

113. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Dhātusova bhikkhave sattā saṃsandanti samenti. Micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti micchāsaṅkappā -pa- micchāvācā. Micchākammantā. Micchā-ājīvā. Micchāvāyāmā.

micchāsantino. Micchāsamādhino micchāsamādhīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, micchāñāṇino micchāñāṇīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, micchāvimuttino micchāvimuttīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti.

Sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, sammāsaṅkappā -pa- sammāvācā. Sammākammantā. Sammā-ājīvā. Sammāvāyāmā. Sammāsantino. Sammāsamādhino. Sammāñāṇino sammāñāṇīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samenti, sammāvimuttino sammāvimuttīhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanti samentīti. . Sattamaṃ.

(Sabbattha atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ kātabbaṃ.)

Sattannaṃ suttantānaṃ uddānaṃ

Asamāhitaṃ Dussīlaṃ, Pañcasikkhāpadāni ca.
Sattakammapathā vuttā, Dasakammapathena ca.
Chaṭṭhaṃ Aṭṭhaṅgiko vutto, Dasaṅgena ca sattamaṃ.

Kammapathavaggo tatiyo.

4. Catutthavagga

1. Catudhātusutta

114. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Catasso imā bhikkhave dhātuyo. Katamā catasso, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso dhātuyoti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Pubbesambodhasutta

115. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Pubbeva me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “ko nu kho pathavīdhātuyā assādo ko ādīnava kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko āpodhātuyā assādo ko ādīnava kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko

tejodhātuyā assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko vāyodhātuyā assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “yaṃ kho pathavīdhātum paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ pathavīdhātuyā assādo. Yaṃ¹ pathavīdhātu aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ pathavīdhātuyā ādīnavo. Yo pathavīdhātuyā chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ pathavīdhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ āpodhātum paṭicca -pa-. Yaṃ tejodhātum paṭicca -pa-. Yaṃ vāyodhātum paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ vāyodhātuyā assādo. Yaṃ vāyodhātu aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ vāyodhātuyā ādīnavo. Yo vāyodhātuyā chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vāyodhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ.

Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na abbhaññāsim, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti² paccaññāsim.

Yato ca khvāhaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim. Ñāṇaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti³, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Acariṃsutta

116. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Pathavīdhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acariṃ, yo pathavīdhātuyā assādo tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvataṃ pathavīdhātuyā assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Pathavīdhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanaṃ acariṃ, yo pathavīdhātuyā ādīnavo

1. Yā (Sī)

2. Abhisambuddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Cetovimutti (Sī, I, Ka)

tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā pathavīdhātuyā ādīnavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho.
 Pathavīdhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ
 pathavīdhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā pathavīdhātuyā
 nissaraṇaṃ paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ.

Āpodhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Tejodhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave.
 Vāyodhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo vāyodhātuyā
 assādo tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā vāyodhātuyā assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho.
 Vāyodhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo vāyodhātuyā
 ādīnavo tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā vāyodhātuyā ādīnavo paññāya me so
 sudiṭṭho. Vāyodhātuyāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ
 vāyodhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā vāyodhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ
 paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ.

Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ assādañca
 assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na
 abbhaññāsim, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
 sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ
 sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim.

Yato ca khvāhaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ assādañca
 assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ
 abbhaññāsim, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
 sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ
 sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim. Ñaṇaṃ pana me
 dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni
 punabbhavoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Nocedāṃsutta

117. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. No cedāṃ bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā assādo
 abhaviṣsa, nayidaṃ sattā pathavīdhātuyā sārājjeyyuṃ.

Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi pathavīdhātuyā assādo, tasmā sattā pathavīdhātuyā sārājanti. No cedam bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā ādīnavo abhavissa, nayidam sattā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindeyyum. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi pathavīdhātuyā ādīnavo, tasmā sattā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindanti. No cedam bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā nissaraṇam abhavissa, nayidam sattā pathavīdhātuyā nissareyyum. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi pathavīdhātuyā nissaraṇam, tasmā sattā pathavīdhātuyā nissaranti.

No cedam bhikkhave āpodhātuyā assādo abhavissa. No cedam bhikkhave tejodhātuyā -pa-. No cedam bhikkhave vāyodhātuyā assādo abhavissa, nayidam sattā vāyodhātuyā sārājeyyum. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi vāyodhātuyā assādo, tasmā sattā vāyodhātuyā sārājanti. No cedam bhikkhave vāyodhātuyā ādīnavo abhavissa, nayidam sattā vāyodhātuyā nibbindeyyum. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi vāyodhātuyā ādīnavo, tasmā sattā vāyodhātuyā nibbindanti. No cedam bhikkhave vāyodhātuyā nissaraṇam abhavissa, nayidam sattā vāyodhātuyā nissareyyum. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi vāyodhātuyā nissaraṇam, tasmā sattā vāyodhātuyā nissaranti.

Yāvakīvañcime bhikkhave sattā imāsam catunnam dhātūnam assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtam na abbhaññaṃsu, neva tāvime bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭhā visamīyuttā vipkamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viharimāsu.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imāsam catunnam dhātūnam assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtam na abbhaññaṃsu, atha bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭhā visamīyuttā vipkamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viharantīti. . Catuttham.

5. Ekantaḍḍakkhasutta

118. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Pathavīdhātu ce¹ hidaṃ bhikkhave ekantaḍḍakkhā abhavissa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā pathavīdhātuyā sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātu sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, tasmā sattā pathavīdhātuyā sārājjanti.

Āpodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Tejodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave. Vāyodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave ekantaḍḍakkhā abhavissa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā vāyodhātuyā sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vāyodhātu sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, tasmā sattā vāyodhātuyā sārājjanti.

Pathavīdhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave ekantasukhā abhavissa sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, nayidaṃ sattā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātu dukkhā dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, tasmā sattā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindanti.

Āpodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Tejodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave. Vāyodhātu ce hidaṃ bhikkhave ekantasukhā abhavissa sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, nayidaṃ sattā vāyodhātuyā nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vāyodhātu dukkhā dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, tasmā sattā vāyodhātuyā nibbindantīti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Abhinandasutta

119. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Yo bhikkhave pathavīdhātuṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati, aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo āpodhātuṃ abhinandati -pa-. Yo tejodhātuṃ. Yo vāyodhātuṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati, aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

1. Ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Yo ca kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātuṃ nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo āpodhātuṃ -pa-. Yo tejodhātuṃ. Yo vāyodhātuṃ nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmātiṃ vadāmīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Uppādasutta

120. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Yo bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo. Yo āpodhātuyā -pa-. Yo tejodhātuyā. Yo vāyodhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo.

Yo ca kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamo. Yo āpodhātuyā -pa-. Yo tejodhātuyā. Yo vāyodhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

121. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Catasso imā bhikkhave dhātuyo. Katamā catasso, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata. Na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti. Te ca

kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā. Te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññatthaṇca brahmaññatthaṇca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

122. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Catasso imā bhikkhave dhātuyo. Katamā catasso, pathavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ catunnaṃ dhātūnaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti -pa-. (Vitthāretabbaṃ.) Pajānanti -pa- sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Navamam.

10. Tatiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

123. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā pathavīdhātum nappajānanti, pathavīdhātusamudayaṃ nappajānanti, pathavīdhātunirodhaṃ nappajānanti, pathavīdhātunirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti -pa- āpodhātum nappajānanti. Tejodhātum nappajānanti. Vāyodhātum nappajānanti, vāyodhātusamudayaṃ nappajānanti, vāyodhātunirodhaṃ nappajānanti, vāyodhātunirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā. Na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā pathavīdhātum pajānanti, pathavīdhātusamudayaṃ pajānanti, pathavīdhātunirodhaṃ pajānanti, pathavīdhātunirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā -pa- āpodhātum pajānanti. Tejodhātum pajānanti. Vāyodhātum pajānanti, vāyodhātusamudayaṃ pajānanti, vāyodhātunirodhaṃ pajānanti, vāyodhātunirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti.

te ca kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva
 samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā. Te ca panāyasmanto
 sāmaññatthaṇca brahmaññatthaṇca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā
 sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Catuttho vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Catasso Pubbe Acariṃ, Nocedaṃ ca Dukkheṇa ca.
 Abhinandaṇca Uppādo, tayo Samaṇabrāhmaṇāti.

Dhātusaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

4. Anamataggasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Tiṇakaṭṭhasutta

124. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Anamataggoyaṃ¹ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso yaṃ imasmiṃ Jambudīpe tiṇakaṭṭhasākhā-palāsaṃ, taṃ chetvā² ekajjhaṃ saṃharitvā caturaṅgulaṃ caturaṅgulaṃ ghaṭikaṃ katvā nikkhipeyya ayaṃ me mātā, tassā me mātu ayaṃ mātā”ti. Apariyādinṇāva³ bhikkhave tassa purisassa mātumātaro assu, atha imasmiṃ Jambudīpe tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Evaṃ dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave dukkhaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ tibbaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ byasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ kaṭasi⁴ vaḍḍhitā, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbinditum, alaṃ virajjitum, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Pathavīsutta

125. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso imaṃ mahāpathaviṃ kolaṭṭhimattaṃ kolaṭṭhimattaṃ mattikāguḷikaṃ karitvā nikkhipeyya “ayaṃ me pitā, tassa me pitu ayaṃ pitā”ti. Apariyādinṇāva bhikkhave tassa purisassa pitupitaro assu, athāyaṃ mahāpathaviṃ parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ

1. Anamataggāyaṃ (I, Ka)

2. Tacchetvā (bahūsu)

3. Apariyādiṇṇāva (Sī)

4. Kaṭasi (Sī, I, Ka) kaṭā chavā sayanti etthāti kaṭasi.

gaccheyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyāṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsāmyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Evaṃ dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave dukkhaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ tibbaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ byasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ kaṭasī vaḍḍhitā, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbinditum, alaṃ virajjitum, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Assusutta

126. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyāṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsāmyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ amanāpasampayogā manāpavippayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ¹ assu passannaṃ² paggharitaṃ, yaṃ vā catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakanti. Yathā kho mayaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāma, etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ, yaṃ no iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ amanāpasampayogā manāpavippayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakanti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, sādhu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha, etadeva bhikkhave bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ amanāpasampayogā manāpavippayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave mātumaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ, tesaṃ vo mātumaraṇaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ amanāpasampayogā manāpavippayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave pitumaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ -pa- bhātumaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Bhaginimaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Puttamaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Dhītumaraṇaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Nātibyasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Bhogabyasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave rogabyasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ, tesaṃ vo rogabyasanaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ amanāpasampayogā manāpavippayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyāṃ bhikkhave

1. Rudantānaṃ (Sī)

2. Passandaṃ (Ka-Sī), pasandaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), pasannaṃ (I, Ka)

saṃsāro -pa-. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Khīrasutta

127. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ mātuthaññaṃ pītaṃ, yaṃ vā catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakanti. Yathā kho mayaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāma, etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ, yaṃ no iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ mātuthaññaṃ pītaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakanti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, sādhu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha, etadeva bhikkhave bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ mātuthaññaṃ pītaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Pabbatasutta

128. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati -pa- ārāme. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kīvadīgho nu kho bhante kappo”ti. Dīgho kho bhikkhu kappo, so na sukaro saṅkhātum “ettakāni vassāni” iti vā “ettakāni vassasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni vassasahassāni” iti vā “ettakāni vassasatasahassāni” iti vāti.

Sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca, seyyathāpi bhikkhu mahāselo pabbato yojanaṃ āyāmena yojanaṃ vitthārena yojanaṃ ubbedhena acchinno asusiro ekagghano, tamenam puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena Kāsikena

vatthena sakim sakim parimajjeyya. Khippataram kho so bhikkhu mahāselo pabbato iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, na tveva kappo. Evaṃ dīgho bhikkhu kappo, evaṃ dīghānaṃ kho bhikkhu kappānaṃ neko kappo saṃsito, nekaṃ kappasataṃ saṃsitāṃ, nekaṃ kappasahassaṃ saṃsitāṃ, nekaṃ kappasatasahassaṃ saṃsitāṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhu saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi -pa-. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhu alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Sāsapasutta

129. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kīvadīgho nu kho bhante kappo”ti. Dīgho kho bhikkhu kappo, so na sukaro saṅkhātum “ettakāni vassāni” iti vā -pa- “ettakāni vassasatasahassāni” iti vāti.

Sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca, seyyathāpi bhikkhu āyasaṃ nagaraṃ yojanaṃ āyāmena yojanaṃ vitthārena yojanaṃ ubbedhena puṇṇaṃ sāsapānaṃ guḷikābaddhaṃ¹, tato puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena ekamekaṃ sāsapaṃ uddhareyya. Khippataram kho so bhikkhu mahāsāsaparāsi iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, na tveva kappo. Evaṃ dīgho kho bhikkhu kappo, evaṃ dīghānaṃ kho bhikkhu kappānaṃ neko kappo saṃsito, nekaṃ kappasataṃ saṃsitāṃ, nekaṃ kappasahassaṃ saṃsitāṃ, nekaṃ kappasatasahassaṃ saṃsitāṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhu saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sāvakasutta

130. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “kīvabahukā nu kho bhante kappā abbatitā atikkantā”ti. Bahukā kho

1. Cūlikābaddhaṃ (Sī, I)

bhikkhave kappā abbhatītā atikkantā, te na sukarā saṅkhātum “ettakā kappā” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasahasāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatasahasāni” iti vāti.

Sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā bhikkhave”ti Bhagavā avoca, idhassu bhikkhave cattāro sāvakā vassasatāyukā vassasatajīvino, te divase divase kappasatasahasāṃ kappasatasahasāṃ anussareyyum. Ananussaritāva bhikkhave tehi kappā assu, atha kho te cattāro sāvakā vassasatāyukā vassasatajīvino vassasatassa accayena kālaṃ kareyyum. Evaṃ bahukā kho bhikkhave kappā abbhatītā atikkantā, te na sukarā saṅkhātum “ettakā kappā” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasahasāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatasahasāni” iti vāti. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Gaṅgāsutta

131. Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane. Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kīvabahukā nu kho bho Gotama kappā abbhatītā atikkantā”ti. Bahukā kho brāhmaṇa kappā abbhatītā atikkantā, te na sukarā saṅkhātum “ettakā kappā” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasahasāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatasahasāni” iti vāti.

Sakkā pana bho Gotama upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā brāhmaṇā”ti Bhagavā avoca, seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa yato cāyaṃ nadī pabhavati, yattha ca mahāsamuddaṃ appeti. Yā etasmiṃ antare vālikā, sā na sukarā saṅkhātum “ettakā vālikā” iti vā “ettakāni vālikasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni vālikasahasāni” iti vā “ettakāni vālikasatasahasāni” iti vāti. Tato bahutarā kho brāhmaṇa kappā abbhatītā atikkantā, te na sukarā saṅkhātum “ettakā kappā”

iti vā “ettakāni kappasatāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasahassāni” iti vā “ettakāni kappasatasahassāni” iti vāti. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyam brāhmaṇa saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Evaṃ dīgharattaṃ kho brāhmaṇa dukkhaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ tibbaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ byasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ kaṭasī vaḍḍhitā, yāvañcidaṃ brāhmaṇa alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccitunti.

Evaṃ vutte so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Daṇḍasutta

132. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyam bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave daṇḍo uparivehāsaṃ khitto sakimpi mūlena nipatati, sakimpi majjhena nipatati, sakimpi antena nipatati. Evameva kho bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇā sattā taṇhāsaṃyojanā sandhāvantā saṃsarantā sakimpi asmā lokā paraṃ lokāṃ gacchanti, sakimpi parasmā lokā imaṃ lokāṃ āgacchanti. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyam bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Navamāṃ.

10. Puggalasutta

133. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Anamataggoyam bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa-. Ekapuggalassa bhikkhave kappam sandhāvato saṃsarato siyā evaṃ mahā aṭṭhikaṅkalo aṭṭhipuñjo aṭṭhirāsi, yathāyaṃ Vepullo pabbato. Sace saṃhārako assa, sambhatañca na vinasseyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyam bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca
Sattā—

“Ekassekena kappena, puggalassaṭṭhisañcayo.
Siyā pabbatasamo rāsi, iti vuttaṃ Mahesinā.
So kho paṇāyaṃ akkhāto, Vepullo pabbato mahā.
Uttaro Gijjhakūṭassa, Magadhānaṃ Giribbaje.
Yato ca ariyasaccāni, sammappaññāya passati.
Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ, dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ.
Ariyaṃ caṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ, dukkhūpasamagāmināṃ.
Sa sattakkhattumparamaṃ, sandhāvitvāna puggalo.
Dukkhassantakaro hoti, sabbasaṃyojanakkhayā”ti.

Dasamaṃ.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Tiṇakaṭṭhañca Pathavī, Assu Khīrañca Pabbataṃ.
Sāsapā Sāvaka Gaṅgā, Daṇḍo ca Puggalena cāti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Duggatasutta

134. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Tatra kho -pa-.
Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbā koṭi na paññāyati
avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ.
Yaṃ bhikkhave passeyyātha duggataṃ durūpetāṃ, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ
“amhehipi evarūpaṃ paccañubhūtaṃ iminā dīghena addhunā”ti. Taṃ kissa
hetu -pa-. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbinditum,
alaṃ virajjitum, alaṃ vimuccituntī. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Sukhitasutta

135. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa-. Yaṃ bhikkhave passeyyātha sukhitaṃ susajjitaṃ, niṭṭhamettha gantabbaṃ “amhehipi evarūpaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ iminā dīghena addhunā”ti. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Timsamattasutta

136. Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane. Atha kho timsamattā Pāveyyakā¹ bhikkhū sabbe āraññikā sabbe piṇḍapātikā sabbe paṃsukūlikā sabbe tecīvarikā sabbe asaṃyojanā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Atha kho Bhagavato etadahosi “ime kho timsamattā Pāveyyakā bhikkhū sabbe āraññikā sabbe piṇḍapātikā sabbe paṃsukūlikā sabbe tecīvarikā sabbe asaṃyojanā. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ imesaṃ tathā dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, yathā nesaṃ imasmimyeva āsane anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimucceyyun”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vā vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, yaṃ vā catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakanti. Yathā kho mayaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāma “etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ, yaṃ no iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakan”ti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, sādhu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha, etadeva bhikkhave bahutaraṃ, yaṃ vo iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu

1. Pāṭheyyakā (katthaci) Vi 3 Kathinakkhandhakepi.

mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave gunnaṃ sataṃ gobhūtānaṃ sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave mahimsānaṃ¹ sataṃ mahimsabhūtānaṃ sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ -pa-. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave urabbhānaṃ sataṃ urabbhabhūtānaṃ -pa-. Ajānaṃ sataṃ ajabhūtānaṃ. Migānaṃ sataṃ migabhūtānaṃ. Kukkuṭānaṃ sataṃ kukkuṭabhūtānaṃ. Sūkarānaṃ sataṃ sūkarabhūtānaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave “corā gāmaghātā”ti gahetvā sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave “corā pāripanthikā”ti gahetvā sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ. Dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave “corā pāradārikā”ti gahetvā sīsacchinnānaṃ lohitaṃ passannaṃ paggharitaṃ, na tveva catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī. Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññaṃāne tiṃsamattānaṃ Pāveyyakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccisūti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Mātusutta

137. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa-. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo namātābhūtapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Pitusutta

138. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro -pa-. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo napitābhūtapubbo -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Bhātusutta

139. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo nabhātābhūtapubbo -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Mahisānaṃ (Sī, I)

7. Bhaginisutta

140. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo nabhaginibhūtapubbo -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Puttasutta

141. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati -pa-. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo naputtabhūtapubbo -pa- alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dhītusutta

142. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Na so bhikkhave satto sulabharūpo, yo nadhītābhūtapubbo iminā dīghena addhunā. Taṃ kissa hetu, anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Evaṃ dīgharattaṃ vo bhikkhave dukkhaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ tibbaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ byasanaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ kaṭasī vaḍḍhitā, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjituṃ, alaṃ vimuccitunti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Vepullapabbatasutta

143. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave imassa Vepullassa pabbatassa “Pācīnavaṃso”tveva samaññaṃ udapādi. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena manussānaṃ “Tivarā” tveva samaññaṃ udapādi, Tivarānaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ cattārīsa vassasahassāni āyuppaṃaṇaṃ ahosi, Tivarā bhikkhave manussā Pācīnavaṃsaṃ pabbataṃ catūhena ārohani, catūhena orohanti. Tena kho pana

bhikkhave samayena Kakusandho Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho loke uppanno hoti, Kakusandhassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa Vidhurasañjīvaṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ ahosi aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Passatha bhikkhave sā cevimassa pabbatassa samañña antarahitā, te ca manussā kālaṅkatā, so ca Bhagavā parinibbuto. Evaṃ aniccā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, evaṃ addhuvā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, evaṃ anassāsikā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjitūṃ, alaṃ vimuccituṃ.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave imassa Vepullassa pabbatassa “Vaṅkako” tveva samañña udapādi. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena manussānaṃ “Rohitassā” tveva samañña udapādi, Rohitassānaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ tiṃsa vassasahassāni āyuppamāṇaṃ ahosi, Rohitassā bhikkhave manussā Vaṅkakaṃ pabbataṃ tīhena ārohani, tīhena orohanti. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena Koṇāgamaṇo Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho loke uppanno hoti, Koṇāgamaṇassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa Bhiyyosuttaraṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ ahosi aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Passatha bhikkhave sā cevimassa pabbatassa samañña antarahitā, te ca manussā kālaṅkatā, so ca Bhagavā parinibbuto. Evaṃ aniccā bhikkhave saṅkhārā -pa- alaṃ vimuccituṃ.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave imassa Vepullassa pabbatassa “Supasso” tveva¹ samañña udapādi. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena manussānaṃ “Suppiyā” tveva² samañña udapādi, Suppiyānaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ vīsati vassasahassāni āyuppamāṇaṃ ahosi, Suppiyā bhikkhave manussā Supassaṃ pabbataṃ dvīhena ārohani, dvīhena orohanti. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena Kassapo Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho loke uppanno hoti, Kassapassa bhikkhave Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa Tissabhāradvājaṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ ahosi aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Passatha bhikkhave sā cevimassa pabbatassa samañña antarahitā, te ca manussā kālaṅkatā, so ca Bhagavā parinibbuto. Evaṃ aniccā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, evaṃ addhuvā bhikkhave saṅkhārā -pa- alaṃ vimuccituṃ.

1. Suphassotveva (Sī)

2. Appiyātveva (Sī)

Etarahi kho pana bhikkhave imassa Vepullassa pabbatassa “Vepullo” tveva samañña udapādi. Etarahi kho pana bhikkhave imesaṃ manussānaṃ “Māgadhakā” tveva samañña udapādi, Māgadhakānaṃ bhikkhave manussānaṃ appakaṃ āyupamāṇaṃ parittaṃ lahuḃkaṃ¹. Yo ciraṃ jīvati, so vassasataṃ appaṃ vā bhiyyo. Māgadhakā bhikkhave manussā Vepullaṃ pabbataṃ muhuttēna ārohani, muhuttēna orohanti. Etarahi kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho loka uppanno, mayhaṃ kho pana bhikkhave Sāriputtamoggallānaṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Bhavissati bhikkhave so samayo, yā ayañcevimassa pabbatassa samañña antaradhāyissati, ime ca manussā kālaṃ karissanti, ahañca parinibbāyissāmi. Evaṃ aniccā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, evaṃ addhuvā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, evaṃ anassāsikā bhikkhave saṅkhārā, yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjitūṃ, alaṃ vimuccitūti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Pācīnavaṃso Tivarānaṃ, Rohitassāna Vaṅkako.
Suppiyānaṃ Supassoti, Māgadhānañca Vepullo.
Aniccā vata saṅkhārā, uppādavayadhammino.
Uppajjitvā nirujjhanti, tesaṃ vūpasamo sukho”ti.

Dasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Duggataṃ Sukhitañceva, Timsa Mātāpitenā ca.
Bhātā Bhaginī Putto ca, Dhītā Vepullapabbataṃ.

Anamataggasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

1. Lahusaṃ (Sī)

5. Kassapasamyutta

1. Santuṭṭhasutta

144. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Santuṭṭhāyaṃ¹ bhikkhave Kassapo itarītarena cīvarena, itarītaracīvarasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca cīvarahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca cīvaraṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca cīvaraṃ agadhito² amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati.

Santuṭṭhāyaṃ bhikkhave Kassapo itarītarena piṇḍapātena, itarītarapiṇḍapātasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca piṇḍapātahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca piṇḍapātaṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca piṇḍapātaṃ agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati.

Santuṭṭhāyaṃ bhikkhave Kassapo itarītarena senāsanena, itarītarasenāsanasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca senāsanahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca senāsaṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca senāsaṃ agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati.

Santuṭṭhāyaṃ bhikkhave Kassapo itarītarena gilānappaccayabhesajja-parikkhārena, itarītaragilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, na ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjati, aladdhā ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ na paritassati, laddhā ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ—santuṭṭhā bhavissāma itarītarena cīvarena, itarītaracīvarasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādino, na ca cīvarahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjissāma, aladdhā ca cīvaraṃ na ca paritassissāma, laddhā ca cīvaraṃ agadhitā amucchitā anajjhāpannā ādīnavadassāvino nissaraṇapaṇṇā paribhuñjissāma. (Evaṃ sabbaṃ kātappaṃ.)

1. Santuṭṭhoyaṃ (Sī)

2. Agathito (Sī)

Santuṭṭhā bhavissāma itarītareṇa piṇḍapāteṇa -pa-. Santuṭṭhā bhavissāma itarītareṇa senāsanena -pa-. Santuṭṭhā bhavissāma itarītareṇa gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāreṇa, itarītaragilānappaccayabhesajja-parikkhārasantuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādino, na ca gilānappaccayabhesajja-parikkhārahetu anesanaṃ appatirūpaṃ āpajjissāma, aladdhā ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ na paritassissāma, laddhā ca gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ agadhitā amucchitā anajjhāpannā ādinavadassāvino nissaraṇapaññā paribhuñjissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Kassapena vā hi vo bhikkhave ovaḍissāmi yo vā panassa¹ Kassapasadiso, ovaḍitehi ca pana vo tathattāya paṭipajjitabbanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Anottappīsutta

145. Evaṃ me sutaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Mahākassapo āyasmā ca Sāriputto Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahākassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahākassapena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavoca “vuccati hidaṃ āvuso Kassapa anātāpī anottappī abhabbo sambodhāya abhabbo nibbānāya abhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya, ātāpī ca kho ottappī bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo nibbānāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyā”ti.

Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso anātāpī hoti anottappī abhabbo sambodhāya abhabbo nibbānāya abhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya, kittāvatā ca panāvuso ātāpī hoti ottappī bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo nibbānāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyāti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu “anuppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā uppajjamānā anattāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ātappaṃ karoti, “uppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahīyamānā anattāya

1. Yo vā pana (Sī), yo vā (I)

saṃvatteyyun”ti na ātappaṃ karoti, “anuppannā me kusalā dhammā nuppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ātappaṃ karoti, “uppannā me kusalā dhammā nirujjhamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ātappaṃ karoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso anātāpī hoti.

Kathañcāvuso anottappī hoti, idhāvuso bhikkhu “anuppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā uppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ottappati, “uppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahīyamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ottappati, “anuppannā me kusalā dhammā nuppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ottappati, “uppannā me kusalā dhammā nirujjhamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti na ottappati. Evaṃ kho āvuso anottappī hoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso anātāpī anottappī abhabbo sambodhāya abhabbo nibbānāya abhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya.

Kathañcāvuso ātāpī hoti, idhāvuso bhikkhu “anuppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā uppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ātappaṃ karoti, “uppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahīyamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ātappaṃ karoti, “anuppannā me kusalā dhammā -pa-ātappaṃ karoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso ātāpī hoti.

Kathañcāvuso ottappī hoti, idhāvuso bhikkhu “anuppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā uppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ottappati, “uppannā me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahīyamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ottappati. “Anuppannā me kusalā dhammā anuppajjamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ottappati, “uppannā me kusalā dhammā nirujjhamānā anathāya saṃvatteyyun”ti ottappati. Evaṃ kho āvuso ottappī hoti. Evaṃ kho āvuso ātāpī ottappī bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo nibbānāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyāti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Candūpamasutta

146. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Candūpamā bhikkhave kulāni upasaṅkamatha apakasseva kāyaṃ apakassa cittaṃ niccanavakā kulesu appagabbhā¹.

1. Appagabbā (Ka)

seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso jarudapānaṃ vā olokeyya pabbatavisamaṃ vā nadīviduggaṃ vā apakasseva kāyaṃ apakassa cittaṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave candūpamā kulāni upasaṅkamatha apakasseva kāyaṃ apakassa cittaṃ niccanavakā kulesu appagabbhā.

Kassapo bhikkhave candūpamo kulāni upasaṅkamati apakasseva kāyaṃ apakassa cittaṃ niccanavako kulesu appagabbho. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, kathaṃrūpo bhikkhu arahati kulāni upasaṅkamtunti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā ākāse pāṇiṃ cālesi. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayaṃ ākāse pāṇi na sajjati na gayhati na bajjhati. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno kulāni upasaṅkamato kulesu cittaṃ na sajjati na gayhati na bajjhati “labhantu lābhakāmā, puñṇakāmā karontu puñṇāni”ti. Yathāsakena lābhena attamano hoti sumano, evaṃ paresaṃ lābhena attamano hoti sumano. Evarūpo kho bhikkhave bhikkhu arahati kulāni upasaṅkamituṃ.

Kassapassa bhikkhave kulāni upasaṅkamato kulesu cittaṃ na sajjati na gayhati na bajjhati “labhantu lābhakāmā, puñṇakāmā karontu puñṇāni”ti. Yathāsakena lābhena attamano hoti sumano, evaṃ paresaṃ lābhena attamano hoti sumano.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhuno aparisuddhā dhammadesanā hoti, kathaṃrūpassa bhikkhuno parisuddhā dhammadesanā hotīti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃcitto paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “aho vata me dhammaṃ suṇeyyūṃ, sutvā ca pana dhammaṃ pasīdeyyūṃ, pasannā

ca me pasannākāraṃ kareyyun”ti. Evarūpassa kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno aparisuddhā dhammadesanā hoti.

Yo ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃcitto paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “svākkhāto Bhagavato dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti¹. Aho vata me dhammaṃ suṇeyyuraṃ, sutvā ca pana dhammaṃ ājāneyyuraṃ ājānitvā ca pana tathattāya paṭipajjeyyuraṃ”ti. Iti dhammasudhammataṃ paṭicca paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, kāruṇṇaṃ paṭicca anuddayaṃ² paṭicca anukampaṃ upādāya paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, evarūpassa kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno parisuddhā dhammadesanā hoti.

Kassapo bhikkhave evaṃcitto paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti. Aho vata me dhammaṃ suṇeyyuraṃ, sutvā ca pana dhammaṃ ājāneyyuraṃ, ājānitvā ca pana tathattāya paṭipajjeyyuraṃ”ti. Iti dhammasudhammataṃ paṭicca paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, kāruṇṇaṃ paṭicca anuddayaṃ paṭicca anukampaṃ upādāya paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Kassapena vā hi vo bhikkhave ovaḍissāmi yo vā panassa Kassapasadiso, ovaḍitehi ca pana vo tathattāya paṭipajjitabbanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Kulūpakasutta

147. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, kathaṃrūpo bhikkhu arahati kulūpako hotuṃ, kathaṃrūpo bhikkhu na arahati kulūpako hotunti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃcitto kulāni upasaṅkamati “dentuyeva me mā nādaṃsu, bahukaññeva me dentu mā thokaṃ, paṇītaññeva me dentu mā lūkhaṃ, sīghaññeva me dentu mā dandhaṃ, sakkaccaññeva me dentu mā asakkaccaṃ”ti. Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃcittassa kulāni upasaṅkamato na denti, tena bhikkhu sandīyati. So tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Thokaṃ denti no bahukaṃ -pa- lūkhaṃ denti no paṇītaṃ, dandhaṃ denti no sīghaṃ, tena bhikkhu sandīyati. So

1. Viññūhi (?)

2. Anudayaṃ (bahūsu) dvittakāraṇaṃ pana gavesitabbaṃ.

tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Asakkaccaṃ denti no sakkaccaṃ, tena bhikkhu sandīyati. So tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Evarūpo kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na arahati kulūpako hotuṃ.

Yo ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃcitto kulāni upasaṅkamati “taṃ kutettha labbhā parakulesu, dentuyeva me mā nādaṃsu, bahukaññeva me dentu mā thokaṃ, paṇitaññeva me dentu mā lūkhaṃ, sīghaññeva me dentu mā dandhaṃ, sakkaccaññeva me dentu mā asakkaccaṃ”ti. Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃcittassa kulāni upasaṅkamato na denti, tena bhikkhu na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Thokaṃ denti no bahukaṃ, tena bhikkhu na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Lūkhaṃ denti no paṇitaṃ, tena bhikkhu na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Dandhaṃ denti no sīghaṃ, tena bhikkhu na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Asakkaccaṃ denti no sakkaccaṃ, tena bhikkhu na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Evarūpo kho bhikkhave bhikkhu arahati kulūpako hotuṃ.

Kassapo bhikkhave evaṃcitto kulāni upasaṅkamati “taṃ kutettha labbhā parakulesu, dentuyeva me mā nādaṃsu, bahukaññeva me dentu mā thokaṃ, paṇitaññeva me dentu mā lūkhaṃ, sīghaññeva me dentu mā dandhaṃ, sakkaccaññeva me dentu mā asakkaccaṃ”ti. Tassa ce bhikkhave Kassapassa evaṃcittassa kulāni upasaṅkamato na denti, tena Kassapo na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Thokaṃ denti no bahukaṃ, tena Kassapo na sandīyati, so na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Lūkhaṃ denti no paṇitaṃ, tena Kassapo na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Dandhaṃ denti no sīghaṃ, tena Kassapo na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Asakkaccaṃ denti no sakkaccaṃ, tena Kassapo na sandīyati. So na tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Kassapena vā hi vo bhikkhave ovadissāmi yo vā panassa Kassapasadiso, ovaditehi ca pana vo tathattāya paṭipajjitabbanti. . Catuttham.

5. Jīṇṇasutta

148. Evaṃ me sutam—Rājagahe Veḷuvane. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “jīṇṇosi dāni tvaṃ Kassapa garukāni ca te imāni sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāni, tasmātiha tvaṃ Kassapa gahapatāni¹ ceva cīvarāni dhārehi, nimantanāni ca bhuñjāhi, mama ca santike viharāhi”ti.

Ahaṃ kho bhante dīgharattaṃ ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, paṃsukūliko ceva paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, tecīvariko ceva tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, appiccho ceva appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, santuṭṭho ceva santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, pavivitto ceva pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, asaṃsaṭṭho ceva asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī, āraddhavīriyo ceva vīriyārambhassa² ca vaṇṇavādīti.

Kim³ pana tvaṃ Kassapa atthavasam sampassamāno dīgharattaṃ ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva -pa- paṃsukūliko ceva. Tecīvariko ceva. Appiccho ceva. Santuṭṭho ceva. Pavivitto ceva. Asaṃsaṭṭho ceva. Āraddhavīriyo ceva vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādīti.

Dve khvāhaṃ bhante atthavase sampassamāno dīgharattaṃ ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva -pa- paṃsukūliko ceva. Tecīvariko ceva. Appiccho ceva. Santuṭṭho ceva. Pavivitto ceva. Asaṃsaṭṭho ceva. Āraddhavīriyo ceva vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī.

Attano ca diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ sampassamāno pacchimaṇca janataṃ anukampamāno appeva nāma pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjeyyūṃ⁴. Ye kira te ahesuṃ Buddhānubuddhasāvaka, te dīgharattaṃ ārañṇikā ceva ahesuṃ ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādino -pa- piṇḍapātikā ceva

1. Gahapatikāni (Sī)

3. Kaṃ (Ka)

2. Vīriyārabhassa (Ka)

4. Āpajjeyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

ahesuṃ -pa- paṃsukūlikā ceva ahesuṃ. Tecīvarikā ceva ahesuṃ. Appicchā ceva ahesuṃ. Santuṭṭhā ceva ahesuṃ. Pavivittā ceva ahesuṃ. Asaṃsaṭṭhā ceva ahesuṃ. Āraddhavīriyā ceva ahesuṃ vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādino”ti. Te tathattāya paṭipajjissanti, tesaṃ taṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Ime khvāhaṃ bhante dve atthavase sampassamāno dīgharattaṃ ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva -pa- paṃsukūliko ceva. Tecīvariko ceva. Appiccho ceva. Santuṭṭho ceva. Pavivitto ceva. Asaṃsaṭṭho ceva. Āraddhavīriyo ceva vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādīti.

Sādhū sādhū Kassapa, bahujanahitāya kira tvaṃ Kassapa paṭipanno bahujanasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ, tasmātiha tvaṃ Kassapa sāṇāni ceva paṃsukūlāni dhārehi nibbasanāni, piṇḍāya ca carāhi, arañṇe ca viharāhīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Ovādasutta

149. Rājagahe Veluvane. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “ovada Kassapa bhikkhū, karohi Kassapa bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ, ahaṃ vā Kassapa bhikkhū ovadeyyaṃ tvaṃ vā, ahaṃ vā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ kareyyaṃ tvaṃ vā”ti.

Dubbacā kho bhante etarahi bhikkhū, dovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgatā, akkhamā appadakkhiṇaggāhino anusāsaniṃ, idhāhaṃ bhante addasaṃ Bhaṇḍaṇca¹ nāma bhikkhuṃ Ānandassa saddhivihāriṃ Abhiḥjikaṇca² nāma bhikkhuṃ Anuruddhassa saddhivihāriṃ aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadante “chi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati, ko sundarataraṃ bhāsissati, ko cirataraṃ bhāsissatī”ti.

1. Bhaṇḍuṇca (Sī)

2. Ābhiñjikaṇca (Sī, Ka), ābhijjikaṇca (Syā, Kam)

Atha kho Bhagavā aññatarāṃ bhikkhūṃ āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Bhaṇḍaṇca bhikkhūṃ Ānandassa saddhivihāriṃ Abhijikaṇca bhikkhūṃ Anuruddhassa saddhivihāriṃ āmantehi ‘Satthā āyasmante āmantetī’ti”. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etadavoca “Satthā āyasmante āmantetī”ti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etadavoca “saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadatha ‘ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati, ko sundarataṃ bhāsissati, ko cirataṃ bhāsissati’ti”. Evaṃ bhante. Kiṃ nu kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha “etha tumhe bhikkhave aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadatha ‘ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati, ko sundarataṃ bhāsissati, ko cirataṃ bhāsissati’ti”. No heṭaṃ bhante. No ce kira me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha, atha kiñcaraṃhi tumhe moghapurisā kiṃjānantā kiṃpassantā evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadatha “ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati, ko sundarataṃ bhāsissati, ko cirataṃ bhāsissati”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “accayo no bhante accagamā yathābāle yathāmūlḥe yathā-akusale¹, ye mayaṃ evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadimha ‘ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati, ko sundarataṃ bhāsissati, ko cirataṃ bhāsissati’ti. Tesāṃ no bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭiggaṇhātu āyatiraṃ saṃvarāyā”ti.

Taggha tumhe bhikkhave accayo accagamā yathābāle yathāmūlḥe yathā-akusale, ye tumhe evaṃ svākkhāte dhammavinaye pabbajitā samānā aññamaññaṃ sutena accāvadittha “ehi bhikkhu, ko bahutaraṃ bhāsissati,

1. Yathā bāle yathā mūlḥe yathā akusale (I), yathābālaṃ yathāmūlhaṃ yathā-akusalaṃ (?)

ko sundarataraṃ bhāsissati, ko cirataraṃ bhāsissatī”ti. Yato ca kho tumhe bhikkhave accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarotha, taṃ vo mayam¹ paṭiggaṇhāma, vuddhi hesā bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye, yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatiṃ ca saṃvaram āpajjatīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiya-ovādasutta

150. Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane². Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “ovada Kassapa bhikkhū, karohi Kassapa bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ, ahaṃ vā Kassapa bhikkhū ovadeyyaṃ tvaṃ vā, ahaṃ vā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ kareyyaṃ tvaṃ vā”ti.

Dubbacā kho bhante etarahi bhikkhū dovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgatā akkhamā appadakkhiṇaggāhino anusāsaṇiṃ, yassa kassaci bhante saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu. Hirī³ natthi kusalesu dhammesu. Ottappaṃ natthi kusalesu dhammesu. Vīriyaṃ natthi kusalesu dhammesu. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati⁴, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

Seyyathāpi bhante kāḷapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena, hāyati maṇḍalena, hāyati ābhāya, hāyati ārohapariṇāhena. Evameva kho bhante yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu -pa-. Hirī natthi. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

“Assaddho purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Ahiriko purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Anottappī purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Kusīto purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Duppaṇño purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Kodhano

1. Mayam accayaṃ (Sī)

3. Hiri (sabbattha)

2. Sāvatti, tatra-etadavoca (Sī)

4. Āgacchanti (Sī)

purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Upanāhī purisapuggalo”ti bhante parihānametaṃ. “Na santi bhikkhū ovādakā”ti bhante parihānametaṃ.

Yassa kassaci bhante saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Hirī atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Ottappaṃ atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Vīriyaṃ atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

Seyyathāpi bhante juṇhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena, vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena, vaḍḍhati ābhāya, vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena. Evameva kho bhante yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Hirī atthi -pa-. Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

“Saddho purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Hirimā purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Ottappī purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Āraddhavīriyo purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Paññavā purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Akkodhano purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Anupanāhī purisapuggalo”ti bhante aparihānametaṃ. “Santi bhikkhū ovādakā”ti bhante aparihānametanti.

Sādhu sādhu Kassapa, yassa kassaci Kassapa saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu. Hirī natthi -pa-. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

Seyyathāpi Kassapa kālapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena -pa- hāyati ārohapariṇāhena. Evameva kho Kassapa yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu -pa-. Hirī natthi. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi. “Assaddho purisapuggalo”ti Kassapa

parihānametaṃ. Ahiriko -pa-. Anottappī. Kusīto. Duppañño. Kodhano. “Upanāhī purisapuggalo”ti Kassapa parihānametaṃ. “Na santi bhikkhū ovādakā”ti Kassapa parihānametaṃ.

Yassa kassaci Kassapa saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu -pa-. Hirī atthi. Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

Seyyathāpi Kassapa junhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena, vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena, vaḍḍhati ābhāya, vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena. Evameva kho Kassapa yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu. Hirī atthi. Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

“Saddho purisapuggalo”ti Kassapa aparihānametaṃ. Hirimā -pa-. Anottappī. Āraddhavīriyo. Paññavā. Akkodhano. “Anupanāhī purisapuggalo”ti Kassapa aparihānametaṃ. “Santi bhikkhū ovādakā”ti Kassapa aparihānametanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Tatiya-ovādasutta

151. Rājagahe Kalandakanivāpe¹. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “ovada Kassapa bhikkhū, karohi Kassapa bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ, ahaṃ vā Kassapa bhikkhū ovadeyyaṃ tvaṃ vā, ahaṃ vā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ kareyyaṃ tvaṃ vā”ti.

Dubbacā kho bhante etarahi bhikkhū dovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgatā akkhamā appadakkhiṇaggāhino anusāsaninti. Tathā hi pana Kassapa pubbe therā bhikkhū āraññikā ceva ahesuṃ āraññikattassa ca vaṇṇavādino, piṇḍapātikā ceva ahesuṃ piṇḍapātikattassa ca

1. Sāvatti, ārāme (Sī)

vaṇṇavādino, paṃsukūlikā ceva ahesuṃ paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādino, tecīvarikā ceva ahesuṃ tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādino, appicchā ceva ahesuṃ appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādino, santuṭṭhā ceva ahesuṃ santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādino, pavivittā ceva ahesuṃ pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādino, asaṃsaṭṭhā ceva ahesuṃ asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādino, āraddhavīriyā ceva ahesuṃ vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādino.

Tatra yo hoti bhikkhu ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, paṃsukūliko ceva paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, tecīvariko ceva tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, appiccho ceva appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, santuṭṭho ceva santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, pavivitto ceva pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, asaṃsaṭṭho ceva asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī, āraddhavīriyo ceva vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, taṃ therā bhikkhū āsanena nimantenti “ehi bhikkhu, ko nāmāyaṃ bhikkhu, bhaddako vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, sikkhākāmo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, ehi bhikkhu, idaṃ āsanam, nisīdāhī”ti.

Tatra Kassapa navānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “yo kira so hoti bhikkhu ārañṇiko ceva ārañṇikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, piṇḍapātiko ceva -pa-paṃsukūliko ceva. Tecīvariko ceva. Appiccho ceva. Santuṭṭho ceva. Pavivitto ceva. Asaṃsaṭṭho ceva. Āraddhavīriyo ceva vīriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, taṃ therā bhikkhū āsanena nimantenti ‘ehi bhikkhu, ko nāmāyaṃ bhikkhu, bhaddako vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, sikkhākāmo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, ehi bhikkhu, idaṃ āsanam, nisīdāhī’ti”. Te tathattāya paṭipajjanti, tesam taṃ hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Etarahi pana Kassapa therā bhikkhū na ceva ārañṇikā na ca ārañṇikattassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva piṇḍapātikā na ca piṇḍapātikattassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva paṃsukūlikā na ca paṃsukūlikattassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva tecīvarikā na ca tecīvarikattassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva appicchā na ca appicchatāya vaṇṇavādino, na ceva santuṭṭhā na ca santuṭṭhiyā vaṇṇavādino, na ceva pavivittā na ca pavivekassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva asaṃsaṭṭhā na ca asaṃsaggassa vaṇṇavādino, na ceva āraddhavīriyā na ca vīriyārambhassa vaṇṇavādino.

Tatra yo hoti bhikkhu ñāto yasassī lābhī cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsana-gilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, taṃ therā bhikkhū āsanena nimantenti “ehi bhikkhu, ko nāmāyaṃ bhikkhu, bhaddako vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, sabrahmacārikāmo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, ehi bhikkhu, idaṃ āsanaṃ, nisīdāhi”ti.

Tatra Kassapa navānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti “yo kira so hoti bhikkhu ñāto yasassī lābhī cīvara piṇḍapāta senāsana gilānappaccayabhesajja parikkhārānaṃ, taṃ therā bhikkhū āsanena nimantenti ‘ehi bhikkhu, ko nāmāyaṃ bhikkhu, bhaddako vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, sabrahmacārikāmo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, ehi bhikkhu, idaṃ āsanaṃ, nisīdāhi’ti”. Te tathattāya paṭipajjanti, tesāṃ taṃ hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. Yaṃ hi taṃ Kassapa sammā vadamāno vadeyya upaddutā brahmacārī brahmacārūpaddavena abhipatthanā¹ brahmacārī brahmacārī-abhipatthanenāti². Etarahi taṃ Kassapa sammā vadamāno vadeyya “upaddutā brahmacārī brahmacārūpaddavena abhipatthanā brahmacārī brahmacārī-abhipatthanenāti”ti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Jhānābhīññasutta

152. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati

1. Abhibhavanā (Sī)

2. Brahmacārī-abhibhavanenāti (Sī)

pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati sukhassa ca pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā -pa- ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati -pa- ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati -pa- nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave -pa- saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi anekavihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhomi, ekopi hutvā bahudhā homi, bahudhāpi hutvā eko homi, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭhaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchāmi seyyathāpi ākāse, pathaviyāpi ummujjanimumujjaṃ karomi seyyathāpi udaye, udaye pi abhijjamāne gacchāmi seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamāmi seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve paṇinā parimasāmi parimajjāmi, yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattemi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati anekavihitāṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti -pa- yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāmi dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati dibbāya sotadhātuyā -pa- dūre santike ca.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ -pa- vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ. Samohaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ. Saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ. Mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ. Amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ. Sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ. Anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ. Samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ. Asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ. Avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “avimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti -pa- avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “avimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe “amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī

evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

Ahaṃ bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti. . Navamaṇi.

10. Upassayasutta

153. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya

yenāyasmā Mahākassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavoca “āyāma bhante Kassapa yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkamissāmā”ti. Gaccha tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda bahukicco tvaṃ bahukaraṇīyoti. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavoca “āyāma bhante Kassapa yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkamissāmā”ti. Gaccha tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda bahukicco tvaṃ bahukaraṇīyoti. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavoca “āyāma bhante Kassapa yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkamissāmā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya āyasmataṃ Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena aññataro bhikkhunupassayo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā Mahākassapo tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Mahākassapo dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho Thullatissā bhikkhunī anattamanā anattamanavācaṃ nicchāresi “kiṃ pana ayyo Mahākassapo ayyassa Ānandassa Vedehamunino sammukhā dhammaṃ bhāsitaḥḥaṃ maññati. Seyyathāpi nāma sūcivāṇijako sūcikārassa santike sūciṃ vikketaḥḥaṃ maññeyya. Evameva ayyo Mahākassapo ayyassa Ānandassa Vedehamunino sammukhā dhammaṃ bhāsitaḥḥaṃ maññatī”ti.

Assosi kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Thullatissāya bhikkhuniyā imam vācaṃ bhāsamānāya. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Ānanda ahaṃ sūcivāṇijako tvaṃ sūcikāro, udāhu ahaṃ sūcikāro tvaṃ sūcivāṇijako”ti.

Khama bhante Kassapa, bālo mātugāmoti. Āgameti tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda, mā te saṃgho uttari upaparikkhi.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda, api nu tvaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā bhikkhusaṃghe upanīto “ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Ānandopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī”ti. No hetarā bhante.

Ahaṃ kho āvuso Bhagavato sammukhā bhikkhusaṃghe upanīto “ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhāmi vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave yāvade ākaṅkhati vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi -pa- paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī”ti -pa-. (Navannaṃ anupubbavīhārasamāpattīnaṃ pañcannaṃ abhiññānaṃ evaṃ vitthāro vedītabbo.)

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda, api nu tvaṃ Bhagavato sammukhā bhikkhusaṃghe upanīto “ahaṃ bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Ānandopi bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. No hetarā bhante.

Ahaṃ kho āvuso Bhagavato sammukhā bhikkhusaṃghe upanīto “ahaṃ bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Kassapopi bhikkhave āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti.

Sattarātanaṃ vā āvuso nāgaṃ adḍhaṭṭhamarātanaṃ vā tālapattikāya chādetabbaṃ maññeyya, yo me cha abhiññā chādetabbaṃ maññeyyāti.

Cavittā ca pana Thullatissā bhikkhunī brahmacariyamhāti. .
Dasamaṃ.

11. Cīvarasutta

154. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Ānando Dakkhiṇagirismiṃ cārikaṃ carati mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Ānandassa tiṃsamattā saddhivihārino bhikkhū sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyavattā bhavanti yebhuyyena kumārabhūtā. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Dakkhiṇagirismiṃ yathābhirantaṃ cārikaṃ caritvā yena Rājagahaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ Kalandakanivāpo yenāyasmā Mahākassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo etadavoca “kati nu kho āvuso Ānanda atthavase paṭicca Bhagavatā kulesu tikabhōjanaṃ paññattan”ti.

Tayo kho bhante Kassapa atthavase paṭicca Bhagavatā kulesu tikabhōjanaṃ paññattaṃ. Dummaṅkūnaṃ puggalānaṃ niggahāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihārāya, mā pāpicchā pakkhaṃ nissāya saṃghaṃ bhindeyyum¹, kulānuddayatāya ca. Ime kho bhante Kassapa tayo atthavase paṭicca Bhagavatā kulesu tikabhōjanaṃ paññattanti.

Atha kiñcarahi tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda imehi navehi bhikkhūhi indriyesu aguttadvārehi bhojane amattaññūhi jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttehi saddhiṃ cārikaṃ carasi, sassaghātaṃ maññe carasi, kulūpaghātaṃ maññe carasi, olujjati² kho te āvuso Ānanda parisā, palujjanti kho te āvuso navappāyā. Na vāyaṃ kumārako mattamaññāsīti.

Api me bhante Kassapa sirasmim palitāni jātāni, atha ca pana mayaṃ ajjāpi āyasmato Mahākassapassa kumārakavādā na muccāmāti. Tathā hi pana tvaṃ āvuso Ānanda imehi navehi bhikkhūhi indriyesu aguttadvārehi bhojane amattaññūhi jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttehi saddhiṃ cārikaṃ carasi, sassaghātaṃ maññe carasi, kulūpaghātaṃ maññe carasi,

1. Vi 4 Saṃghabhedakakkhandhake Vajirabuddhiyaṃ aññathā sambandho dassito.

2. Ullujjati (Sī, Aṭṭhakathāsu ca)

olujjati kho te āvuso Ānanda parisā, palujjanti kho te āvuso¹ navappāyā, na vāyaṃ kumārako mattamaññāsīti.

Assosi kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī “ayyena kira Mahākassapena ayyo Ānando Vedehamuni kumārakavādena apasādito”ti.

Atha kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī anattamanā anattamanavācamā nicchāresi “kiṃ pana ayyo Mahākassapo aññatitthiyapubbo samāno ayyaṃ Ānandaṃ vedehimuniṃ kumārakavādena apasādetabbaṃ maññati”ti. Assosi kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā imaṃ vācamā bhāsamānāya.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca— tagghāvuso Ānanda Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā, yatvāhaṃ āvuso kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, nābhijānāmi aññaṃ Satthāraṃ uddisitā² aññatra tena Bhagavatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena. Pubbe me āvuso agārikabhūtassa sato etadahosi “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho³ abbhokāso pabbajjā. Nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhiṭaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena paṭapilotikānaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ kāretvā⁴ ye loke arahanto, te uddissa kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajiṃ.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno addhānamaggappaṭipanno addasaṃ Bhagavantaṃ antarā ca Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Nāḷandaṃ bahuputte cetiye nisinnaṃ, disvāna me etadahosi “Satthārañca vatāhaṃ passeyyaṃ Bhagavantameva passeyyaṃ, Sugatañca vatāhaṃ passeyyaṃ Bhagavantameva passeyyaṃ, Sammāsambuddhañca vatāhaṃ passeyyaṃ Bhagavantameva passeyyaṃ”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso tattheva Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ “Satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvakohamasmi, Satthā me bhante Bhagavā,

1. Palujjati kho te āvuso Ānanda parisā (Ka-Sī)

3. Rajopatho (Sī)

2. Uddisituṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

4. Karitvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

sāvako hamasmī”ti. Evaṃ vutte maṃ āvuso Bhagavā etadavoca “yo kho Kassapa evaṃ sabbacetasā samannāgataṃ sāvakaṃ ajānaññeva vadeyya ‘jānāmī’ti, apassaññeva vadeyya ‘passāmī’ti, muddhāpi tassa vipateyya. Ahaṃ kho pana Kassapa jānaññeva vadāmi ‘jānāmī’ti, passaññeva vadāmi ‘passāmī’ti”.

Tasmātiha te Kassapa evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “tibbaṃ me hirottappaṃ, paccupaṭṭhitaṃ bhavissati thesesu navesu majjhimesū”ti, evaṃ hi te Kassapa sikkhitabbaṃ.

Tasmātiha te Kassapa evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “yaṃ kiñci dhammaṃ suṇissāmi kusalūpasamhitaṃ, sabbam taṃ aṭṭhiṃ katvā manasi karitvā sabbacetasā samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇissāmī”ti, evaṃ hi te Kassapa sikkhitabbaṃ.

Tasmātiha te Kassapa evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “sātasahagatā ca me kāyagatāsati na vijahissatī”ti, evaṃ hi te Kassapa sikkhitabbanti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iminā ovādena ovaditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi, sattāhameva khvāhaṃ āvuso saraṇo¹ raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjīm aṭṭhamiyā aññā udapādi.

Atha kho āvuso Bhagavā maggā okkamma yena aññataraṃ rukkhamūlaṃ tenupasaṅkami, atha khvāhaṃ āvuso paṭapilotikānaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ catugguṇaṃ paññāpetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ “idha bhante Bhagavā nisīdatu, yaṃ mama dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Nisīdi kho āvuso Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā etadavoca “mudukā kho tyāyaṃ Kassapa paṭapilotikānaṃ saṅghāṭī”ti. Paṭiggaṇhātu me bhante Bhagavā paṭapilotikānaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Dhāressasi pana me tvaṃ Kassapa sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanānīti. Dhāressāmahaṃ bhante Bhagavato sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanānīti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso paṭapilotikānaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ Bhagavato pādāsīm, ahaṃ pana Bhagavato sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāni paṭipajjīm.

Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Bhagavato putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajo dhammanimmitto dhammadāyādo,

paṭiggahitāni¹ sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāni”ti. Mamaṃ taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Bhagavato putto oraso mukhato jāto dhammajo dhammanimmitto dhammadāyādo, paṭiggahitāni sāṇāni paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāni”ti.

Ahaṃ kho āvuso yāvade ākaṅkhāmi vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi, ahaṃ kho āvuso yāvade ākaṅkhāmi -pa-. (Navannaṃ anupubbavihārasamāpattīnaṃ pañcannaṃ abhiññānaṃ evaṃ vitthāro veditabbo.)

Ahaṃ kho āvuso āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi, sattaratanaṃ vā āvuso nāgaṃ adḍhaṭṭhamaratanaṃ vā tālapattikāya chādetabbaṃ maññeyya, yo me cha abhiññā chādetabbaṃ maññeyyāti.

Cavitttha ca pana Thullanandā bhikkhunī brahmacariyamhāti. .
Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Paraṃmaraṇasutta

155. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Mahākassapo āyasmā ca Sāriputto Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahākassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā āyasmataṃ Mahākassapena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Kassapa hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā “hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ panāvuso na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho āvuso abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ nu kho āvuso hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā “hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ panāvuso neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho āvuso abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “neva hoti na na hoti

Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kasmā cetāṃ āvuso abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Na hetāṃ āvuso atthasaṃhitaṃ nāḍibrahmacariyakāṃ na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati, tasmā taṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti.

Atha kiñcarahāvuso byākataṃ Bhagavatāti. “Idaṃ dukkhan”ti kho āvuso byākataṃ Bhagavatā, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti byākataṃ Bhagavatā, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti byākataṃ Bhagavatā, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti byākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Kasmā cetāṃ āvuso byākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Etaṃ hi āvuso atthasaṃhitaṃ etaṃ āḍibrahmacariyakāṃ etaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, tasmā taṃ byākataṃ Bhagavatāti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Saddhammappatirūpakasutta

156. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena pubbe appatarāni ceva sikkhāpadāni ahesuṃ, bahutarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahimsu. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yenetarahi bahutarāni ceva sikkhāpadāni appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahanti”ti. Evañcetāṃ Kassapa hoti sattesu hāyamānesu saddhamme antaradhāyamāne bahutarāni ceva sikkhāpadāni honti, appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṇṭhahanti. Na tāva Kassapa saddhammassa antaradhānaṃ hoti, yāva na saddhammappatirūpakāṃ loke uppajjati. Yato ca kho Kassapa saddhammappatirūpakāṃ loke uppajjati, atha saddhammassa antaradhānaṃ hoti.

Seyyathāpi Kassapa na tāva jātarūpassa antaradhānaṃ hoti, yāva na jātarūpappatirūpakāṃ loke uppajjati. Yato ca kho Kassapa jātarūpappatirūpakāṃ loke uppajjati, atha jātarūpassa antaradhānaṃ hoti. Evameva kho Kassapa na tāva saddhammassa antaradhānaṃ hoti,

yāva na saddhammappatirūpakaṃ loke uppajjati. Yato ca kho Kassapa saddhammappatirūpakaṃ loke uppajjati, atha saddhammassa antaradhānaṃ hoti.

Na kho Kassapa pathavīdhātu saddhammaṃ antaradhāpeti, na āpodhātu saddhammaṃ antaradhāpeti, na tejodhātu saddhammaṃ antaradhāpeti, na vāyodhātu saddhammaṃ antaradhāpeti, atha kho idheva te uppajjanti moghapurisā, ye imaṃ saddhammaṃ antaradhāpentī. Seyyathāpi Kassapa nāvā ādikeneva opilavati, na kho Kassapa evaṃ saddhammassa antaradhānaṃ hoti.

Pañca khome Kassapa okkamaniyā dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti. Katame pañca, idha Kassapa bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo Satthari agāravā viharanti appatissā, dhamme agāravā viharanti appatissā, saṃghe agāravā viharanti appatissā, sikkhāya agāravā viharanti appatissā, samādhismiṃ agāravā viharanti appatissā. Ime kho Kassapa pañca okkamaniyā dhammā saddhammassa sammosāya antaradhānāya saṃvattanti.

Pañca khome Kassapa dhammā saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattanti. Katame pañca, idha Kassapa bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo Satthari sagāravā viharanti sappatissā, dhamme sagāravā viharanti sappatissā, saṃghe sagāravā viharanti sappatissā, sikkhāya sagāravā viharanti sappatissā, samādhismiṃ sagāravā viharanti sappatissā. Ime kho Kassapa pañca dhammā saddhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya anantaradhānāya saṃvattantīti. . Terasamaṃ.

Kassapasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Santutthaṃca Anottappī, Candūpamaṃ Kulūpakaṃ.

Jiṇṇaṃ tayo ca Ovādā, Jhānābhiññā Upassayaṃ.

Cīvaraṃ Paraṃmaraṇaṃ, Saddhammappatirūpakanti.

6. Lābhasakkārasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Dāruṇasutta

157. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pajahissāma, na ca no uppanno lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Baḷisasutta

158. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave bālīsiko āmisagataṃ bālisaṃ gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipeyya, tamenam aññataro āmisacakkhu maccho gileyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave maccho gilabaḷiso bālīkassa anayaṃ āpanno byasanaṃ āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo bālīkassa.

“Bālīsiko”ti kho bhikkhave mārassetam pāpimato adhivacanaṃ. “Baḷisan”ti kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasilokassetam adhivacanaṃ. Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ assādeti nikāmeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu gilabaḷiso mārassa anayaṃ āpanno byasanaṃ āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho

bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pajahissāma, na ca no uppanno lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dutiyam.

3. Kummasutta

159. Sāvattthiyam viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave aññatarasmiṃ udakarahade mahākummakulaṃ ciranivāsi ahosi. Atha kho bhikkhave aññataro kummo aññataraṃ kummaṃ etadavoca “mā kho tvaṃ tāta kumma etaṃ padesaṃ agamāsi”ti. Agamāsi kho bhikkhave so kummo taṃ padesaṃ, tamenam luddo papatāya vijjihi. Atha kho bhikkhave so kummo yena so kummo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho bhikkhave so kummo taṃ kummaṃ dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna taṃ kummaṃ etadavoca “kacci tvaṃ tāta kumma na taṃ padesaṃ agamāsi”ti. Agamāsiṃ khvāhaṃ tāta kumma taṃ padesanti. Kacci panāsi tāta kumma akkhato anupahatoti. Akkhato khomhi tāta kumma anupahato, atthi ca me idaṃ suttakaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhanti. Tagghasi tāta kumma khato taggha upahato, etena hi te tāta kumma suttakena pitaro ca pitāmahā ca anayaṃ āpannā byāsaṇaṃ āpannā, gaccha dāni tvaṃ tāta kumma, na dāni tvaṃ amhākanti.

“Luddo”ti kho bhikkhave mārassetam pāpimato adhivacanaṃ.
 “Papatā”ti kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasilokassetam adhivacanaṃ.
 “Suttakan”ti kho bhikkhave nandīrāgassetam adhivacanaṃ. Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ assādeti nikāmeti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu giddho papatāya¹ anayaṃ āpanno byasaṇaṃ āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Tatiyam.

1. Bhikkhu papatāya (Syā, Kam), bhikkhu viddho papatāya (?)

4. Dīghalomikasutta

160. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dīghalomikā eḷakā kaṇṭakagahanam paviseyya. Sā tatra tatra sajjeyya, tatra tatra gayheyya¹, tatra tatra bajjheyya, tatra tatra anayabyasanam āpajjeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati. So tatra tatra sajjati, tatra tatra gayhati, tatra tatra bajjhati, tatra tatra anayabyasanam āpajjati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Catuttham.

5. Mīḷhakasutta

161. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mīḷhakā gūthādī gūthapūrā puṇṇā gūthassa, purato cassa mahāgūthapuṇṇjo, sā tena aññā mīḷhakā atimaññeyya “ahamhi gūthādī gūthapūrā puṇṇā gūthassa, purato ca myāyam mahāgūthapuṇṇjo”ti. Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati. So tattha bhuttāvī ca hoti yāvadattho, nimantito ca svātanāya, piṇḍapāto cassa pūro, so ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhugañassa majjhe vikatthati “bhuttāvī camhi yāvadattho, nimantito camhi svātanāya, piṇḍapāto ca myāyam pūro, lābhī camhi cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam, ime panaññe bhikkhū appapuññā appesakkhā na lābhino cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam”ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto aññe pesale bhikkhū atimaññati, tam hi tassa bhikkhave moghapurisassa hoti dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāya. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Pañcamam.

1. Gaccheyya (Sī), gaṇheyya (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

6. Asanisutta

162. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya.¹ Kaṃ bhikkhave asanivicakkaṃ āgacchatu¹, sekhaṃ² appattamānaṃ lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇātu³.

“Asanivicakkaṃ”ti kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasilokassetam adhivacanaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Diddhasutta

163. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Kaṃ bhikkhave diddhagatena visallena sallena⁴ vijjhatu, sekhaṃ⁵ appattamānaṃ lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇātu³.

“Sallan”ti kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasilokassetam adhivacanaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Siṅgālasutta

164. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Assuttha no tumhe bhikkhave rattiyaṃ

1-1. Upari tatiyavagge tatiyacatutthasuttesu “mā ca kho tvaṃ tātā sekhaṃ ... anupāpuṇātū”ti āgataṃ. Tena nayena idhāpi attho gahetabbo. Ettha hi kiṃsaddena paṭikkhepatthopi sakkā ñātum, yathā “sayāṃ abhiññāya kamuddiseyyan”ti. Tasmā kaṃ ... āgacchatūti ettha kamapi ... mā āgacchatūti ca, kaṃ sekhaṃ ... anupāpuṇātūti ettha kamapi sekhaṃ ... mā pāpuṇātūti ca attho veditabbo. Aṭṭhakathāṭīkāsu ca ayamevattho ñāpito.

2. Asanivicakkaṃ, taṃ sekhaṃ (I, Ka), asanivicakkaṃ, sekhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), asanivicakkaṃ āgacchatu, kaṃ sekhaṃ (?)

3. Anupāpuṇāti (I, Ka)

4. Diṭṭhigatena visallena (Ka-Sī), diṭṭhigatena sallena (Syā, Kaṃ), diṭṭhigatena visallena sallena (Ka), diṭṭhagatena visallena sallena (I)

5. Vijjhatu, taṃ sekhaṃ (Sī), vijjhati, taṃ sekhaṃ (I, Ka)

paccūsasamayam jarasiṅgālassa¹ vassamānassāti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave jarasiṅgālo ukkaṇḍakena² nāma rogajātena phuṭṭho neva bilagato ramati, na rukkhāmūlagato ramati, na ajjhokāsagato ramati. Yena yena gacchati, yattha yattha tiṭṭhati, yattha yattha nisīdati, yattha yattha nipajjati, tattha tattha anayabyasanam āpajjati. Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto neva suññāgāragato ramati, na rukkhāmūlagato ramati, na ajjhokāsagato ramati. Yena yena gacchati, yattha yattha tiṭṭhati, yattha yattha nisīdati, yattha yattha nipajjati, tattha tattha anayabyasanam āpajjati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Verambhasutta

165. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Upari bhikkhave ākāse verambhā³ nāma vātā vāyanti. Tattha yo pakkhī gacchati, tamenam verambhā vātā khipanti, tassa verambhavātakkhittassa aññeneva pādā gacchanti, aññena pakkhā gacchanti, aññena sīsam gacchati, aññena kāyo gacchati. Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati, arakkhiteneva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya arakkhitena cittaṇa anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi, so tattha passati mātugāmaṃ dunnivattham vā duppārutam vā. Tassa mātugāmaṃ disvā dunnivattham vā duppārutam vā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti, so rāganuddhamsitena cittaṇa sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati. Tassa aññe cīvaram haranti, aññe pattam haranti, aññe nisīdanam haranti, aññe sūcigharam haranti verambhavātakkhittasseva sakuṇassa. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Navamam.

1. Siṅgālassa (Ka), jarasiṅgālassa (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Ukkaṇḍakena (Sī), ukkaṇṇakena (Syā, Kam, I)

3. Verambā (Sī, I)

10. Sagāthakasutta

166. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ passāmi sakkārena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. Idha panāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ passāmi asakkārena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. Idha panāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ passāmi sakkārena ca asakkārena ca tadubhayena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Yassa sakkariyamānassa, asakkārena cūbhayaṃ.

Samādhi na vikampati, appamāṇavihārino¹.

Taṃ jhāyinaṃ sātatakaṃ, sukhumaṃdiṭṭhivipassakaṃ.

Upādānakkhayārāmaṃ, āhu sappuriso itī”ti.

Dasamaṃ.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dāruṇo Baḷisaṃ Kummaṃ, Dīghalomi ca Mīḷhakaṃ.

Asani Diddhaṃ Siṅgālaṃ, Verambhena Sagāthakanti.

1. Appamāḍavihārino (I, Ka) appamāṇoti hettha phalasamādhi, na sati.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Suvaṇṇapātisutta

167. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-adhigamāya. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “na cāyamāyasmā suvaṇṇapātiyāpi rūpiyacuṇṇaparipūrāya hetu sampajānamusā bhāseyyā”ti, tamenāṃ passāmi aparena samayena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsantaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Rūpiyapātisutta

168. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “na cāyamāyasmā rūpiyapātiyāpi suvaṇṇacuṇṇaparipūrāya hetu sampajānamusā bhāseyyā”ti, tamenāṃ passāmi aparena samayena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ, sampajānamusā bhāsantaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3-10. Suvaṇṇanikkhasuttādi-aṭṭhaka

169. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “na cāyamāyasmā suvaṇṇanikkhasāpi hetu -pa- suvaṇṇanikkhasatassāpi hetu. Siṅgīnikkhasāpi hetu. Siṅgīnikkhasatassāpi hetu. Pathaviyāpi jātārūpaparipūrāya hetu. Āmisakiñcikkhahetupi. Jīvitahetupi. Janapadakalyāṇiyāpi hetu sampajānamusā bhāseyyā”ti, tamenāṃ passāmi aparena samayena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsantaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dasamāṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Pāti dve Suvanṇā ca, Siṅgīhi apare duve.
Pathavī Kiñcikkhajīvitāṃ, Janapadakalyāṇiyā dasāti.

3. Tatiyavagga**1. Mātugāmasutta**

170. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Na tassa bhikkhave mātugāmo eko ekassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yassa lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Kalyāṇīsutta

171. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Na tassa bhikkhave janapadakalyāṇī ekā ekassa cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yassa lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Ekaputtakasutta

172. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Saddhā bhikkhave upāsikā ekaputtakaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ evaṃ sammā āyācamānā āyāceyya “tādiso tāta bhavāhi, yādiso Citto ca gahapati Hatthako ca Ālavako”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvakānaṃ upāsakānaṃ, yadidaṃ Citto ca gahapati Hatthako ca Ālavako. Sace kho tvaṃ tāta agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajasi, tādiso tāta bhavāhi, yādisā Sāriputtamoggallānāti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ, yadidaṃ

Sāriputtamoggallānā. Mā ca kho tvaṃ tāta sekhaṃ appattamānasam
lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇātūti. Tañce bhikkhave bhikkhum sekhaṃ
appattamānasam lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇāti, so tassa hoti antarāyāya.
Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo
bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ekadhītusutta

173. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-.
Saddhā bhikkhave upāsikā ekaṃ dhītaraṃ piyaṃ manāparaṃ evaṃ sammā
āyācamānā āyāceyya “tādisā ayye bhavāhi, yādisā Khujjuttarā ca upāsikā
Veḷukaṇḍakiyā¹ ca Nandamātā”ti. Esā bhikkhave tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama
sāvikānaṃ upāsikānaṃ, yadidaṃ Khujjuttarā ca upāsikā Veḷukaṇḍakiyā ca
Nandamātā. Sace kho tvaṃ ayye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajasi, tādisā
ayye bhavāhi, yādisā Khemā ca bhikkhunī Uppalavaṇṇā cāti. Esā bhikkhave
tulā etaṃ pamāṇaṃ mama sāvikānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ, yadidaṃ Khemā ca
bhikkhunī Uppalavaṇṇā ca. Mā ca kho tvaṃ ayye sekhaṃ appattamānasam
lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇātūti. Tañce bhikkhave bhikkhunim sekhaṃ
appattamānasam lābhasakkārasiloko anupāpuṇāti, so tassā hoti antarāyāya.
Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo
bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Samaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

174. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā
vā lābhasakkārasilokassa assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ
nappajānanti. Na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā
samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca pana te āyasmantā
sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā
brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokassa assādaṇca

1. Veḷukaṇḍakī (Sī, Chakkaṅguttarepi)

ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te ca kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmaññatthaṇca brahmaññatthaṇca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

175. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokassa samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti -pa- pajānanti -pa- sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Tatiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

176. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, lābhasakkārasilokasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, lābhasakkārasilokanirodham nappajānanti, lābhasakkārasilokanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti -pa- pajānanti -pa- sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Chavisutta

177. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasiloko bhikkhave chaviṃ chindati, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindati, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindati, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindati, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindati, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Rajjusutta

178. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasiloko bhikkhave chaviṃ chindati, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindati, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindati, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindati, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindati, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave balavā puriso daḥhāya vāḷarajjuyā jaṅghaṃ veṭhetvā ghaṃseyya. Sā chaviṃ chindeyya, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindeyya, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindeyya, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindeyya, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindeyya, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ āhacca tiṭṭheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko chaviṃ chindati, chaviṃ chetvā cammaṃ chindati, cammaṃ chetvā maṃsaṃ chindati, maṃsaṃ chetvā nhāruṃ chindati, nhāruṃ chetvā aṭṭhiṃ chindati, aṭṭhiṃ chetvā aṭṭhimiñjaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Bhikkhusutta

179. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Yopi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo, tassapāham lābhasakkārasiloko antarāyāya vadāmīti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “kissa pana bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno lābhasakkārasiloko antarāyāya”ti. Yā hissa sā Ānanda akuppā cetovimutti, nāham tassā lābhasakkārasilokam antarāyāya vadāmi. Ye ca khvassa Ānanda appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārā adhigatā, tesāhamassa lābhasakkārasilokam antarāyāya vadāmi. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho Ānanda lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Tasmātiḥānanda evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannam lābhasakkārasilokam pajahissāma, na ca no uppanno lābhasakkārasiloko Cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Evaṃ hi vo Ānanda sikkhitabbanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Tatiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānam

Mātugāmo ca Kalyāṇī, Putto ca Ekadhītu ca.
Samaṇabrāhmaṇā tīṇi, Chavi Rajju ca Bhikkhunāti.

4. Catutthavagga

1. Bhindisutta

180. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūto pariyādiṇṇacitto bhikkhave Devadatto saṃghaṃ bhindi. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa- sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Kusalamūlasutta

181. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtassa pariyādiṇṇacittassa bhikkhave Devadattassa kusalamūlaṃ samucchedamagamā. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa- sikkhitabbanti. Dutiyam.

3. Kusalahammasutta

182. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtassa pariyādiṇṇacittassa bhikkhave Devadattassa kusalo dhammo samucchedamagamā. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa- sikkhitabbanti. . Tatiyam.

4. Sukkadhammasutta

183. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko, lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtassa pariyādiṇṇacittassa bhikkhave Devadattassa sukko dhammo samucchedamagamā. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa- sikkhitabbanti. . Catuttham.

5. Acirapakkantasutta

184. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharatī Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Tatra kho Bhagavā Devadattaṃ ārabha bhikkhū

āmantesi “attavadhāya bhikkhave Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kadalī attavadhāya phalaṃ deti, parābhavāya phalaṃ deti. Evameva kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave veḷu attavadhāya phalaṃ deti, parābhavāya phalaṃ deti. Evameva kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave naḷo attavadhāya phalaṃ deti, parābhavāya phalaṃ deti. Evameva kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave assatarī attavadhāya gabbhaṃ gaṇhāti, parābhavāya gabbhaṃ gaṇhāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave attavadhāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi, parābhavāya Devadattassa lābhasakkārasiloko udapādi. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabban”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti, phalaṃ veḷuṃ phalaṃ naḷaṃ.
Sakkāro kāpurisaṃ hanti, gabbho assatarīṃ yathā”ti.

Pañcamaṃ.

6. Pañcarathasatasutta

185. Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Devadattassa Ajātasattukumāro pañcahi rathasatehi sāyaṃ

pātaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ gacchati, pañca ca thālipākasatāni bhattābhīhāro abhihariyati. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “Devadattassa bhante Ajātasattukumāro pañcahi rathasatehi sāyaṃ pātaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ gacchati, pañca ca thālipākasatāni bhattābhīhāro abhihariyatī”ti. Mā bhikkhave Devadattassa lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pihayittha, yāvakīvañca bhikkhave Devadattassa Ajātasattukumāro pañcahi rathasatehi sāyaṃ pātaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ gamissati, pañca ca thālipākasatāni bhattābhīhāro āhariyissati. Hāniyeva bhikkhave Devadattassa pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no vuḍḍhi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave caṇḍassa kukkurassa nāsāya pittaṃ bhindeyyum, evaṃ hi so bhikkhave kukkuro bhiyyoso mattāya caṇḍataro assa. Evameva bhikkhave yāvakīvañca Devadattassa Ajātasattukumāro pañcahi rathasatehi sāyaṃ pātaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ gamissati, pañca ca thālipākasatāni bhattābhīhāro āhariyissati. Hāniyeva bhikkhave Devadattassa pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no vuḍḍhi. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko -pa-. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mātusutta

186. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “na cāyamāyasmā mātupi hetu sampajānamusā bhāseyyā”ti, tamenam passāmi aparena samayena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsantaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya, tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pajahissāma, na ca no uppanno lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8-13. Pitusuttādichakka

187. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Dāruṇo bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “na cāyamāyasmā pitupi hetu -pa-. (Vitthāretabbaṃ.) Bhātupi hetu. Bhaginiyāpi hetu. Puttassapi hetu. Dhītuyāpi hetu. Pajāpatiyāpi hetu sampajānamusā bhāseyyā”ti, tamenāṃ passāmi aparena samayena lābhasakkārasilokena abhibhūtaṃ pariyādiṇṇacittaṃ sampajānamusā bhāsantaṃ. Evaṃ dāruṇo kho bhikkhave lābhasakkārasiloko kaṭuko pharuso antarāyiko anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ pajahissāma, na ca no uppanno lābhasakkārasiloko cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. Terasamaṃ.

Catuttho vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Bhindi Mūlaṃ duve Dhammā, Pakkantaṃ Ratha Mātari.
Pitā Bhātā ca Bhagini, Putto Dhītā Pajāpatīti.

Lābhasakkārasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

7. Rāhulasamyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Cakkhusutta

188. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

Tam kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhum niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante.

Sotaṃ niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante -pa-. Ghānam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Kāyo nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante.

Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati -pa-. Sotasmpimpi nibbindati. Ghānasmpimpi nibbindati. Jivhāyapi nibbindati. Kāyasmimpi nibbindati. Manasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. (Etena peyyālena dasa suttantā kātabbā.) . Paṭhamam.

2. Rūpasutta

189. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako rūpesupī nibbindatī. Saddesupī nibbindatī. Gandhesupī nibbindatī. Rasesupī nibbindatī. Phoṭṭhabbesupī nibbindatī. Dhammesupī nibbindatī, nibbindaṃ virajjati -pa- pajānātīti. Dutiyāṃ.

3. Viññāṇasutta

190. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Sotaviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Ghānaviññāṇaṃ. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ. Kāyaviññāṇaṃ. Manoviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhuviññāṇasmimpī nibbindatī -pa-. Sotaviññāṇasmimpī nibbindatī. Ghānaviññāṇasmimpī nibbindatī. Jivhāviññāṇasmimpī nibbindatī. Kāyaviññāṇasmimpī nibbindatī. Manoviññāṇasmimpī nibbindatī, nibbindaṃ virajjati -pa- pajānātīti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Samphassasutta

191. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhusamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Sotasamphasso -pa-. Ghānasamphasso. Jivhāsamphasso. Kāyasamphasso. Manosamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusamphassasmimpī nibbindatī -pa-. Sotasamphassasmimpī nibbindatī. Ghānasamphassasmimpī nibbindatī. Jivhāsamphassasmimpī nibbindatī. Kāyasamphassasmimpī nibbindatī. Manosamphassasmimpī nibbindatī. Nibbindaṃ virajjati -pa- pajānātīti. . Catutthāṃ.

5. Vedanāsutta

192. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Sotasamphassajā vedanā -pa-. Ghānasamphassajā vedanā. Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā. Kāyasamphassajā vedanā. Manosamphassajā vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti.

Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāyapi nibbindati -pa-. Sota. Ghāna. Jivhā. Kāya. Manosamphassajāya vedanāyapi nibbindati -pa- pajānātīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Saññāsutta

193. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpasaññā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Saddasaññā -pa-. Gandhasaññā. Rasasaññā. Phoṭṭhabbasaññā. Dhammasaññā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasaññāyapi nibbindati -pa-. Saddasaññāyapi nibbindati. Gandhasaññāyapi nibbindati. Rasasaññāyapi nibbindati. Phoṭṭhabbasaññāyapi nibbindati. Dhammasaññāyapi nibbindati -pa- pajānātīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Sañcetanāsutta

194. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpasañcetanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Saddasañcetanā -pa-. Gandhasañcetanā. Rasasañcetanā. Phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā. Dhammasañcetanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasañcetanāyapi nibbindati -pa-. Saddasañcetanāyapi nibbindati. Gandhasañcetanāyapi nibbindati. Rasasañcetanāyapi nibbindati. Phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāyapi nibbindati. Dhammasañcetanāyapi nibbindati -pa- pajānātīti. . Sattamam.

8. Taṇhāsutta

195. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpatañhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Saddatañhā -pa-. Gandhatañhā. Rasatañhā. Phoṭṭhabbatāñhā. Dhammatañhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako rūpatañhāyapi nibbindati -pa-. Saddatañhāyapi nibbindati. Gandhatañhāyapi nibbindati. Rasatañhāyapi nibbindati. Phoṭṭhabbatāñhāyapi nibbindati. Dhammatañhāyapi nibbindati -pa- pajānātīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Dhātusutta

196. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, pathavīdhātu niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Āpodhātu -pa-. Tejodhātu. Vāyodhātu. Ākāsadhātu. Viññāṇadhātu niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako pathavīdhātuyāpi nibbindati -pa-. Āpodhātuyāpi nibbindati. Tejodhātuyāpi nibbindati. Vāyodhātuyāpi nibbindati. Ākāsadhātuyāpi nibbindati. Viññāṇadhātuyāpi nibbindati -pa- pajānātīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Khandhasutta

197. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Vedanā -pa-. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Evaṃ passāṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasamimpi nibbindati -pa-. Vedanāyapi nibbindati. Saññāyapi nibbindati. Saṅkhāresupi nibbindati. Viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇa jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Cakkhu Rūpaṇca Viññāṇaṃ, Samphasso Vedanāya ca.
Saññā Sañcetanā Taṇhā, Dhātu Khandhena te dasāti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Cakkhusutta

198. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ

Rāhulaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhuṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Sotaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati -pa-. Sotasamimpi nibbindati. Ghānasamimpi nibbindati. Jivhāyapi nibbindati. Kāyasmimpi nibbindati. Manasmimpi nibbindati. Nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇa jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. (Etena peyyālena dasa suttantā kātābbā.) . Paṭhamāṃ.

2-10. Rūpādisuttanavaka

199. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā.

Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Sotaviññāṇaṃ. Ghānaviññāṇaṃ. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ. Kāyaviññāṇaṃ. Manoviññāṇaṃ.

Cakkhusamphasso -pa-. Sotasamphasso. Ghānasamphasso. Jivhāsamphasso. Kāyasamphasso. Manosamphasso.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā -pa-. Sotasamphassajā vedanā. Ghānasamphassajā vedanā. Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā. Kāyasamphassajā vedanā. Manosamphassajā vedanā.

Rūpasaññā -pa-. Saddasaññā. Gandhasaññā. Rasasaññā. Phoṭṭhabbasaññā. Dhammasaññā.

Rūpasañcetanā -pa-. Saddasañcetanā. Gandhasañcetanā. Rasasañcetanā. Phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā. Dhammasañcetanā.

Rūpaṇhā -pa-. Saddaṇhā. Gandhaṇhā. Rasaṇhā. Phoṭṭhabbaṇhā. Dhammaṇhā.

Pathaviḍhātu -pa-. Āpodaḥātu. Tejoḍhātu. Vāyoḍhātu. Ākāsaḍhātu. Viññāḍhātu.

Rūpaṃ -pa-. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula -pa-. Nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Anusayasutta

200. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti. Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evamevaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā -pa-. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evamevaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Apagatasutta

201. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake

kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānasam hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ”ti. Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumanā vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti.

Yā kāci vedanā -pa-. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumanā vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānasam hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ”ti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Cakkhu Rūpaṇca Viññāṇaṃ, Samphasso Vedanāya ca.
Saññā Sañcetanā Taṇhā, Dhātu Khandhena te dasa.
Anusayaṃ Apagatañceva, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Rāhulasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

8. Lakkhaṇasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Aṭṭhisutta

202. Evaṃ me sutaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Lakkhaṇo āyasmā ca Mahāmoggallāno¹ Gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharanti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yenāyasmā Lakkhaṇo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Lakkhaṇam etadavoca “āyāmāvuso² Lakkhaṇa Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pavississāmā”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Lakkhaṇo āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto aññatarasmim padese sitaṃ pātvākāsi. Atha kho āyasmā Lakkhaṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho āvuso Moggallāna hetu, ko paccayo sitassa pātukammāyā”ti. Akālo kho āvuso Lakkhaṇa etassa pañhassa, Bhagavato maṃ santike etaṃ pañhaṃ pucchāti.

Atha kho āyasmā ca Lakkhaṇo āyasmā ca Mahāmoggallāno Rājagahe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Lakkhaṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca “idhāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto aññatarasmim padese sitaṃ pātvākāsi, ko nu kho āvuso Moggallāna hetu, ko paccayo sitassa pātukammāyā”ti.

Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ aṭṭhikaṣaṅkhalikaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantim, tamenam gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi

1. Mahāmoggallāno (Ka)

2. Ehi āvuso (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

anupatitvā anupatitvā phāsuḷantarikāhi vitudenti vitacchenti virājenti¹. Sā sudam̐ aṭṭassaram̐ karoti, tassa mayham̐ āvuso etadahosi “acchariyam̐ vata bho, abbhutam̐ vata bho, evarūpopi nāma satto bhavissati, evarūpopi nāma yakkho bhavissati, evarūpopi nāma attabhāvapaṭilābho bhavissatī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “cakkhubhūtā vata bhikkhave sāvakā viharanti, ñāṇabhūtā vata bhikkhave sāvakā viharanti, yatra hi nāma sāvako evarūpaṃ ñassati vā dakkhati vā sakkhim̐ vā karissati, pubbeva me so bhikkhave satto diṭṭho ahosi, api cāham̐ na byākāsim̐, ahañcetaṃ² byākareyyam̐, pare ca me³ na saddaheyyum̐. Ye me na saddaheyyum̐, tesam̐ taṃ assa dīgharattam̐ ahitāya dukkhāya. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃ yeva Rājagahe goghātako ahosi, so tassa kammaṃ vipākena bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassasahassāni bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraye paccitvā tasseeva kammaṃ vipākāvasesena evarūpaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābham̐ paṭisaṃvedayati”ti. (Sabbesaṃ suttantānaṃ eseṃ peyyālo.) . Paṭhamam̐.

2. Pesisutta

203. Idhāham̐ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ maṃsapesim̐ vehāsaṃ gacchantim̐, tamenam̐ gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti⁴. Sā sudam̐ aṭṭassaram̐ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe goghātako ahosi -pa-. . Dutiyam̐.

3. Piṇḍasutta

204. Idhāham̐ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ maṃsapiṇḍam̐ vehāsaṃ gacchantam̐, tamenam̐ gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. Sā sudam̐ aṭṭassaram̐ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe sākuṇiko ahosi -pa-. . Tatiyam̐.

1. Vitudenti (Sī), vitacchenti vibhajenti (I, Ka) 2. Ahamevetam̐ (Sī) 3. Pare me (Sī)
4. Virājenti (Sī, Syā, Kam̐), vibhajenti (I, Ka)

4. Nicchavisutta

205. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ nicchaviṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tamenāṃ gijjhāpi kākāpi kusalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe orabbhiko ahosi -pa-. . Catuttham.

5. Asilomasutta

206. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ asilomaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa te asī uppatitvā uppatitvā tasseva kāye nipatanti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe sūkariko ahosi -pa-. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sattisutta

207. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ sattilomaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa tā sattiyo uppatitvā uppatitvā tasseva kāye nipatanti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe māgaviko ahosi -pa-. Chaṭṭham.

7. Usulomasutta

208. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ usulomaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa te usū uppatitvā uppatitvā tasseva kāye nipatanti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe kāraṇiko ahosi -pa-. Sattamaṃ.

8. Sūcilomasutta

209. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ sūcilomaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa tā sūciyo uppatitvā uppatitvā tasseva kāye nipatanti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-.

Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe sūto¹ ahosi -pa-. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Dutiyasūcilomasutta

210. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ sūcilomaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantam, tassa tā sūciyo sīse pavisitvā mukhato nikkhamanti, mukhe pavisitvā urato nikkhamanti, ure pavisitvā udarato nikkhamanti, udare pavisitvā ūrūhi nikkhamanti, ūrūsu pavisitvā jaṅghāti nikkhamanti, jaṅghāsu pavisitvā pādehi nikkhamanti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe sūcako ahosi -pa-. . Navamam.

10. Kumbhaṇḍasutta

211. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ kumbhaṇḍaṃ purisaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantam, so gacchantopi teva aṇḍe khandhe āropetvā gacchati, nisīdantopi tesveva aṇḍesu nisīdati, tamenam gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe gāmakūṭako ahosi -pa-. . Dasamam.

Paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Aṭṭhi pesi ubho gāvaghātakā,
Piṇḍo sākuṇiyo nicchavorabbhi.
Asi sūkariko sattimāgavi,
Usu kāraṇiko sūci sārathi.
Yo ca sibbiyati sūcako hi so,
Aṇḍabhāri ahu gāmakūṭakoti.

1. Sārathiko (Ka, Vinayepi)

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Sasīsakasutta

212. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Rājagahe Veḷuvane. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ purisaṃ gūthakūpe sasīsakaṃ nimuggaṃ -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe pāradāriko ahosi -pa-. . Paṭhamam.

2. Gūthakhādasutta

213. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ purisaṃ gūthakūpe nimuggaṃ ubhohi hatthehi gūthaṃ khādantaṃ -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe duṭṭhabrahmaṇo ahosi. So Kassapassa Sammāsambuddhassa pāvacane bhikkhusaṃghaṃ bhattena nimantetvā doṇiyo¹ gūthassa pūrāpetvā etadavoca “aho bhonto yāvadatthaṃ bhuñjantu ceva harantu cā”ti -pa-. . Dutiyam.

3. Nicchavitthisutta

214. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ nicchaviṃ itthiṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tamenam gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. Sā sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Esā bhikkhave itthī imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe aticārini ahosi -pa-. . Tatiyam.

4. Maṅgulitthisutta

215. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ itthiṃ duggandhaṃ maṅguliṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tamenam gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. Sā sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Esā bhikkhave itthī imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe ikkhaṇikā ahosi -pa-. . Catuttham.

1. Doṇiyā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

5. Okilinīsutta

216. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ itthiṃ uppakkaṃ okiliniṃ okiriniṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ. Sā sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Esā bhikkhave itthī Kaliṅgassa rañño aggamahesī ahosi, sā issāpakatā sapattiṃ aṅārakaṭāhena okiri -pa-. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Asīsakasutta

217. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ asīsakaṃ kabandhaṃ¹ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa ure akkhīni ceva honti mukhañca. Tameṇaṃ gijjhāpi kākāpi kulalāpi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitacchenti virājenti. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave satto imasmiṃyeva Rājagahe Hāriko nāma coraghātako ahosi -pa-. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Pāpabhikkhusutta

218. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ bhikkhuṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantāṃ, tassa saṅghāṭipi ādittā sampajjalitā sajotibhūtā², pattopi āditto sampajjalito sajotibhūto, kāyabandhanampi ādittāṃ sampajjalitāṃ sajotibhūtāṃ, kāyopi āditto sampajjalito sajotibhūto. So sudaṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti -pa-. Eso bhikkhave bhikkhu Kassapassa Sammāsambuddhassa pāvacane pāpabhikkhu ahosi -pa-. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Pāpabhikkhunīsutta

219. Addasaṃ bhikkhuniṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tassā saṅghāṭipi ādittā -pa- pāpabhikkhunī ahosi -pa-. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

1. Kavandhaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Saṅjotibhūtā (Syā, Kam)

9. Pāpasikkhamānasutta

220. Addasaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tassa saṅghāṭipi ādittā -pa- pāpasikkhamānā ahosi -pa-. . Navamaṃ.

10. Pāpasāmaṇerasutta

221. Addasaṃ sāmaṇeraṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tassa saṅghāṭipi ādittā -pa- pāpasāmaṇero ahosi -pa-. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Pāpasāmaṇerīsutta

222. Idhāhaṃ āvuso Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā orohanto addasaṃ sāmaṇeriṃ vehāsaṃ gacchantiṃ, tassa saṅghāṭipi ādittā sampajjalitā sajotibhūtā, pattopi āditto sampajjalito sajotibhūto, kāyabandhanampi ādittaṃ sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ, kāyopi āditto sampajjalito sajotibhūto. Sā sudāṃ aṭṭassaraṃ karoti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, evarūpopi nāma satto bhavissati, evarūpopi nāma yakkho bhavissati, evarūpopi nāma attabhāvapaṭilābho bhavissati”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “cakkhubhūtā vata bhikkhave sāvakā viharanti, ñāṇabhūtā vata bhikkhave sāvakā viharanti, yatra hi nāma sāvako evarūpaṃ ñassati vā dakkhati vā sakkhiṃ vā karissati. Pubbeva me sā bhikkhave sāmaṇerī diṭṭhā ahosi. Api cāhaṃ na byākāsiṃ, ahañcetaṃ byākareyyaṃ, pare ca me na saddaheyyuṃ. Ye me na saddaheyyuṃ, tesāṃ taṃ assa dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. Esā bhikkhave sāmaṇerī Kassapassa Sammāsambuddhassa pāvacane pāpasāmaṇerī ahosi, sā tassa kammaṃ vipākena bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassasahassāni bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraye paccitvā tasseva kammaṃ vipākāvesena evarūpaṃ attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kūpe nimuggo hi so pāradāriko,
 Gūthakhādi ahu duṭṭhabrāhmaṇo.
 Nicchavitthi aticārinī ahu,
 Maṅgulitthi ahu ikkhaṇitthikā.
 Okilini sapattaṅgārokiri,
 Sīsacchinno ahu coraghātaḥko.
 Bhikkhu bhikkhunī sikkhamānā,
 Sāmaṇero atha sāmaṇerikā.
 Kassapassa vinayasmim pabbajjam,
 Pāpakammaṃ karimso tāvadeti.

Lakkhaṇasaṃyuttam samattam.

9. Opammasaṃyutta

1. Kūṭasutta

223. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā -pa- etadavoca— seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo, sabbā tā kūṭaṅgamā kūṭasamosaraṇā, kūṭasamugghātā sabbā tā samugghātāṃ gacchanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave ye keci akusalā dhammā, sabbe te avijjāmūlakā avijjāsamosaṇā, avijjāsamugghātā sabbe te samugghātāṃ gacchanti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbāṃ “appamattā viharissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Nakhasikhasutta

224. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsum āropetvā bhikkhū āmantesi “taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ, yo vāyaṃ¹ mayā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, ayaṃ vā² mahāpathavī”ti. Etadeva bhante bahutaraṃ yadidaṃ mahāpathavī, appamattako yaṃ Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropito, saṅkhampi na upeti upanidhampi na upeti kalabhāgampi na upeti mahāpathaviṃ upanidhāya Bhagavatā paritto nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsu āropitoti. Evameva kho bhikkhave appakā te sattā, ye manussesu paccājāyanti, atha kho ete yeva bahutarā sattā, ye aññatra manussehi paccājāyanti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbāṃ “appamattā viharissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Kulasutta

225. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici kulāni bahutthikāni appapurisāni, tāni suppadhamsiyāni honti corehi

1. Yo cāyaṃ (bahūsu)

2. Yā cāyaṃ (Syā, Ka)

kumbhatthenakehi. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno mettācetovimutti abhāvitā abahulikatā, so suppadhamāsiyo hoti amanussehi. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici kulāni appitthikāni bahupurisāni, tāni duppadhamāsiyāni honti corehi kumbhatthenakehi. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno mettācetovimutti bhāvitā bahulikatā, so duppadhamāsiyo hoti amanussehi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbam “mettā no cetovimutti bhāvitā bhavissati bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Okkhāsutta

226. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Yo bhikkhave pubbaṇhasamayaṃ okkhāsataṃ dānaṃ dadeyya, yo majjhanhikasamayaṃ okkhāsataṃ dānaṃ dadeyya, yo sāyanhasamayaṃ okkhāsataṃ dānaṃ dadeyya. Yo vā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ antamaso gadduhanamattampi mettacittaṃ bhāveyya, yo vā majjhanhikasamayaṃ antamaso gadduhanamattampi mettacittaṃ bhāveyya, yo vā sāyanhasamayaṃ antamaso gadduhanamattampi mettacittaṃ bhāveyya, idaṃ tato mahapphalataraṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbam “mettā no cetovimutti bhāvitā bhavissati bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Catuttham.

5. Sattisutta

227. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave satti tiṇhaphalā, atha puriso āgaccheyya “ahaṃ imaṃ sattiṃ tiṇhaphalaṃ pāṇinā vā muṭṭhinā vā paṭiṇeṇissāmi paṭikoṭṭissāmi paṭivaṭṭessāmi”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, bhabbo nu kho so puriso amuṃ sattiṃ tiṇhaphalaṃ pāṇinā vā muṭṭhinā vā paṭiṇeṇetuṃ paṭikoṭṭetuṃ paṭivaṭṭetunti. No hetuṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, asu hi bhante satti tiṇhaphalā na sukarā pāṇinā vā muṭṭhinā vā paṭiṇeṇetuṃ paṭikoṭṭetuṃ paṭivaṭṭetuṃ. Yāvadeva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti.

Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno mettācetovimutti bhāvitā bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā. Tassa ce amanusso cittaṃ khipitabbaṃ maññeyya. Atha kho sveva amanusso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assa. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “mettā no cetovimutti bhāvitā bhavissati bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dhanuggahasutta

228. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cattāro daḷhadhammā dhanuggahā susikkhitā katahatthā katūpāsanā catuddisā ṭhitā assu, atha puriso āgaccheyya “ahaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ daḷhadhammānaṃ dhanuggahānaṃ susikkhitānaṃ katahatthānaṃ katūpāsanānaṃ catuddisā kaṇḍe khitte appatiṭṭhite pathaviyaṃ gahetvā āharissāmī”ti. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave “javano puriso paramena javena samannāgato”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti.

Ekassa cepi bhante daḷhadhammassa dhanuggahassa susikkhitassa katahatthassa katūpāsanassa kaṇḍaṃ khittaṃ appatiṭṭhitaṃ pathaviyaṃ gahetvā āhareyya “javano puriso paramena javena samannāgato”ti alaṃ vacanāya, ko pana vādo catunnaṃ daḷhadhammānaṃ dhanuggahānaṃ susikkhitānaṃ katahatthānaṃ katūpāsanānanti.

Yathā ca bhikkhave tassa purisassa javo, yathā ca candimasūriyānaṃ javo, tato sīghataro. Yathā ca bhikkhave tassa purisassa javo, yathā ca candimasūriyānaṃ javo, yathā ca yā devatā candimasūriyānaṃ purato dhāvanti, tesaṃ devatānaṃ javo, ()¹ tato sīghataraṃ āyusaṅkhārā khīyanti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “appamattā viharissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

1. (Tato sīghataro. Yathā ca bhikkhave tassa purisassa javo, yathā ca candimasūriyānaṃ javo, yathā ca yā devatā candimasūriyānaṃ purato dhāvanti, tesaṃ devatānaṃ javo,) (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

7. Āṇisutta

229. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Dasārahānaṃ Ānako¹ nāma mudiṅgo ahosi, tassa Dasārahā Ānake ghaṭṭite aññaṃ āṇiṃ odahiṃsu, ahu kho so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ Ānakassa mudiṅgassa porāṇaṃ pokkharaphalakaṃ antaradhāyi, āṇisaṅghāṭova avasissi. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhavissanti bhikkhū anāgamaddhānaṃ ye te suttantā Tathāgatabhāsītā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatappaṭisaṃyuttā, tesu bhaññaṃānesu na sussūsissanti, na sotaṃ odahissanti, na añña cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpessanti, na ca te dhamme uggahetabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbaṃ maññissanti.

Ye pana te suttantā kavikatā kāveyyā cittakkharā cittabyañjanā bāhirakā sāvakabhāsītā, tesu bhaññaṃānesu sussūsissanti, sotaṃ odahissanti, añña cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpessanti, te ca dhamme uggahetabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbaṃ maññissanti. Evametesāṃ bhikkhave suttantānaṃ Tathāgatabhāsītānaṃ gambhīrānaṃ gambhīratthānaṃ lokuttarānaṃ suññatappaṭisaṃyuttānaṃ antaradhānaṃ bhavissati, tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “ye te suttantā Tathāgatabhāsītā gambhīrā gambhīratthā lokuttarā suññatappaṭisaṃyuttā, tesu bhaññaṃānesu sussūsissāma, sotaṃ odahissāma, añña cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpessāma, te ca dhamme uggahetabbaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbaṃ maññissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Kaliṅgarasutta

230. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Kaliṅgarūpadhānā bhikkhave etarahi Licchavī viharanti, appamattā ātāpino upāsanaṃsmiṃ, tesāṃ rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Vedchiputto na labhati otāraṃ, na labhati ārammaṇaṃ. Bhavissanti

1. Ānako (Sī)

bhikkhave anāgamaddhānaṃ Licchavī sukhumāla¹
 mudutalunahatthapādā², te mudukāsu seyyāsu tūlabibbohanāsu³
 yāvasūriyuggamanā seyyaṃ kappissanti, tesāṃ rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu
 Vedehiputto lacchati otāraṃ, lacchati ārammaṇaṃ.

Kaliṅgarūpadhānā bhikkhave etarahi bhikkhū viharanti, appamattā
 ātāpino padhānasmiṃ, tesāṃ māro pāpimā na labhati otāraṃ, na labhati
 ārammaṇaṃ. Bhavissanti bhikkhave anāgamaddhānaṃ bhikkhū sukhumā
 mudutalunahatthapādā, te mudukāsu seyyāsu tūlabibbohanāsu
 yāvasūriyuggamanā seyyaṃ kappissanti, tesāṃ māro pāpimā lacchati
 otāraṃ, lacchati ārammaṇaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ
 “kaliṅgarūpadhānā viharissāma appamattā ātāpino padhānasmiṃ”ti. Evaṃ hi
 vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Nāgasutta

231. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro navo
 bhikkhu ativeლაṃ kulāni upasaṅkamati. Tamevaṃ bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu
 “māyasmā ativeლაṃ kulāni upasaṅkamī”ti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno
 evamāha “ime hi nāma Therā bhikkhū kulāni upasaṅkamitabbaṃ
 maññissanti, kimaṅgaṃ⁴ panāhan”ti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkaminīsu,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīsu, ekamantaṃ
 nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “idha bhante aññataro
 navo bhikkhu ativeლაṃ kulāni upasaṅkamati, tamevaṃ bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu
 ‘māyasmā ativeლაṃ kulāni upasaṅkamī’ti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno
 evamāha ‘imehi nāma Therā bhikkhū kulāni upasaṅkamitabbaṃ
 maññissanti, kimaṅgaṃ panāhan’ti”.

1. Sukumāla (Sī), sukhumā (Ka)

2. Mudutalāhatthapādā (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Tūlabimbohanāsu (Syā, Kaṃ, I), tūlabimbohanādīsu (Sī), tūlabibbohanādīsu (Ka)

4. Kimaṅga (Sī)

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave araṇṇāyatane mahāsarasi. Taṃ nāgā upanissāya viharanti, te taṃ sarasiṃ ogāhetvā soṇḍāya bhisamuḷālaṃ abbuhetvā¹ suvikkhālitaṃ vikkhāletvā akaddamaṃ saṅkhāditvā² ajjhoharanti. Tesāṃ taṃ vaṇṇāya ceva hoti balāya ca, na ca tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchanti maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tesāmyeva kho pana bhikkhave mahānāgānaṃ anusikkhamānā taruṇā bhikkhacchāpā taṃ sarasiṃ ogāhetvā soṇḍāya bhisamuḷālaṃ abbuhetvā na suvikkhālitaṃ vikkhāletvā sakaddamaṃ asaṅkhāditvā ajjhoharanti. Tesāṃ taṃ neva vaṇṇāya hoti na balāya, tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchanti maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ.

Evameva kho bhikkhave idha Therā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisanti. Te tattha dhammaṃ bhāsanti, tesāṃ gihī pasannākāraṃ karonti. Te taṃ lābhaṃ agadhitā amucchitā anajjhopannā³ ādīnavadassāvino nissaraṇapaṇṇā paribhuñjanti. Tesāṃ taṃ vaṇṇāya ceva hoti balāya ca, na ca tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchanti maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tesāmyeva kho pana bhikkhave Therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anusikkhamānā navā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisanti. Te tattha dhammaṃ bhāsanti, tesāṃ gihī pasannākāraṃ karonti, te taṃ lābhaṃ gadhitā mucchitā ajjhopannā anādīnavadassāvino anissaraṇapaṇṇā paribhuñjanti. Tesāṃ taṃ neva vaṇṇāya hoti na balāya, te tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchanti maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “agadhitā amucchitā anajjhopannā ādīnavadassāvino nissaraṇapaṇṇā taṃ lābhaṃ paribhuñjissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Biḷārasutta

232. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ativelaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjati. Tameva bhikkhū evamāhaṃsu “māyasmā ativelaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajji”ti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno na viramati. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā

1. Abbhūhetvā (Ka), abbāhitvā (Vi 3. 308)

2. Saṅkharitvā (I, Ka)

3. Anajjhāpannā (sabbattha) Ma 1 Pāsārāsīsuttavaṇṇanā oloketabbā.

tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam̐ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam̐ etadavocum̐ “idha bhante aññataro bhikkhu ativelam̐ kulesu cārittam̐ āpajjati, tamenam̐ bhikkhū evamāham̐su ‘māyasmā ativelam̐ kulesu cārittam̐ āpajji’ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno na viramatī”ti.

Bhūtapubbam̐ bhikkhave bilāro sandhisamalasaṃkaṭṭhāre ṭhito ahosi mudumūsiṃ maggayamāno, yadāyam̐ mudumūsi gocarāya pakkamissati, tattheva naṃ gahetvā khādissāmīti. Atha kho so bhikkhave mudumūsi gocarāya pakkāmi. Tamenam̐ bilāro gahetvā sahasā saṅkhāditvā ajjhohari, tassa so mudumūsi antampi khādi, antaguṇampi khādi, so tatonidānam̐ maraṇampi nigacchi maraṇamattampi dukkham̐.

Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayam̐ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiteneva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya arakkhitena cittaṇa anupatṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati mātugāmaṃ dunnivattham̐ vā duppārutam̐ vā, tassa mātugāmaṃ disvā dunnivattham̐ vā duppārutam̐ vā rāgo cittaṃ anuddham̐seti. So rāgānuddham̐sena cittaṇa maraṇam̐ vā nigacchatī maraṇamattam̐ vā dukkham̐. Maraṇam̐ hetam̐ bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yo sikkham̐ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati. Maraṇamattam̐ hetam̐ bhikkhave dukkham̐ yadidaṃ aññataram̐ saṃkiliṭṭham̐ āpattim̐ āpajjati. Yathārūpāya āpattiyā vuṭṭhānam̐ paññāyati. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbam̐ “rakkhiteneva kāyena rakkhitāya vācāya rakkhitena cittaṇa upatṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Siṅgālasutta

233. Sāvattthiyam̐ viharati. Assuttha no tumhe bhikkhave rattiyā paccūsasasmayam̐ jarasiṅgālassa vassamānassāti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave jarasiṅgālo ukkaṇḍakena nāma rogajātena phuṭṭho. So

1. Saṅkharitvā (I, Ka), maṃsam̐ khādītva (Syā, Kaṃ), asaṃkhādītva (katthaci)

yena yena icchati, tena tena gacchati. Yattha yattha icchati, tattha tattha tiṭṭhati. Yattha yattha icchati, tattha tattha nisīdati. Yattha yattha icchati, tattha tattha nipajjati. Sītakopi naṃ vāto upavāyati. Sādhū khvassa bhikkhave yaṃ idhekacco Sakyaputtiyapaṭiñño evarūpampi attabhāvapaṭilābhaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “appamattā viharissāmā”¹ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Dutiyasiṅgālasutta

234. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Assuttha no tumhe bhikkhave rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ jarasiṅgālassa vassamānassāti. Evaṃ bhante. Siyā kho bhikkhave tasmim jarasiṅgāle yā kāci kataññutā kataveditā na tveva idhekacce Sakyaputtiyapaṭiññe siyā yā kāci kataññutā kataveditā. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “kataññuno bhavissāma katavedino. Na ca no¹ amhesu appakampi kataṃ nassissatī”²ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

Opammasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kūṭaṃ Nakhasikhaṃ Kulaṃ, Okkhā Satti Dhanuggaho.
Āṇi Kaliṅgaro Nāgo, Biḷāro dve Siṅgālakāti.

1. Na ca noti idaṃ Sī-I-potthakesu natthi.

2. Mā nassissatīti (Sī, I), vinassissatīti (Syā, Kam)

10. Bhikkhusaṃyutta

1. Kolitasutta

235. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosum.

Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—idha mayhaṃ āvuso rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “ariyo tuṇhībhaṃvo ariyo tuṇhībhaṃvoti vuccati. Katamo nu kho ariyo tuṇhībhaṃvo”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “idha bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ vuccati ariyo tuṇhībhaṃvo”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharim, tassa mayhaṃ āvuso iminā vihārena viharato vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa ariyaṃ tuṇhībhaṃvaṃ pamādo. Ariye tuṇhībhaṃve cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi, ariye tuṇhībhaṃve cittaṃ ekodibhāvaṃ karohi, ariye tuṇhībhaṃve cittaṃ samādahā”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Satthārā anuggahito sāvako mahābhiññaṭaṃ patto”ti. Mamaṃ taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Satthārā anuggahito sāvako mahābhiññaṭaṃ patto”ti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Upatissasutta

236. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Idha mayhaṃ āvuso rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “atthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ, yassa me vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjeyyurū sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “natthi kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ, yassa me vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjeyyurū sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā”ti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “Satthupi kho te āvuso Sāriputta vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjeyyurū sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā”ti. Satthupi kho me āvuso vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjeyyurū sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, api ca me evamassa “mahesakkho vata bho Satthā antarahito mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo. Sace hi Bhagavā ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭheyya tadassa bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ”ti. Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā susamūhatā. Tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa Satthupi vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjeyyurū sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Ghaṭasutta

237. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahāmoggallāno Rājagahe viharanti Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe ekavihāre. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahāmoggallānena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā

ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca—

Vippasannāni kho te āvuso Moggallāna indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto santena nūnāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ajja vihārena vihāsīti. Oḷārikaṇa khvāhaṃ āvuso ajja vihārena vihāsiṃ, api ca me ahosi “dhammī kathā”ti. Kena saddhiṃ paṇāyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa ahosi “dhammī kathā”ti. Bhagavatā kho me āvuso saddhiṃ ahosi “dhammī kathā”ti. Dūre kho āvuso Bhagavā, etarahi Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Kiṃ nu kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantam iddhiyā upasaṅkami, udāhu Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ iddhiyā upasaṅkamīti. Na khvāhaṃ āvuso Bhagavantam iddhiyā upasaṅkamiṃ, napi maṃ Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkami. Api ca me yāvataṃ Bhagavā ettāvatā dibbacakkhu visujjhi dibbā ca sotadhātu. Bhagavatopi yāvataṃ ettāvatā dibbacakkhu visujjhi dibbā ca sotadhātūti. Yathākathaṃ paṇāyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa Bhagavatā saddhiṃ ahosi dhammī kathāti.

Idhāhaṃ āvuso Bhagavantam etadavocaṃ “āraddhavīriyo āraddhavīriyoti bhante vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho bhante āraddhavīriyo hotī”ti. Evaṃ vutte maṃ āvuso Bhagavā etadavoca “idha Moggallāna bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati ‘kāmaṃ taco ca nhāru ca aṭṭhi ca avasissatu sarīre upasussatu maṃsalohitaṃ, yaṃ taṃ purisathāmena purisavīriyena purisaparakkamena pattabbaṃ, na taṃ apāpuṇitvā vīriyassa saṇṭhānaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ kho Moggallāna āraddhavīriyo hotī”ti. Evaṃ kho me āvuso Bhagavatā saddhiṃ ahosi dhammī kathāti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso Himavato pabbatarājassa parittā pāsāṇasakkharā yāvadeva upanikkhepanamattāya. Evameva kho mayaṃ āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa yāvadeva upanikkhepanamattāya. Āyasmā hi Mahāmoggallāno mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ākaṅkhamāno kappam tiṭṭheyyāti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso mahatiyā loṇaghaṭṭāya parittā loṇasakkharāya yāvadeva upanikkhepanamattāya. Evameva kho mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa yāvadeva upanikkhepanamattāya. Āyasmā hi Sāriputto Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena thomito vaṇṇito pasattho.

“Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.

Yopi pārāṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā”ti.

Itiha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanumodimsūti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Navasutta

238. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro navo bhikkhu pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto vihāraṃ pavisitvā appossukko tuṇhībhūto saṅkasāyati, na bhikkhūnaṃ veyyāvaccam karoti cīvarakārasamaye. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “idha bhante aññataro navo bhikkhu pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto vihāraṃ pavisitvā appossukko tuṇhībhūto saṅkasāyati, na bhikkhūnaṃ veyyāvaccam karoti cīvarakārasamaye”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhum āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena taṃ bhikkhum āmantehi ‘Satthā taṃ āvuso āmanteti’ti”. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etadavoca “Satthā taṃ āvuso āmanteti”ti. “Evaṃāvuso”ti kho so bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhum Bhagavā etadavoca “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ bhikkhu paccābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto vihāraṃ pavisitvā appossukko tuṇhībhūto saṅkasāyasi, na bhikkhūnaṃ veyyāvaccam karosi cīvarakārasamaye”ti. Ahampi kho bhante sakaṃ kiccaṃ karomīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya bhikkhū āmantesi “mā kho tumhe bhikkhave etassa bhikkhuno ujjhāyittha, eso kho bhikkhave bhikkhu catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, yassa catthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vātvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadvoca Satthā—

“Nayidaṃ sithilamārabha, nayidaṃ appena thāmasā.
Nibbānaṃ adhigantabbaṃ, sabbadukkhappamocanaṃ.
Ayañca daharo bhikkhu, ayamuttamapuriso.
Dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ, jetvā māraṃ savāhinin”ti.

Catutthaṃ.

5. Sujātasutta

239. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī. Atha kho āyasmā Sujāto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sujātaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “ubhayenevāyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto sobhati yañca abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato. Yassa catthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatī”ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- Satthā—

“Sobhati vatāyaṃ bhikkhu, ujubhūtena cetasā.
Vippayutto visamyutto, anupādāya nibbuto.
Dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ, jetvā māraṃ savāhinin”ti.

Pañcamaṃ.

6. Lakuṇḍakabhaddiyasutta

240. Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Lakuṇḍakabhaddiyo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Lakuṇḍakabhaddiyaṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ bhikkhuṃ āgacchantāṃ dubbaṇṇaṃ duddasikaṃ okoṭimakaraṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paribhūtarūpan”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo, na ca sā samāpatti sulabharūpā, yā tena bhikkhunā asamāpannapubbā. Yassa catthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- Satthā—

“Haṃsā koṇcā mayūrā ca, hatthayo pasadā migā.

Sabbe sīhassa bhāyanti, natthi kāyasmaṃ tulyatā.

Evameva manussesu, daharo cepi paññavā.

So hi tattha mahā hoti, neva bālo sarīravā”ti.

Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Visākhassutta

241. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesālīyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Visākho Pañcālaputto upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāya.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “ko nu kho bhikkhave upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāya”ti. Āyasmā bhante

Visākho Pañcālaputto upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti poriyā vācāya vissaṭṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Visākhaṃ Pañcālaputtaṃ āmantesi “sādhu sādhu Visākha, sādhu kho tvaṃ Visākha bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī -pa- atthassa viññāpaniyā pariyāpannāya anissitāyā”ti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vattvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Nābhāsamānaṃ jānanti, missaṃ bālehi paṇḍitaṃ.

Bhāsamānañca jānanti, desentaṃ amataṃ padaṃ.

Bhāsaye jotaye dhammaṃ, paggaṇhe isinaṃ dhajam.

Subhāsītadhajā isayo, dhammo hi isinaṃ dhajo”ti.

Sattamaṃ.

8. Nandasutta

242. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Nando Bhagavato mātucchāputto ākoṭitapaccākoṭitāni cīvarāni pārūpitvā akkhīni añjetvā acchaṃ pattam gahetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “na kho te taṃ Nanda patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitassa, yaṃ tvaṃ ākoṭitapaccākoṭitāni cīvarāni pārūpeyyāsi, akkhīni ca añjeyyāsi, acchañca pattam dhāreyyāsi. Etaṃ kho te Nanda patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitassa, yaṃ tvaṃ āraññiko ca assasi, piṇḍapātiko ca paṃsukūliko ca kāmesu ca anapekkho vihareyyāsi”ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- Satthā—

“Kadāhaṃ Nandaṃ passeyyaṃ, āraññaṃ paṃsukūlikam.

Aññātuñchena yāpentaṃ, kāmesu anapekkhinan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Nando aparena samayena ārañṇiko ca piṇḍapātiko ca paṃsukūliko ca kāmesu ca anapekkho vihasīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Tissasutta

243. Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi dukkhī dummano assūni pavattayamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ tissaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho tvaṃ tissa ekamantaṃ nisinno dukkhī dummano assūni pavattayamāno”ti. Tathā hi pana maṃ bhante bhikkhū samantā vācāsannitodakena¹ saṅgambharimakamsūti². Tathā hi pana tvaṃ Tissa vattā no ca vacanakkhamo, na kho te taṃ Tissa patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitassa, yaṃ tvaṃ vattā no ca vacanakkhamo, etaṃ kho te Tissa patirūpaṃ kulaputtassa saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitassa, yaṃ tvaṃ vattā ca assa vacanakkhamo cāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Kiṃ nu kujjhasi mā kujjhi, akkodho Tissa te varaṃ.

Kodhamānamakkhavinayatthaṃ hi, Tissa brahmacariyaṃ vussati”ti.

Navamam.

10. Theranāmakasutta

244. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Theranāmakō ekavihārī ceva hoti ekavihārassa ca vaṇṇavādī. So eko gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisati, eko paṭikkamati, eko raho nisīdati, eko caṅkamaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā

1. Vācāya sannitodakena (Ka)

2. Saṅgabbharimakamsūti (?)

kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “idha bhante aññataro bhikkhu Theranāmakō ekavihārī ekavihārassa ca vaṇṇavādī”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Theram bhikkhum āmantehi ‘Satthā taṃ āvuso Thera āmanteti’ti”. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Thero tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Theram etadavoca “Satthā taṃ āvuso Thera āmanteti”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Thero tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Theram Bhagavā etadavoca “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Thera ekavihārī ekavihārassa ca vaṇṇavādīti. Evaṃ bhante. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ Thera ekavihārī ekavihārassa ca vaṇṇavādīti. Idhāhaṃ bhante eko gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisāmi, eko paṭikkamāmi, eko raho nisīdāmi, eko caṅkamaṃ adhiṭṭhāmi, evaṃ khvāhaṃ bhante ekavihārī ekavihārassa ca vaṇṇavādīti.

Attheso Thera ekavihāro, neso natthīti vadāmi, api ca Thera yathā ekavihāro vitthārena paripuṇṇo hoti, taṃ suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karoḥi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho -pa-. Kathaṃca Thera ekavihāro vitthārena paripuṇṇo hoti. Idha Thera yaṃ atītaṃ taṃ pahīnaṃ, yaṃ anāgataṃ taṃ paṭinissatṭhaṃ, paccuppannesu ca attabhāvapaṭilābhesu chandarāgo suppaṭivinīto. Evaṃ kho Thera ekavihāro vitthārena paripuṇṇo hotīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparam etadavoca Satthā—

“Sabbābhibbhum sabbavidum sumedham,
Sabbesu dhammesu anūpalittaṃ.
Sabbañjahaṃ taṇhākkhaye vimuttaṃ,
Tamahaṃ naram ekavihārīti brūmi”ti.

Dasamaṃ.

11. Mahākappinasutta

245. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākappino yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahākappinaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ bhikkhuṃ āgacchantaṃ odātaṃ tanukaṃ tuṅgaṇāsikaṃ”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo, na ca sā samāpatti sulabharūpā, yā tena bhikkhunā asamāpannapubbā. Yassa catthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vtvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadvoca Satthā—

“Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmiṃ, ye gottapaṭisārino.

Vijjācaraṇasampanno, so seṭṭho devamānuse.

Divā tapati ādicco, rattimābhāti candimā.

Sannaddho khattiyo tapati, jhāyī tapati brāhmaṇo.

Atha sabbamahorattiṃ¹, Buddho tapati tejasā”ti.

Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Sahāyakasutta

246. Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho dve bhikkhū sahāyakā āyasmato Mahākappinassa saddhivihārino yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamisū. Addasā kho Bhagavā te bhikkhū dūratova āgacchante, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave ete bhikkhū sahāyake āgacchante Kappinassa saddhivihārino”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Ete kho te bhikkhū mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā, na ca sā samāpatti sulabharūpā, yā tehi bhikkhūhi asamāpannapubbā. Yassa catthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti.

1. Atha sabbamahorattaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam)

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca
Satthā—

“Sahāyāvatime bhikkhū, cirarattaṃ sametikā.
Sameti nesaṃ saddhammo, dhamme Buddhappavedite.
Suvinītā Kappinena, dhamme ariyappavedite.
Dhārenti antimaṃ dehaṃ, jetvā māraṃ savāhinin”ti.

Dvādasamaṃ.

Bhikkhusaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kolito Upatisso ca, Ghaṭo cāpi pavuccati.
Navo Sujāto Bhaddi ca, Visākho Nando Tisso ca.
Theranāmo ca Kappino, Sahāyena ca dvādasāti.

Nidānavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nidānābhisamayadhātu, Anamataggena Kassapaṃ.
Sakkārārāhulalakkhaṇo, Opamma Bhikkhunā vaggo.

Dutiyo tena pavuccatīti.

Nidānavaggasaṃyuttapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

Sagāthāvaggasaṃyuttapāliyā

Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ā]	
Akkosakabhāradvājo	163	Ādittasmiṃ	29
Akkheyyasaññino	11	Ārambhatha	159
Agāravo	140	Ārāmacetyā	234
Aggikabhāradvājo	169	Āḷavako	216
Accayanti ahorattā	110	Āḷavikā bhikkhunī	129
Accenti kālā	3	[I]	
Accharāgaṇasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ	30	Īcchābaddhā	41
Aññāsikoṇḍañño	195	Itthī bhaṇḍānamuttamaṃ	41
Aḍḍakaraṇe	74	Indako yakkho	208
Antalikkhacaro	113	Issattaṃ	100
Anto jaṭā	13, 167	[U]	
Andhakavindaṃ	156	Ujjhānasaññikā	22
Anabhirati	188	Uttaro	53
Annamevābhinandanti	29	Udayo brāhmaṇo	176
Anāthapiṇḍiko	53	Upacālā	134
Anomanāmaṃ	30	Uppalavaṇṇā	132
Appaṭividditā	4	Ummaggapathaṃ	194
Abhippasanno yakkho	215	[E]	
Abhutvā	10	Eko dhammo	87
Ayoniso	204	Enijaṅghaṃ	15
Ayyikā	97	[O]	
Araññe viharantānaṃ	5	Okoṭimako	94
Aruṇavatī	157	Oghamatari	1
Asurindakabhāradvājo	165		
Ahiṃsakabhāradvājo	166		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]		[Ga]	
Kakudho	52	Godhiko	121
Kaṭṭhahārako	182	Gambhīrapañño	191
Kaṇājakam	90	[Gha]	
Katamodakatissakam	150	Ghaṭṭikāro	59
Kati chinde	3	[Ca]	
Kati jāgaratam	3	Catucakkam	15
Kalyāṇamittassa	87	Catuddasa balībaddā	172
Kassapo	43	Caturaṅginim	83
Kassakavaṇṇam	116	Candimā	48
Kassapagotto	200	Candano	51
Kasibhāradvājo	175	Candimaso	49
Kāmado	45	Cālā bhikkhunī	133
Kāyena saṃvaro	73	Cittena nīyati	36
Kāveyyamattā	197	[Ja]	
Kisāgotamī	130	Jaṭaṇḍuvena	118
Kimḍado	29	Jantu devaputto	60
Kinnu sīhova	111	Jīranti ve rājarathā	71
Kuṭṭikā	8	Jīvitamappamāyu	2
Kuto sarā	15	[Tha]	
Kulagharaṇī	203	Thite majjhanhike	205
Kulāvakā	226	[Ta]	
Kokālikam	150	Taggarasikhim	92
[Kha]		Taṇhā janeti purisam	34
Khattiyo	7	Tattha cittam paṇidhehi	202
Khemo	56	Tapokammā	104
Khomadussakā	186	Tassa brahmuno	146
[Ga]		Tāyano	46
Gandhattheno	206	Turū paccekabrahmā	151
Gijjhakūṭam	111	Tam Jetavanam	31

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]		[Na]	
Daliddo	96	Niddā tandī	7
Daharā	68	Nesā samiddhi pathavī	120
Daharo tvam	9	[Pa]	
Dāmali	44	Paccanīkasāto	181
Dīghalaṭṭhi	50	Pañcālacaṇḍo	46
Dukkaram	7	Pacchimā vācā	159
Devadattaṃ	155	Pajjunnassa dhītā	27
Devahito brāhmaṇo	176	Pajjotā	14
Doṇapākakuraṃ	82	Parosahassaṃ	194
Dvirāvaṭṭaṃ	30	Pavāraṇāya	192
Dveme bhikkhave bālā	241	Piṇḍamalattā	115
[Dha]		Piyaṅkaramātā	211
Dhajaggaṃ	220	Puttā vatthu manussānaṃ	34
Dhanañjānī	162	Punabbasumātā	212
[Na]		Pesale bhikkhū	189
Natthi puttasaṃmaṃ	6	[Ba]	
Nandati	6, 109	Bakabrahmā	144
Nandanaṃ	6	Bandhāpito	76
Nandivīsālo	62	Bālā dummedhino	24
Nandībhavaparikkhayā	2	Bilaṅgikabhāradvājo	166
Nandīsamyojano	37	Buddhānubuddho	195
Nandīsambandhano	37	Brahmadevo	142
Nando	62	Brahmā Sanaṅkumāro	155
Na santi kāmā	21	Brahmā Sahampati	139
Navakammikabhāradvājo	181	Brāhmaṇamahāsālo	178
Nāgadatto	202	[Bha]	
Nānātthiyasāvaka	65	Bhagavantaṃ anubandho	123
Nāphusaṇṇaṃ	12	Bhikkhako brāhmaṇo	184
		Bhikkhusaṃghaṃ namassati	238

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ra]	
Magho nāma māṇavo	230	Rājā ratṭhassa paññāṇaṃ	39
Maccunā pihito	37	Rukkhamūlagahanaṃ	201
Maccunābbhāhato	37	Rohitasso	60
Maccherā ca	17	[La]	
Maṇibhaddo	210	Lokassa dhammā	98
Manussakapaṇo	233	[Va]	
Mallikā	86	Vajirā bhikkhunī	136
Mahaddhanā	15	Vajjiputtako	203
Mahāpaṇṇo	63	Vanaropā	30
Mahāyaṇṇo	75	Vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā	201
Mahāli Licchavī	231	Vaṅgīso	187, 189
Mahāsamayo	25	Vāsudatto	52
Māgadho	44	Vijayā	131
Māgho	43	Vivekakāmosi	199
Mātuposako	183	Veṇḍu	50
Mānatthaddho	179	Vepacitti	222
Māradhītarō	125	Verocano	227
Māradheyyaṃ	115	[Sa]	
Mārapāsena	106	Sakalikāya	25
Mā hevaṃ Kokālika	152	Sakkanāmakō	208
[Ya]		Saṅgāmo	99
Yakkho dubbaṇṇo	239	Saṅgāravo	184
Yajamānānaṃ	235	Sajjhāyabahulo	204
Yādisaṃ vapate bījaṃ	229	Satta ca jaṭilā	77
Yedha maccharino	31	Satta vatapadāni	230
Ye gahaṭṭhā puññakarā	236	Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho	12
[Ra]		Saddhā dutiyā	24
Rajjaṃ ahanāṃ	117	Saddhīdha vittaṃ	39
Rājakaraṇīyāni	101	Sapparājavaṇṇaṃ	107
Rājāno	80		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sabbā disā	75	Subrahmā	52, 148
Sabbhireva samāsetha	16	Subhāsitaḍḍubbhāsitaṃ	224
Sambarimāyaṃ	240	Subhāsita	190
Sahassakkhattuṃ attānaṃ	149	Suvīro	218
Sādhū kho mārisa dānaṃ	19	Susammutṭhā	4
Sānu nāma putto	210	Susīmo	219
Sivo	55	Sūcilomo	209
Sivako yakkho	213	Sūriyo	48
Sīlaṃ aṇasā	34	Serī	56
Sīsapacālā	135	Selā bhikkhunī	135
Sukkā bhikkhunī	215	Somā	130
Sukhajīvino	205	[Ha]	
Suddhikabhāradvājo	167	Hatthirājavaṇṇaṃ	105
Sundarikabhāradvājo	169	Hirīnisedho	8

Nidānavaggasaṃyuttapāliya
Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ga]	
Acelo Kassapo	259	Giñjakāvasathe	367
Ajātasattukumāro	436	Gūthādī	426
Aññatitthiyānaṃ	269	[Gha]	
Antaraṃ sammasaṃ	330	Gharāvāso rajāpatho	419
Atthi rāgo	325	[Ca]	
Anamataggoyaṃ	387	Cakkhum niccaṃ vā	439
Ariyasāvakassa	305	Cattārome āhārā	253
Avijjāpaccayā	277	Candūpamā	401
Assutavā	319	[Ja]	
[Ā]		Jarasiṅgālo	460
Ābhādhaṭu	364	Jāṇussoṇi	304
[U]		Jāyampatikā	322
Upayantiyo	339	[Ña]	
Upavāṇo	276	Ñāṇavatthūni	288
[O]		Ñātike viharati	302
Oraso	420	[Ta]	
Ovada Kassapa	408	Taruṇo rukkho	315
[Ka]		Timbaruko	261
Kakusandho Bhagavā	397	[Da]	
Kaccānagotto	257	Dasabalasamannāgato	265
Kabaḷīkāro	253	Dukkhassa samudayo	300
Kassapo	399	[Dha]	
Kaḷārakhattiyo	283	Dhammakathiko	258
Kulūpako	403		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Ma]	
Pañcālaputto	467	Mahākassapo	405
Pañca bhayāni	297	Mahākoṭṭhiko	334
Paṭiccasamuppādo	243	Mahāpathavī	354
Paṇḍitassa	263	Mahārukkho	314
Pabbatarājā	355	Musilo	336
Parivīmaṃsamāno	308	Moḷiyaphagguno	254
Pāveyyakā	394	Mamsapesim	447
Purāṇaṃ nagaraṃ	329		
[Ba]		[La]	
Bālassa	262	Lakkhaṇo	446
Bāhirakā	457	Lokassa samudayo	301
Bālisisiko	424	Lokāyatiko	304
Biḷāro	460		
[Bha]		[Va]	
Bhikkhū mahāpaññā	369	Vipassī	246
Bhūtamidaṃ	281	Verambhā vātā	428
Bhūmijo	274		
Bho Gotama kappā	391	[Sa]	
		Saddhammappatirūpakaraṃ	422
[Ma]		Susimoparibbājako	341
Mahākappino	471	Sambhejja-udakaṃ	353
Mahākummakulaṃ	425		
		[Ha]	
		Hīnādhimuttikā	370

Sagāthāvaggasaṃyuttapāḷiyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Paṭhamo mūlapāṭho, Sī = Sīhaḷapoththakaṃ, Syā = Syāmapoththakaṃ,
Kaṃ = Kambojapoththakaṃ, I = Iṅgalisapoththakaṃ, Ka = kesuci
Marammapoththakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ka-Sī = kesuci Sīhaḷapoththakesu
dissamānapāṭho, Tṭha = Atṭhakathā.

Sagāthāvaggasaṃyuttapāḷiyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Accechi = Acchejji (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	11
Añjalim katvā = Pañjaliko (I) Pañjalim katvā (Ka)	236
Ajānaṃ = Ajānantī (Sī, I, Ka)	143
Aññāsikoṇḍañño = Aññakoṇḍañño (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	195
Atṭhim katvā = Atṭhikatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	113
Aḍḍakaraṇe = Atthakaraṇe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	74
Attakāmena = Atthakāmena (Sī, I, Ka)	142
Atithiyo = Atithayo (?)	163
Athāyaṃ = Atthāyaṃ Itipi (Dī 2. 176 piṭṭhe)	157
Adubbhāyāti = Aduddhāyāti (Ka)	227
Addhabhavi = Anvabhavi (Sī)	36
Addhavaggo = Anvavaggo (Sī)	38
Anagho = Anigho (sabbattha)	53
Anaṇa = Aṇaṇa (Rūpasiddhiṭṭhā)	139
Anapāyini = Anupāyini (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	72
Anallagattāva = Anallīnagattāva (Ka)	171, 185
Anupariyeti = Anupariyesati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	196
Anussaretha = Anussareyyātha (Ka) Padasiddhi pana cintetabbā.	222

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Anelagalāya = Anelagalāya (Sī, Ka)	
Anelagaḷāya (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	191
Apaceyānaṃ = Apacineyyānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	177
Apabodhati = Apabodheti (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	8
Aparibhuñjiyamāne = Aparibhuñjamāno (sabbattha)	90
Aparibhuñjiyamānaṃ = Aparibhuñjamānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	90
Apaviddhā = Apaviṭṭhā (Syā, Kaṃ)	206
Apaviddhamva = Apaviṭṭhamva (Syā, Kaṃ)	203
Apāpuretaṃ = Avāpuretaṃ (Sī)	139
Abbhutavittajātā = Abbhutacittajātā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	
Acchariyabbhutacittajātā (Ka)	180
Abbhussakkamāno = Abbhussukkamāno (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	
Abbhuggamamāno (Dī 2. 150 piṭṭhe)	65
Abhimatthatha = Abhimanthatha (Sī)	128
Amaraṃ tapaṃ = Aparāṃ tapaṃ (Ka)	104
Arūpaṭṭhāyino = Āruppaṭṭhāyino (Sī, I)	132
Alasvassa = Alasassa (Sī, I) Alasvāyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	218
Asataṃ = Asatañca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	18
(A) horattaṃ = (A) horattiṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	210

[Ā]

Āpādesi = Āhāresi (Ka) Navaṅguttare	
Sīhanādasuttepi.	218
Ārambhatha = Ārabbhatha (sabbattha)	158
Ālasyañca = Ālassañca (Sī, I)	40
Āvutthaṃ = Āvuṭṭhaṃ (Ka)	31
Āsīsare = Āsimsare (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	31

[I]

Issattaṃ = Issatthaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	100, 103
-------------------------------------	----------

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Uttari = Uttariṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	144
Uda vā = Athavā (Sī, I)	11
Udīrayi = Udīriyi (Syā, Kaṃ) Udīriyati (Sāmaññaphalasuttaṭīkānūrūpaṃ)	191
Undrīyati = Udrīyati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) U + dara + ya + ti = Udrīyati.	115
Ummaggapathaṃ = Ummaggasataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	194

[E]

Ekohaṃ = Ekāhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	127
Etato = Ettato (Sī, I, Ka) Ettakā (Syā, Kaṃ)	187
Evaṃsa te = Evaṃ sante (Sī, I)	90, 91
Evaṃ vutto = Evaṃ vutte (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	149

[O]

Ottapan”ti = Ottapeti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Ottappeti (Ka)	157
Odātavattā = Odātavattavasanā (Sī)	79
Osajji = Ossaji (Sī) Ossajji (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	85
Osajjeyyan”ti = Ossajjeyyanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	85
Osāpayissāmi = Oyāyissāmi (Sī) Ohayissāmi (Syā, Kaṃ)	79

[Ka]

Katamodakatissakaṃ = Katamorakatissakaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	150
Kaḷopiyaṃ = Khaḷopiyaṃ (Sī)	238
Kicchēsu = Kiccesu (bahūsu)	52
Kuṭhārī = Kudhārī (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	151
Kubbetha = Krubbetha (Ka)	16
Kvanu = Kvannu (Sī, I) Kvaci (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	135

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Kha]

Khārividhamādāya = Khārividham ādāya (I) Dī 1. 95 piṭṭhe. 77

Khiyyanti = Khīyanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 157

[Ga]

Gadhitāse = Gathitāse (Sī) 188

Garuṃ katvā = Garukatvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 140

Gomā = Gomiko (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 6

[Ca]

Cakkhumā parinibbuto = Yam kālamakarī muni
(Mahāparinibbānasutte) 161

Candimaso = Candimāso (Ka) 49

Candimaso = Candimāso (I, Ka) 55

Ca paṭipadā = Vasatī sadā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 242

Cūḷakokanadā = Cullakokanadā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) 28

Cetasāti = Cetasoti (Sī) 214

[Cha]

Chijjate = Vijate (Ka) 13

Chetvā = Jhatvā (Sī) Ghatvā (Syā, Kaṃ) evamupari. 38

Chetvā = Bhetvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 200

[Ja]

Jaṅgalānaṃ = Jaṅgamānaṃ (Sī, I) 87

Janapadapadesena = Janapadena (Sī, Syā, I) 97

Jetvāna maccuno = Jetvā namucino (Sī) 131

Jetvāna maccuno = Bhetvā namucino (Sī) 123

[Tha]

Thitāni = Tiṭṭhanti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 140

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ḍa]

Ḍayhamānova = Ḍayhamāneva (sabbattha)	12, 52
Ḍaṃsasarīsapā = Ḍaṃsasirimsapā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	108

[Ta]

Tatrekacce = Tatreke (Sī, I)	79
Tatthevantaradhāyathāti = Tatthevantaradhāyithāti (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Tattheva antaradhāyīti (Ka)	123
Tandī = Tandī (Sī)	40
Tandī vijambhitā = Tandī vijambhikā (Sī, I)	7
Tanukassa = Tanu tassa (Sī, I)	82
Tamokhandhena āvuṭāti = Tamokkhandhena āvutāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	138
Tibbā = Tippā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	25
Turū = Tudu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	151
Teva = Te ca (Sī, I, Ka) Ye ca (Syā, Kaṃ)	80
Taṃ tadevassāhaṃ = Tadevassāhaṃ (Ka)	181

[Da]

Dassāvine = Dassāvino (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	140
Dalhadhammā = Dalhadhammo (sabbattha) Ṭikā ca Moggallānabyākaraṇaṃ ca oloketabbāṃ.	61
Divasaṃsantatto = Divasasantatto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	171
Dīyati = Diyyati (Ka)	17
Dukkaṭaṃ = Dukkataṃ (Sī, I)	46
Dupaṇṇā = Dvipaṇṇā (Sī, I)	172
Duputtā = Dviputtā (Sī, I)	172
Duranvayo = Durannayo (Sī)	18
Desassu = Desetu (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	139
Doṇapākakuraṃ = Doṇapākāsudaṃ (Sī) Doṇapākāṃ sudaṃ (I)	82

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Dha]

Dhanañjānī = Dhānañjānī (I, Sī-Ṭṭha)	162
Dhammani = Vammani (Sī) Dhammanim (I) Jammanim (Ka)	104
Dhāressāmā'ti = Dhāreyyāmāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	80

[Na]

Na kiñci = Na kañci (?)	102
Naṅgalīsā = Naṅgalasīsā (I, Ka)	105
Na jīyati na mīyati = Na jīyyati na miyyati (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	60
Na tāhaṃ = Na khvāhaṃ (Sī, I)	9
Nandī = Nandi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	53
Nandībhavaparikkhayā = Nandibhavaparikkhayā (Syā, Kaṃ)	2
Nandisaṃyojano = Nandisaṃyojano (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	37
Nayidaṃ attakataṃ = Nayidaṃ pakataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	136
Nayidaṃ parakataṃ = Nayidaṃ pakataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	136
Na vāreti = Na nivāreti (Sī)	96
Na vimānamajjhagā = Na ca mānamajjhagā (Ka, Sī)	
Na vimānamāgā (Syā, Kaṃ)	22
Na hi nūna tādisaṃ karosi = Na ha nuna tādī	
pakaroti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	66
Na hi nūnimassa = Na ha nūnimassa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	172
Nāṭaputtaṃ = Nāthaputtaṃ (Sī)	66
Nāḷikodanaparamatāya = Nāḷikodanamattāya (Ka)	83
Nikkamatha = Nikkhamatha (Sī, I)	158
Nikkhippagāmināṃ = Nikkhīpagāmināṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	93
Nikkujjitaṃ = Nikujjitaṃ (?)	69
Nibbuyhāmi = Nivuyhāmi (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	1
Nissāya = Upanissāya (Sī)	147
Nīko = Niñko (Sī, I) Niko (Syā, Kaṃ)	65
Nīhataṃ = Nibbhataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) Nibhataṃ (I, Ka)	211
Nopi pahīyetha = No pahīyetha (Ka)	221

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Nhānena = Nahānena (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	185
Nhāpetvā = Nahāpetvā (Sī, I)	177

[Pa]

Pakāsati = Pabhāsati (Ka-Sī)	14
Paccanīkāssan”ti = Paccanīkassanti (I) Paccanīkasātanti (Ka)	181
Paccuyyāsi = Pāyāsi (Sī, I)	83
Paccekaṁ gāthaṁ = Paccekagāthaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	24
Paccekaṁ dvārabāhaṁ = Paccekadvārabāhaṁ (I, Ka)	149
Pajahiṁsu = Pavāhiṁsu (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	15
Paṭaliyo = Aṭaliyo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	
Āṭaliyo (Ka) Ma 2. 362 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṁ.	228
Paṭikacceva = Paṭigacceva (Sī)	56
Paṭhamā jhānā = Paṭhamajjhānā (Syā, Kaṁ) Evaṁ dutiyā jhānā iccādīsupi.	160
Paṭhamam jhānam = Paṭhamajjhānam (Syā, Kaṁ) Evaṁ dutiyam jhānam iccādīsupi.	160
Pathaviyaṁ = Paṭhaviyaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	9
Pathavissitāti = Paṭhaviṁ sitāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	34
Paraniṭṭhitamesānā = Paraniṭṭhitamesanā (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	238
Paraloka...dassāvine = Paraloka...dassāvino (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	140
Parājineyyum = Parājeyyum (Sī, I)	222
Parājinimsu = Parājimsu (Sī, I)	223
Paricārayamānā = Paricāriyamānā (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	5
Palagaṇḍo = Phalagaṇḍo (Ka)	59
Pāṇine = Pāṇino (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	102
Pāragaṅgāya = Pāram Gaṅgāya (Ka)	209
Piṇḍamesanā = Piṇḍamesānā (?)	60

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Piṭṭakāhi = Piṭṭakāhi (Sī, I) 152

Paṃsukunthito = Paṃsukunṭhito (Ka) Paṃsukunḍito (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 199

[Pha]

Phussati = Passati (Sī, I) 133

[Ba]

Baddhagū = Baddhabhū (Ka) Paccagū (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 106

Balavīriyañca = Balaviriyañca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 100

Balībaddo = Balivaddo (Sī, I) Balibaddo (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) 7

Bavhābādho = Bahvābādho (Ka) 94

Bahūnaṃ = Bahunnaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 142

Bāhuraggi ca saṅgiyo = Bahudantī ca piṅgiyo (Sī, Syā) 59

Bāhuraggi ca siṅgiyo = Bahudantī ca piṅgayo (Sī) 32

Bojjhātapasā = Bojjhaṅgapasā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 52

Byādhayissanti = Byāthayissanti (?) 187

Brahāraññaṃ = Mahāraññaṃ (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) 7

[Bha]

Bhagavantam = Bhavantam (Ka) 14

Bhiyyo = Bhīyo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 156

[Ma]

Majjhanhike = Majjhantike (sabbattha) 7

Manussadaliddo = Manussadaḷiddo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) 233

Manussakkhaye = Manussakāye (Ka) 101

Mameva = Mamaṃ (sabbattha) 68

Mahāmogallāno = Mahāmoggallāno (Ka) 146

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Mahārambhā = Mahāyaññā mahārambhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) Catukkaṅguttare cakkavagge (351 piṭṭhe) Ujjayasuttana sameti.	76
Muttāhaṁ = Muttohaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	106

[Ya]

Yakkhā”ti = Yakkhīti (I, Ka)	11
Yathābālaṁ -pa- akusalaṁ = Yathā bālā -pa- yathā akusalā (sabbattha)	23
Yamariyagarahī = Yamariye garahī (Syā, Kaṁ) Yamariyaṁ garahaṁ (Ka)	151
Yasmā kasmā cepi = Yasmā cepi (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	99
Yāni kānici visūkāyikāni = Yāni visūkāyikāni (Sī, I, Ka)	124
Yāya saddhāya pabbajito = Yāya saddhā pabbajito (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	200

[La]

Lūkhapāvuraṇo = Lūkhapāpuraṇo (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	178
---	-----

[Va]

Vatapadāni = Vattapadāni (Ka)	230
Vasamanvagūti = Vasamaddhagū (Ka)	36
Vassaṁvutṭhā = Vassaṁvutthā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	201
Vājapeyyaṁ niraggaḷaṁ. Mahāyaññā mahārambhā = Vājapeyyaṁ. Niraggaḷaṁ mahārambhā (Ka)	76
Vitatā = Vitthatā (Syā, Kaṁ)	209
Vimuttisukhaṁ paṭisaṁvedī = Vimuttisukhapaṭisaṁvedī (Sī, I)	197
Viluppati = Vilumpati (Sī, I, Ka)	86
Vihaṁsu = Vihariṁsu (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	142
Vīriyena = Viriyena (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	7
Vekhaṇṇa = Vekhaṇṇa (Sī) Vekhaṇṇa (Syā, Kaṁ)	33

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vegabbhari ca = Veṭambarī ca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	65
Venakule = Veṇakule (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	94
Veṇḍu = Veṇhu (Sī)	50

[Sa]

Sakalikam = Sakkhalikam (Ka)	118
Sakalikāya = Sakkhalikāya (Ka)	25
Sace ca = Saceva (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) Yañceva (Sī)	211
Satthudassanakamyatā = Satthudassanakāmatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	194
Sannisīvesu = Sannisīnesu (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	205
Samphalanti = Sapphalanti (Syā, Kaṃ)	70
Sabbacetasa = Sabbacetaso (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Sabbam cetasa (Ka)	114
Sabbasaṅkhārā = Sabbe saṅkhārā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	6
Sabbamahorattam = Sabbamahorattim (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	210
Sabbāni tāni = Kānici kānici sabbāni (Sī, I, Ka)	124
Sabbo ādīpito = Sabbova āditto (Syā, Kaṃ)	134
Sambuddhimantam = Sambuddhivantam (bahūsu)	146
Samannesati = Samanvesati (Syā-Ṭṭha)	196
Samannesam = Samanvesam (Syā-Ṭṭha)	196
Samādāpeti = Samādāpeti (?)	113
Samiñjitaṃ = Sammiñjitaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	139
Sammuti = Sammati (Syā, Kaṃ)	137
Samupabyūḷho = Samūpabbūḷho (Sī) Samupabbuḷho (I)	99
Sarīsapā = Sirīsapā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	156
Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagataṃ = Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārita- vataṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	
Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārivāvataṃ (Ka)	27
Sahali = Sahalī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	65
Sahassilokadhātum = Sahassilokadhātum (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	158

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sigālo = Siṅgālo (Ka)	66
Sirī = Serī (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	57
Sivathikadvāraṁ = Sīvathikadvāraṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	213
Sivako = Sīvako (Sī, I)	213
Sivathikaṁ = Sīvathikaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	176
Sīsupacālā = Sīsūpacālā (Sī)	135
Suphussitaṁ = Suphassitaṁ (Sī, I)	129
Suvaṇṇaṅca panassāti = Suvaṇṇapabbatassāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	
Suvaṇṇaṅca pabbatassāti (Sī)	118
Susimo = Susīmo (Sī)	63
Susīmaṁ = Susimaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	219
Susīlyamattano = Susīlamattano (Sī, Ka)	211
Sussūsaṁ = Sussūsā (Sī, I)	217
Sūriyasamā = Suriyasamā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	6
Sūriyaṁ = Suriyaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	49
Semānaṁ = Seyyamānaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ) Soppamānaṁ (Ka)	122
Sokāvatiṇṇaṁ = Sokāvakiṇṇaṁ (Sī)	139

[Ha]

Hāsapañño = Hāsupañño (Sī)	63
Himavantapadese = Himavantapasse (Sī)	117

Nidānavaggasaṃyuttapāliya

Nānāpāṭhā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Akuppā me vimutti = Akuppā me cetovimutti (Sī, I, Ka)	380
Agadhito = Agathito (Sī)	399
Accayena = Accayena parivuṭṭhaparivāsaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	260, 261
Ajjhāvutṭhaṃ = Ajjhāvutthaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	329
Atha sabbamahorattiṃ = Atha sabbamahorattaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	471
Antaraṃ sammasaṃ'ti = Antarā sammasananti (Sī)	330
Atthasaṃhito ayaṃ = Atthasaṃhitoyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	
Atthasaṃhitāyaṃ (I, Ka)	303
Adhippayāso (Adhi + pa + yasū + ṇa + si) = Adhippāyo (Sī, I, Ka)	
Adhippāyo (Syā, Kaṃ)	263
Anajjhopannā = Anajjhāpannā (sabbattha) Ma 1 Pāsārāsīsuttavaṇṇanā oloketabbā.	459
Anabhāvaṃkato = Anabhāvakato (Sī)	
Anabhāvaṅkato (Syā, Kaṃ)	315
Anamataggoyaṃ = Anamataggāyaṃ (I, Ka)	387
Anittiṇṇo = Anitthiṇṇo (Syā, Kaṃ) Anatiṇṇo (Ka)	323
Anuddayaṃ = Anudayaṃ (bahūsu) Dvittakāraṇaṃ pana gavesitabbam.	403
Anupahārā = Anupāhārā (I)	312
Anupāpuṇātu = Anupāpuṇāti (I, Ka)	427
Appamāṇavihārino = Appamāḍavihārino (I, Ka)	429
Apariyādinnāva = Apariyādiṇṇāva (Sī)	387
Appagabbhā = Appagabbā (Ka)	401
Api pana = Api nu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) evamuparipi.	342
Abbhuhetvā = Abbhūhetvā (Ka) Abbāhitvā (Vi 3. 380)	459
Abhijitaṅca = Ābhiñjikaṅca (Sī, Ka) Ābhijikaṅca (Syā, Kaṃ)	406
Abhipatthanā = Abhibhāvanā (Sī)	412

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Abhisambuddhoti = Abhisambuddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) 380

Avijjāpaccayā ca = Avijjāpaccayāva (Am 1. 476 piṭṭhepi) 275

Asanivicakkam āgacchatu,

sekham = Asanivicakkam, tam sekham (I, Ka) Asanivicakkam,

sekham (Syā, Kaṃ) Asanivicakkam āgacchatu,

kam sekham (?) 427

[Ā]

Ānako = Āṇako (Sī) 457

Āpajjeyyum = Āpajjeyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) 405

Āyatim ca = Āyatim (Syā, Kaṃ) 348

Ārammaṇametaṃ = Āramaṇametaṃ (?) 295

[U]

Ukkaṇḍakena = Ukkaṇḍakena (Sī) Ukkaṇḍakena (Syā, Kaṃ, I) 428

Uttarikaraṇīyanti = Uttariṃkaraṇīyanti (Sī, I) 323

Uddhāpavantam = Uddāpavantam (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 329

Upayupādānābhinivesavinibandho = Upāyupādānābhinivesa

vinibandho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 257

Upassuti = Upassutim (Sī, I) 303

Upasussatu = Avasussatu (Ma 2. 146 piṭṭhe) 267

[E]

Evaṃvādī = Evaṃvādim (?) 339

[O]

Ophuṇeyya = Opuṇeyya (Sī, I) Ophuṇeyya (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) 314

Olujjati = Ullujjati (Sī, Aṭṭhakathāsu ca) 418

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kañcideva = Kiñcideva (Ka)	259
Kaṭasī = Kaṭasi (Sī, I, Ka)	387
Kabandham = Kavandham (Sī, I)	451
Kabaḷikāro = Kabaḷimkāro (Sī, I) Kavaḷikāro (Syā, Kam)	253
Kalandakanivāpe = Sāvatti, ārame (Sī)	410
Kimaṅgaṃ = Kimaṅga (Sī)	458
Kuṭṭam ce = Kuḍḍaṇce (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	323
Kuddālapīṭakam = Kudālapīṭakam (aññattha)	314
Kulagaṇṭhikajātā = Guḷāguṇṭhikajātā (Sī) Guḷiguṇṭhikajātā (Syā, Kam)	318
Kusobbhe = Kussubbhe (Sī, Syā, Kam) Kusubbhe (I)	269
Kam bhikkhave ... anupāpuṇātu = Ettha “Kamapi ... mā āgacchatu, kamapi sekham ... mā anupāpuṇātū”ti attho veditabbo.	427

[Ga]

Gayheyya = Gaccheyya (Sī) Gaṇheyya (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)	426
Gahapatāni = Gahapatikāni (Sī)	405
Guḷikābaddham = Cūḷikābaddham (Sī, I)	390

[Ca]

Cāumahābhūtikasmiṃ = Cātummahābhūtikasmiṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam)	319
--	-----

[Ja]

Jarasiṅgālassa = Siṅgālassa (Ka) Jarasiṅgālassa (Sī, Syā, Kam)	428
Jāyampatikā = Jayampatikā (Sī, I) Ṭikā oloketabbā.	322

[Ta]

Tasatīti = Taṇhīyatīti (Sī, Syā, Kam)	255
Tūlabibbohanāsu = Tūlabimbohanāsu (Syā, Kam, I)	
Tūlabimbohanādīsu (Sī) Tūlabibbohanādīsu (Ka)	458
Tam chetvā = Tacchetvā (bahūsu)	387

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Dakkhissanti = Dakkhinti (Sī) 331

Diddhagatena visallena

sallena = Diṭṭhigatena visallena (Ka-Sī) Diṭṭhigatena sallena (Syā, Kaṃ)

Diṭṭhigatena visallena sallena (Ka) Diṭṭhagatena visallena

sallena (I) Diddhagatena sallena (?) 427

Doṇiyo = Doṇiyā (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) 450

[Na]

Nānākatavinibbhogā = Nānābhāvā vinikkhepā (Sī, I)

Ma 3. 286 piṭṭhepi. 322

Nu kho ahaṃ = Nu khvāhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) 265

Nhāru = Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 266

[Pa]

Paṭiggahitāni = Paṭiggahetā (Sī) 421

Paṭissiseyya = Paṭiviseyya (Sī) Patiṭṭhaṇṇe (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Paṭiseveyya (Ṭikā) 310

Paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti = Paṭisaṃvediyatīti (Sī, I, Ka) 260

Pariyādiṇṇā = Pariyādinṇā (Syā, Kaṃ) 322

Pare vā taṃ = Pare vāssa taṃ (Sī, I, Am 1. 476 piṭṭhepi)

Pare vāyataṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) 275

Palimajjeyya = Palisanneyya (Sī) Palisajjeyya (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Palipaṭṭheyya (Ka) Palisandeyya, palibandheyya,

Ṭikānurūpaṃ. 315

Paviṭṭho = Saviṭṭho (Sī, I) 336

Passannaṃ (Pa + sandū + ta) = Passandaṃ (Ka-Sī) Pasandaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

Pasannaṃ (I, Ka) 388

Pārāyane = Pārāyaṇe (Sī) 281

Pāveyyakā = Pāṭheyyakā (Ka) Vi 3 Kathinakkhandhakepi. 394

Puṭṭhoṃ = Puṭṭho ahaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) Puṭṭhāhaṃ (I, Ka) 284

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ba]

Brahmacāri-abhipatthanenāti = Brahmacāri-abhibhavanenāti (Sī)	412
Brahmaññatthaṃ = Brāhmaññatthaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Moggallānabyākaraṇaṃ oloketabbam.	256

[Bha]

Bhaṭṭhaloṇikāya = Maṭṭhaloṇikāya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	333
Bhaṇḍaṇca = Bhaṇḍuṇca (Sī)	406
Bhikkhū = Bhikkhū ākaṅkhamānā (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	260, 261

[Ma]

Mayaṃ = Mayaṃ accayaṃ (Sī)	408
Mahākoṭṭhiko = Mahākoṭṭhito (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	334
Mahāmoggallāno = Mahāmoggalāno (Ka)	446
Mahimsānaṃ = Mahisānaṃ (Ka)	395
Mā pāpicchā -pa- bhindeyyuṃ = Vi 4 Saṃghabhedakakkhandhake -pa- dassito.	418
Mā hevaṃ Ānanda mā hevaṃ Ānanda = Mā hevaṃ Ānanda avaca mā hevaṃ Ānanda avaca, Dī 2 Mahānidānasutte.	318
Muñjapabbajabhūtā = Muñjababbajabhūtā (Sī)	318
Mudutalunahatthapādā = Mudutalā hatthapādā (Syā, Kaṃ)	458
Musilo = Mūsilo (Sī) Musīlo (I)	336
Yathābāle -pa- yathā-akusale = Yathā bāle -pa- yathā akusale (I) Yathābālaṃ -pa- yathā-akusalaṃ (?)	407

[Ya]

Yā cāyaṃ mahāpathavī = Ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī (Sī, Saṃ 3. 412 piṭṭhepi)	454
Yā vā mahāpathavī = Ayaṃ vā mahāpathavī (Sī, Saṃ 3. 412 piṭṭhepi)	354
Ye tannissitā = Ye tannissitā tannissitā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	323
Yesāṇca = Yesaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Yesaṃ hi (I, Ka)	267

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yo cāyaṃ = Yo vāyaṃ (?)	454
Yo vā sineru = Sineru vā (Sī) yuttaṃ	356
Yo vā himavā = Himavā vā (Sī) yuttaṃ	355
Yaṃ paccayāssa = Yaṃ paccayāya (Syā, Kaṃ) Yaṃ paccayāyaṃ (Ka)	275

[Ra]

Rajāpatho = Rajopatho (Sī)	419
Rattindivaṃ = Rattidivaṃ (Ka)	286
Rodantānaṃ = Rudantānaṃ (Sī)	388

[La]

Lahukaṃ = Lahusaṃ (Sī)	398
------------------------	-----

[Va]

Vācāyasannitodakena = Vācāsannitodakena (Sī)	469
Vāceyyāsi = Vācessasi (I, Ka)	341
Vādānupāto = Vādānuvādo (Ka) Dī 1. 153 piṭṭhepi.	270
Vijjatu, sekhaṃ = Vijjatu, taṃ sekhaṃ (Sī) Vijjati, taṃ sekhaṃ (I, Ka)	427
Viññūhīti = Viññūhi (?)	403
Vitacchenti virājenti = Vitudenti (Sī) Vitacchenti vibhajenti (I, Ka)	447
Vitacchenti virājenti = Virājenti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Vibhajenti (I, Ka)	447
Vimuttimpāhaṃ = Vimuttimpahaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	267
Vīriyārambhassa = Vīriyārabbhassa (Ka)	405
Vedayatīti = Vedayatīti (Sī, I, Ka)	254
Verambhā = Verambā (Sī, I)	428
Veḷukaṇḍakiyā = Veḷukaṇḍakī (Sī) Chakkaṅguttarepi.	432
Veḷuvane = Sāvatti, Tatra-etadavoca (Sī)	408

[Sa]

Saṅkhāditvā = Saṅkharitvā (I, Ka) Mamsaṃ khāditvā (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Asaṅkhāritvā (katthaci)	460
Saṅkhāditvā = Saṅkharitvā (I, Ka)	459

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sañjambhari makamsūti = Sañjabbharimakamsūti (?)	469
Sajotibhūtā = Sañjotibhūtā (Syā, Kam)	451
Santuṭṭhāyaṃ = Santuṭṭhoyaṃ (Sī)	399
Sammasaṃ = Sammasanaṃ (Sī)	330
Saraṇo = Sāṇo (Sī)	420
Saḷevāyatanāni = Saḷāyatanāni (Ka)	263
Sukhumālā = Sukumālā (Sī) Sukhumā (Ka)	458
“Supasso”tveva = Suphassotveva (Sī)	397
“Suppiyā”tveva = Appiyātveva (Sī)	397
Surāpipāsītā = Surāpipāsā (?)	333
Susimo = Susīmo (Sī, I)	341
Sūto = Sārathiko (Ka, Vi 1. 146 piṭṭhepi)	449

[Ha]

Hirī = Hiri (sabbattha)	408
-------------------------	-----

Saṃyuttanikāye paṭhamabhāgapotthake

Gāthāsūci

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]		[A]	
Akataṃ dukkaṭaṃ seyyo	46, 47	Atthāya vata me Buddho	217
Akampitaṃ apajjalitaṃ	134	Atthi sakyakule jāto	135
Akammunā devaseṭṭha	219, 220	Atha aggi divārattim	14, 44
Akkodhassa kuto		Atha antena jahati	29
kodho	164	Atha saṭṭhinissitā savitakkā	188
Akkheyyaṇca pariññāya	11	Athāyaṃ itarā pajā	157
Akkheyyasaññino sattā	11	Addhā pajānāsi	146
Aghajātassa ve nandī	53	Addhā maṃ yakkha jānāsi	206
Accantaṃ mataputtāmaṃ	131	Addhā suyitṭhaṃ suhutaṃ	170
Accayanti ahorattā	110	Anaṅgaṇassa posassa	206
Accayaṃ desayantīnaṃ	23	Anatthasaṃhitaṃ ñatvā	104
Accayo ce na vijjetha	23	Anantadassī Bhagavāhamasmi	145
Accenti kālā tarayanti	3, 62	Anāgatappajappāya	5
Accharāgaṇasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ	30	Aniccā addhuvā kāmā	200
Acchejja taṇhaṃ		Aniccā vata saṅkhārā	160, 398
gaṇasaṅghacārī	128	Animittaṇca bhāvehi	190
Ajja pannarase visuddhiyā	193	Anuṭṭhahaṃ avāyāmaṃ	218, 219
Ajjāpi te āvuso	147	Anomaṇāmaṃ nipuṇatthadassim	30
Ajeḷakā ca gāvo ca	76	Antakenādhipannassa	72
Aññathā santamattānaṃ	22	Antalikkhacaro poso	113
Aññena ca		Antojaṭā bahijaṭā	13, 167
kevalinaṃ	169, 170, 175	Andhakāre pure	
Aḍḍho ce puriso rāja	97	hoti	178, 179
Atītaṃ nānusoṇanti	5	Annado balado hoti	29
Attānañce piyaṃ jaññā	72	Annamevābhinandanti	29, 57
Attānaṃ na dade poso	41	Annaṃ pānaṃ khādanīyaṃ	100
Atthassa pattim hadayassa			
santiṃ	127		

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu	175
Anagho ve ahaṃ yakkha	53
Appamattako ayaṃ	
kali	151, 154
Appamādaṃ pasaṃsanti	87
Appamāyu manussānaṃ	109
Appameyyaṃ paminanto	150, 151
Appasmeke pavecchanti	18
Appaṃ hi etaṃ na hi	145
Apārutā tesaṃ amatassa	140
Apuññaṃ pasavi māro	116
Abalaṃ taṃ balaṃ āhu	223, 225
Abhayaṃ yācamānānaṃ	229
Abhikkama gahapati	213, 214
Abhidhāvatha bhaddante	211
Abhutvā bhikkhasi bhikkhu	9, 10
Amaccudheyyaṃ pucchanti	124
Amanussatṭhāne udakaṃva	
sītaṃ	92
Ammā na byāharissāmi	212
Ayaṅca daharo bhikkhu	466
Ayoniso manasikārā	204
Araññe rukkhamaṇe vā	222
Araññe viharantānaṃ	5
Aratiṅca ratiṅca pahāya	188
Arati viya mejja khāyati	201
Aratiṃ pajahāsi sato	199
Arahante sītibhūte	180
Arahaṃ Sugato loke	125, 126, 177
Aladdhā tattha assādaṃ	125

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Alasvassa anuṭṭhātā	218, 220
Aviruddhā viruddhesu	238
Avihaṃ upapannāse	32, 59
Asantā kira maṃ jammā	178
Asallīnena cittaṇa	161
Assamedhaṃ purisamedhaṃ	76
Asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi	190
Assova jīṇṇo nibbho-	
go	178, 179
Ahaṅca sīlasampanne	236
Ahu pure dhammapadesu	204

[Ā]

Ākiṇṇaluddo puriso	206
Ādittasmiṃ agārasmiṃ	29
Ārāmaropā vanaropā	30
Āmodamāno pakireti	100
Āyuraṃ arogiyaṃ vaṇṇaṃ	87
Āraddhavīriyaṃ pahitattaṃ	200
Ārambhatha nikkamatha	158, 159
Ārāmacetyā vanacetyā	234
Āhuneyyo vedagu	143

[I]

Ingā aññepi pucchassu	217
Icchāya bajjhatī loko	38
Itihetaṃ vijānāma	31
Ito bahiddhā pāsaṇḍā	135
Itthibhāvo kiṃ kayirā	130
Itthīpi hi ekacciya	86

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[I]

Idaṃ hi jātu me diṭṭhaṃ	156
Idaṃ vatvāna maghavā	
	236, 237, 238
Idaṃ hi taṃ jetavanam	31, 53, 54
Idha chinditamārite	66
Idhāgamā vijjupabhāsavaṇṇā	28
Iminā pūtikāyena	132
Isayo sambaram patta	229
Issattaṃ balavīriyaṅca	100
Isīnam abhayaṃ natthi	229

[U]

Uggaputtā mahissāsā	187
Uccāvacchi vaṇṇehi	69
Ujuko nāma so maggo	30
Uṭṭhehi bhikkhu kiṃ sesi	199
Uṭṭhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma	139, 235
Uddham adho ca tiriyaṃ	122
Upako palagaṇḍo ca	32, 59
Upadhīsu janā gadhitāse	188
Upanīyati jīvitamappamāyu	2, 53
Uposathaṃ upavasanti	210
Ubhinnaṃ matthaṃ carati	164, 165,
	224, 225
Ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṇaṃ	164,
	165, 224, 225
Ubho puññaṅca pāpaṅca	72
Ummaggaṃ pathaṃ māraṣsa	194

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[E]

Ekakā mayaṃ araṇṇe	
viḥarāma	203
Ekakova tvaṃ araṇṇe	
viḥarasi	204
Ekamūlaṃ dvirāvaṭṭaṃ	30
Ekassekena kappena	393
Eṇijaṅghaṃ kisaṃ vīraṃ	15
Etaṅca samatikkamma	115
Etadeva ahaṃ maṇṇe	223, 225
Etadeva titikkhāya	223, 225
Etaṃ tesaṃ pihayāmi	238
Etaṃ daḥhaṃ bandhanaṃāhu	
dhīrā	77
Etaṃ yajetha medhāvī	76
Etāhi tīhi vijjāhi	168
Ettha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ	177
Evaṅce maṃ viharantaṃ	8, 187
Evametaṃ tadā āsi	33, 59
Evametaṃ purāṇānaṃ	33, 60
Evameva manussesu	467
Evamesā kaṣi kaṭṭhā	175
Evaṃ ādittako loko	29
Evaṃ kusītamāgama	371
Evaṃ khandhā ca dhātuyo	136
Evaṃ jarā ca maccu ca	102
Evaṃ dhammā apakkamma	56
Evaṃ Buddhaṃ sarantaṇaṃ	222
Evaṃ vijitasāṅgamaṃ	193
Evaṃ virattaṃ khemattaṃ	114
Evaṃvihārībahulodha	127
Evaṃ sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ	19
Evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ	196

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[E]

Evam sudesite dhamme	195
Evam hi dhīrā kubbanti	122
Esa devamanussānaṃ	212
Esā antaradhāyāmi	133
Esūpamā dāmali brāhmaṇassa	45
Eso hi te brāhmaṇi	143

[O]

Oghassa nittharaṇatthaṃ	194
-------------------------	-----

[Ka]

Kacci te kuṭikā natthi	8
Kacci tvaṃ anagho bhikkhu	53
Kati chinde kati jahe	3
Kati jāgarataṃ sutta	3
Kati lokasmiṃ chiddāni	40
Kati lokasmiṃ pajjotā	14, 44
Katihaṃ careyya sāmāññaṃ	7
Kattha dajjā deyyadhammaṃ	177
Kathaṃ tvaṃ anagho bhikkhu	53
Kathaṃ nu dāni puccheyyaṃ	217
Kathaṃvihārībahulodha bhikkhu	127
Kathaṃsu tarati oghaṃ	51, 216
Kathaṃsu labhate paññaṃ	217
Kathaṃ hi Bhagavā tuyhaṃ	122
Kadāhaṃ nandaṃ passeyyaṃ	468
Kappo ca te baddhacaro	146
Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca	31, 54
Kayirā ce kayirāthenaṃ	46, 47
Karaṇīyametaṃ brāhmaṇena	44

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kasmā tavaṃ dhammapadāni	204
Kassako paṭijānāsi	175
Kassaccayā na vijjanti	23
Kaṃ nu uddissa muṇḍāsi	135
Kāmarāgena ḍayhāmi	189
Kāmaṃ maññaṭu vā mā vā	223, 225
Kāyagutto vacīgutto	175
Kāyena saṃvaro sādhu	73
Kāraye assame ramme	100
Kālaṃ vohaṃ na jānāmi	9, 10
Kāle pavisa Nāgadatta	202
Kāveyyamattā vicarimha	197
Kicchena me adhigataṃ	138
Kiñcāpi te taṃ jalate	150
Kintāhaṃ kuṭikaṃ brūmi	8
Kinno sīhova nadasī	111
Kimatthakāmo na dade	41
Kismiṃ loko samuppanno	38
Kim jīrati kiṃ na jīrati	40
Kimdado balado hoti	29
Kim nu kujjhasi mā kujjhi	469
Kim nu jātiṃ na rocesi	133
Kim nu tesaṃ pihayasi	238
Kim nu tvaṃ mataputtāva	131
Kim nu sattoti paccesi	137
Kim nu santaramānova	48, 49
Kim me katā Rājagahe	215
Kimso aṇasā sādhu	34
Kimso alasa analasaṇca	41
Kimso issariyaṃ loke	40

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kiṃsu uppatataṃ seṭṭhaṃ	39
Kiṃsu uppatho akkhāto	35
Kiṃsu chetvā sukhaṃ	
seti	38, 44, 162, 239
Kiṃsu janeti purisaṃ	34, 35
Kiṃsu dutiyā purisassa	
hoti	35
Kiṃsu nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ	35
Kiṃsu pavasato mittam	34
Kiṃsu bandhati pātheyyaṃ	41
Kiṃsu mātā pitā bhātā	42
Kiṃsu yāva jarā sādhu	33
Kiṃsu rathassa paññāṇaṃ	39
Kiṃsu lokasmi pajjoto	41
Kiṃsu vatthu manussānaṃ	34
Kiṃsu sabbaṃ addhabhavi	36
Kiṃsusambandhano loko	37
Kiṃsusamyojano	
loko	37
Kiṃsu harantaṃ vārenti	40
Kiṃsūdha bhītā janatā	
anekā	39
Kiṃsūdha vittaṃ purissa	
seṭṭhaṃ	39, 216
Kiṃ soppasi kiṃ nu soppasi	108
Kīdiso tesaṃ vipāko	31
Kukkuḷā ubbhato tāta	211
Kuto sarā nivattanti	15
Kuddhāhaṃ na pharusam	
brūmi	240
Kumbhakāro pure āsim	33, 59
Kummova aṅgāni sake kapāle	7

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kulākulaṃ piṇḍikāya	156
Kulāvakā mātali	226
Kusalī bhāsasī tesaṃ	32, 59
Kuso yathā duggatito	47
Ke ca te ataruṃ paṅkaṃ	32, 59
Kenassu uddito loko	37
Kenassu nīyati loko	36
Kenassu pihito loko	37
Kenassu bajjhatī loko	38
Kenassubbhāhato	
loko	37
Kenāyaṃ pakato satto	136
Kenāsi dummano tāta	125
Kenidaṃ pakataṃ bimbaṃ	135
Ke nu kammantā karīyanti	182
Kenesa yañño vipulo	19
Kesaṃ divā ca ratto ca	30
Kesu na mānaṃ kayirātha	180
Kesūdha araṇā loke	42
Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ	
seti	39, 44, 163, 239
Kodhaṃ jahe vippajaheyya	22, 24
Kodho vo vasamāyātu	241

[Kha]

Khattiyaṃ jātisampannaṃ	69
Khattiyo dvipadaṃ seṭṭho	7
Khattiyo brāhmaṇo	
vesso	168

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Kha]

Khattiyo seṭṭho
janetasmiṃ 155, 471

[Ga]

Gaṅgāya sotasmim
gahītanāvaṃ 146
Gandho isīnaṃ
ciradikkhitānaṃ 228
Gamanena na pattabbo 61
Gambhīrapañño medhāvī 191
Gambhīrarūpe bahubherave 182
Gambhīraṃ bhāsasī vācaṃ 32, 59
Gāthābhigītaṃ me abho-
janeyyaṃ 169, 170, 175
Gāme vā yadi vāraṇṇe 69, 234
Giriduggacaraṃ chetaṃ 200

[Ca]

Cakkavattī yathā rājā 193
Cattāro ca paṭipannā 235
Cattāro loke
pajjotā 14, 44
Catucakkaṃ navadvāraṃ 15, 62
Cando yathā vigata-
valāhake 197
Carakā bahū bheravā bahū 108
Caranti bālā dummedhā 56
Cātuddasiṃ pañcadasiṃ 210, 211
Cittasmim vasībhūtāmi 133
Cittena nīyati loko 36
Cirassaṃ vata passāmi 1, 53
Coram harantaṃ vārenti 41
Coḷaṃ piṇḍo ratī khiḍḍā 31

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Cha]

Cha lokasmim chiddāni 40
Chandajaṃ aghaṃ chandajaṃ
dukkhaṃ 21
Chandarāgassa vinayā 200
Chando nidānaṃ gāthānaṃ 36
Chasu loko samuppanno 38
Chinda sotaṃ parakkamma 46, 47
Chetvā avijjaṃ vijjāya 200
Chetvā khīlaṃ chetvā palighaṃ 25
Chetvā naddhiṃ varattaṇca 15, 62

[Ja]

Jaggaṃ na saṅke napi bhemi
sottuṃ 112
Jayaṃ ve maññati bālo 165
Jayaṃ veraṃ pasavati 84
Jarā aṇasā mittam 36
Jātassa maraṇaṃ hoti 133
Jīranti ve rājaraṭhā sucittā 71
Jegucchī nipako bhikkhu 66
Jevāna maccuno senaṃ 123

[Tha]

Thānaṃ hi maññati bālo 86
Thānaṃ hi so manujindo 69
Thite majjhanhike kāle 7, 205

[Ta]

Taggha me kuṭikā natthi 8
Taṇca kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu 56
Taṇca pana appaṭivānīyaṃ 215

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Dabbo cirarattasamāhito	188
Daliddo puriso rāja	96
Daharā tvaṃ rūpavatī	132
Dānañca yuddhañca samānamāhu	20
Dvāsattati gotama puññakammā	145
Diṭṭhe dhamme ca yo attho	87, 90
Dinnaṃ sukhaphalaṃ hoti	29
Divā tapati ādicco	471
Divāvihārā nikkhamma	194
Dīghamāyu manussānaṃ	109
Dukkaraṃ duttitikkhañca	7
Dukkaraṃ vāpi karonti	45
Dukkameva hi sambhoti	137
Duggatā devakaññāyo	202
Duggame visame vāpi	46
Duddadaṃ dadamānānaṃ	18
Dupposam katvā attānaṃ	60, 205
Dullabhaṃ vāpi labhanti	45
Dussamādaham vāpi samādahanti	45
Dūre ito brāhmaṇi	143

[Dha]

Dhajo rathassa paññānaṃ	39
Dhaññaṃ dhanam rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ	93
Dhammaṃ care yopi samuñjakaṃ care	18
Dhammo rahado brāhmaṇa	171
	185
Dhīro ca viññū adhigamma	92

[Na]

Na aññatra Bhagavatā	32, 59
Nagassa passe āsīnaṃ	196

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Na tattha hatthīnaṃ bhūmi	102
Na tassa pacchā na puratthamatthi	143
Na taṃ kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu	56
Na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā	77
Na te kāmā yāni citrāni	21
Na tena bhikkhako hoti	184
Na tesaṃ koṭṭhe openti	238
Na te sukhaṃ pajānanti	6, 202
Na tehi yakkhā kilānti	211
Natthi attasamaṃ pemaṃ	6
Natthi kiccaṃ brāhmaṇassa	44
Natthi dāni punāvāso	202
Natthi nissaraṇaṃ loke	129
Natthi puttasaṃmaṃ pemaṃ	6
Na tvaṃ bāle pajānāsi	6
Na tvaṃ bāle vijānāsi	202
Nadanti ve mahāvīrā	111
Nadītiresu saṇṭhāne	203
Nandati puttehi puttimā	6, 109
Nandībhavaparikkhayā saññā- viññāṇasaṅkhayā	2
Nandīsambandhano loko	37
Nandīsamyojano loko	37
Na paccanīkasātena	181
Na brāhmaṇo sujijhati koci	167
Nabhaṃ phaleyya pathavī caleyya	108
Na mandiyā sayāmi	112
Na mānakāmassa damo idhatthi	4, 27

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Na mānaṃ brāhmaṇa sādhu	180
Na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi	147
Na me vanasmim	
karaṇīyamatti	182
Namo tassa Bhagavato	162
Namo te Buddha vīratthu	48
Na yattha gītaṃ napi yattha	
vāditam	183
Nayanti ve mahāvīrā	128
Nayidaṃ attakataṃ bimbaṃ	136
Nayidaṃ bhāsitaṃ mattenā	22
Nayidaṃ sithilamārabha	466
Na vaṇṇarūpena nara sujāno	79
Na ve dhīrā pakubbanti	23
Na santi kāmā manujesu niccā	21
Na sabbato mano nivāraye	13
Na sūpahatacittomhi	240
Na harāmi na bhaṇjāmi	206
Na hi nūnimassa samaṇassa	172
Na hi putto pativāpi	212
Na hi mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa	173
Na hi socati bhikkhu kadāci	189
Nāganāmosi Bhagavā	194
Nāccayanti ahorattā	110
Nāññatra bojha tapasā	52
Nāphusantaṃ phusati ca	12
Nābhāsamānaṃ jānanti	468
Nāmaṃ sabbaṃ addhabhavi	36
Nāhaṃ bhayā na dubbalyā	223
Nāhu assāsapassāso	161
Nikkhantaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ	187
Niccaṃ uttaramidaṃ cittaṃ	52

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Niddaṃ tandiṃ vijambhitaṃ	7
Niddā tandī vijambhitā	7
Nibbānaṃ Bhagavā āha	212
Nirayaṃ tiracchānayaṇiṃ	31
Netam tava patirūpaṃ	113
Neva taṃ upajīvāma	207
Nesā sabhā yattha na santi	186
No ce dhammaṃ sareyyātha	222
No ce Buddhaṃ sareyyātha	222

[Pa]

Pakudhako kātiyāno	66
Pajjotakaro ativijja	194
Pañca kāmagaṇā loka	16
Pañca chinde pañca jahe	3
Pañca jāgarataṃ suttā	3
Pañcavedā sataṃ samaṃ	27
Paññā lokasmi pajjoto	41
Paṭikacceva taṃ kayirā	56
Paṭisotagāmiṃ nipuṇaṃ	138
Paṭhamam kalalaṃ hoti	208
Paṇḍitoti samaññāto	65
Patirūpakārī dhuravā	217
Patirūpako mattikā-	
kuṇḍalova	79
Padumaṃ yathā kokanadaṃ	81
Pabbatassa suvaṇṇassa	118
Pamādanuyuñjanti	24
Parasambhatesu bhogesu	32
Parosahassaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ	194

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pavivittehi ariyehi	371
Passaddhakāyo suvimutta- citto	127
Pasaṃsiyā tepi bhavanti bhikkhū	22
Pahāsi saṅkhaṃ na vimāna- majjhagā	11, 22
Pahīnamānassa na santi ganthā	14
Pahūtabhakkhaṃ jālinaṃ	69
Pācīnavamso tivarānaṃ	398
Pāṇesu ca saṃyamāmase	211
Pāturahosi magadhesu	139
Pāpaṃ na kayirā vacasā manasā	12, 28
Piyavācaṃva bhāseyya	190
Piyo loke sako putto	212
Pucchāmi taṃ Gotama bhūripaṇṇa	51
Puññaṃ vata pasavi bahurū	215, 216
Puttā vatthu manussānaṃ	34
Punappunaṃ khīraṇikā duhanti	176
Punappunaṃ ceva vapanti bījaṃ	176
Punappunaṃ jāyati mīyati ca	176
Punappunaṃ yācakā yācayanti	176
Punabbasu sukhī hohi	212
Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi	198
Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī	168, 177
Purisassa hi jātassa	151, 154
Pūjito pūjaneyyānaṃ	177

[Pha]

Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti	156, 436
-------------------------	----------

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ba]

Baddhosi mārapāsena	106
Baddhosi sabbapāsehi	107
Bahunnaṃ vata atthāya	197
Bahunāpi kho taṃ vibhajeyyaṃ	28
Bahumpi palapaṃ jappaṃ	167, 168
Bahūhi saddā paccūhā	203
Bālā kumudanālehi	128
Bījaṃ uppatataṃ seṭṭhaṃ	39
Buddhānubuddho so thero	195
Buddhe pasannā dhamme ca	32
Bhaddho dhammamadesesi	134

[Bha]

Bhayā nu maghavā sakka	223
Bhāyāmi nāgadattaṃ suppagabbhaṃ	202
Bhāsaye jotaye dhammaṃ	468
Bhikkhu siyā jhāyī vimutta- citto	43, 50
Bhiyyo pañcasatā sekkhā	156
Bhiyyo bālā pabhijjeyyurū	223, 224
Bhoge patthayamānena	89

[Ma]

Makkhena makkhitā pajā	189
Maccunā pihito loko	38
Maccunābbhāhato loko	37
Maccheravinaye yuttaṃ	230, 231, 233
Maccherā ca pamādā ca	17

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Maññāmaharaṃ lokādhipati	183
Mataṃ vā amma rodanti	211
Mataṃ vā putta rodanti	211
Manasā ce pasannena	208
Manujassa sadā satīmato	82
Mandiyā nu kho sesi udāhu	112
Mahaddhanā mahābhogā	15
Mahānubhāvo tevijjo	195
Mahāvīra mahāpañña	122
Mahāsamayo pavanasmim	25
Maṃ namassanti tevijjā	236
Mā jātim puccha caraṇaṅca	
puccha	170
Mātaraṃ kuṭikaraṃ brūsi	8
Mātari pitari cāpi	180
Mātāpettibharaṃ	
jantum	230, 231, 233
Mātāpettibharo āsi	60
Mānaṃ pajahassu gotama	189
Mānaṃ pahāya susamāhi-	
tatto	4, 27
Mā pamādamanuyuñjetha	24
Māno hi te brāhmaṇa	171
Mā brāhmaṇa dāru	
samādahāno	171
Māyāvī maghavā sakka	241
Mā vo kodho ajjhabhavi	242
Mā saddaṃ kari piyaṅkara	211
Muttāhaṃ mārapāseṇa	106
Muttāhaṃ sabbapāsehi	107
Medavaṇṇaṅca pāsāṇaṃ	124

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ	235
Yaṅca kho sīlasampanno	69
Yaṅcassa bhuñjati mātā	208
Yato ca ariyasaccāni	393
Yato yato mano	
nivāraye	13
Yattha āpo ca pathavī	15
Yattha nāmaṅca	
rūpaṅca	13, 32, 59, 167
Yattha bheravā sarīsapā	156
Yatthālaso	
anuṭṭhātā	219, 220
Yathā aññatarāṃ bījaṃ	136
Yathā nāmaṃ tathā cassa	166
Yathāpi selā vipulā	102
Yathā sākaṭiko maṭṭhaṃ	56
Yathā hi aṅgasambhārā	137
Yathā hi megho thanayaṃ	100
Yamidha pathaviṅca vehāsaṃ	188
Yametaṃ vārijaṃ pupphaṃ	206
Yassa etādisaṃ yānaṃ	30
Yassa jālinī visattikā	108
Yassa nūna siyā evaṃ	130
Yassa sakkariyamānassa	429
Yassa saddhā tathāgate	234
Yassa sabbamahorattaṃ	210
Yassete caturo dhammā	217
Yasseva bhīto na dadāti	
maccharī	18
Yaṃ eṇikūlasmiṃ janaṃ	145
Yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ kammaṃ	47

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ya]	
Yaṃ taṃ isihi pattaḃbaṃ	130
Yaṃ tvaṃ apāyesi	145
Yaṃ hi devā manussā ca	237
Yaṃ Buddhō bhāsate vācaṃ	191
Yaṃ musā bhaṇato pāpaṃ	227
Yaṃ vadanti na taṃ mayhaṃ	124
Yaṃ vadanti mama yidanti	117, 124
Yaṃ sāvakena pattaḃbaṃ	195
Yaṃ hi kayirā taṃ hi vade	22
Yā kāci kaṅkhā abhinandanā vā	183
Yādisaṃ vapate bījaṃ	229
Yāya saddhāya pabbajito	200
Yāva na gādhaṃ labhati nadīsu	45
Yvāyaṃ bhisāni khanati	206
Ye keci ariyaṃ dhammaṃ	27
Ye keci buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse	25
Ye keci rūpā idha vā	67
Ye kho pamattā viharanti	60, 206
Ye gahaṭṭhā puññaṅkarā	236
Ye ca atītā sambuddhā	142
Ye ca kāyena vācāya	106
Ye ca kho ariye dhamme	27
Ye ca yaññā nirārambhā	76
Ye ca rūpūpagā sattā	132, 134
Ye ca saṅkhātā- dhammāse	281, 282, 283
Yedha maccharino loke	31
Yedha laddhā manussattaṃ	32
Yena kenaci vaṇṇena	208
Ye naṃ dadanti saddhāya	30, 57, 58

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ya]	
Ye naṃ pajānanti yatonidānaṃ	210
Ye me pavutte siṭṭhipade	50
Ye rāgadosavinayā	237
Yesampi sallaṃ urasi paviṭṭhaṃ	112
Yesaṃ dhammā appaṭividditā	4
Yesaṃ dhammā asammūṭṭhā	4
Yesaṃ dhammā suppaṭividditā	4
Yesaṃ dhammā susammūṭṭhā	4
Yesaṃ rāgo ca doso ca	13, 167, 237
Yehi jātehi nandissaṃ	178
Yo andhakāre tamasi	49
Yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa	13, 166
Yo idha Sammāsambuddho	237
Yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye	158, 159
Yo ca vineyya sārambhaṃ	181
Yo ca saddaparittāsī	203
Yo dukkhamaddakkhi yato- nidānaṃ	118, 120
Yodha puññaṅca pāpaṅca	184
Yo dhammaladdhassa dadāti dānaṃ	20
Yo dhammaṃ cari kāyena	103
Yo dhīro dhitisampanno	123
Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati	151, 154
Yo paṇabhūtāni aheṭṭhayaṃ caraṃ	21
Yo mātaraṃ pitaraṃ vā	184
Yo silavā paññavā bhāvitatto	51
Yo suññagehāni sevati	107

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yo have balavā 223, 225
 santo 13, 14
 Yo hoti bhikkhu araham 13, 14

[Ra]

Rāgo uppatho akkhāto 35
 Rāgo ca doso ca 209
 Rukkhamūlagahanam 201
 pasakkiya 40
 Rūpaṃ jīrati maccānam 208
 Rūpaṃ na jīvanti vadanti 114
 Buddhā 113, 115, 132
 Rūpā saddā rasā
 gandhā

[La]

Laddhā hi so upādānam 69
 Loke dukkhaparetasmim 212
 Lobho doso ca 70, 99
 moho ca 40
 Lobho dhammānam paripantho

[Va]

Vanam yadaggi dahati 69
 Vaso issariyam loke 41
 Vācam manañca pañidhāya 40
 sammā 227
 Vāyameteva puriso 20
 Viceyya dānam 39
 sugatappasattham 67
 Vijjā uppatatam seṭṭhā 51
 Vipulo rājagahīyanam
 Virato kāmasaññāya

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Virato methunā dhammā 33, 59
 Vilumpateva puriso 86
 Vivekakāmosi vanam 199
 Visenibhūto upasantacitto 143
 Vuṭṭhi alasaṃ analasañca 41
 Vesāliyam vane viharantam 27
 Vīriyam me dhuradhorayham 175

[Sa]

Sakuṇo yathā paṇsu-
 kunthito 199
 Sakkhī hi me sutam etam 187
 Saṅkhāre parato passa 189
 Saṅghassa añjalim katvā 60
 Saccam dhammo saṃyamo 171
 Saccam ve amatā vācā 191
 Sace atthi akammena 219, 220
 Sace enti manussattam 32
 Sace ca pāpakam kammam 211
 Sacepi etato bhiyyo 187
 Sacepi kevalam sabbam 111
 Sacepi dasa pajjote 200
 Sace maggam anubuddham 124
 Saccena danto damasā 170
 Saññāya vipariyesā 189
 Sataṃ saḥassānam
 nirabbudānam 151, 154
 Sataṃ saḥassānipi
 dhuttakānam 133
 Sataṃ hatthī sataṃ
 assā 213, 214

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Satīmato sadā bhaddaṃ	210
Sattadhā me phale muddhā	48, 49
Sattiya viya omaṭṭho	12, 52
Sattisūlūpamā kāmā	129
Satthāraṃ dhammamārabbha	205
Sattho pavasato mittam	34
Saddahāno arahataṃ	217
Saddhā dutiyā purisassa hoti	24, 35
Saddhā bandhati pātheyyam	41
Saddhā bījaṃ tapo vuṭṭhi	175
Saddhāya tarati oghaṃ	217
Saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajito	121
Saddhā hi dānaṃ bahudhā pasatthaṃ	21
Saddhīdha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ	39, 216
Sannaddho khattiyo tapati	471
Sabbaganthappahīnassa	208
Sabbattha mutto asito	135
Sabbattha vihatā nandī	131
Sabbadā ve sukhaṃ seti	214
Sabbadā silasampanno	51
Sabbaṃ nādāya gantabbaṃ	93
Sabbā āsattiyo chetvā	214
Sabbā disā anuparigamma	75
Sabbābhibhuṃ sabbaviduṃ sumedhaṃ	470
Sabbe Bhagavato puttā	193
Sabbeva nikkhipissanti	160
Sabbe sattā atthajātā	227
Sabbe sattā marissanti	98
Sabbe sammaddhagaruno	142

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Sabbo ādīpito	
loko	134
Sabbhireva samāsetha	16, 17, 55, 56
Samaṇaṃ mātā pitā bhātā	42
Samaṇīdha araṇā loke	42
Samaṇe brāhmaṇe vāpi	96, 97
Samuddo udadhināṃ seṭṭho	67
Samo visesī uda vā nihīno	11
Sambādhe vata okāsaṃ	46
Sambādhe vāpi vindanti	46
Sambuddho dvipadaṃ seṭṭho	7
Sa sattakkhattuṃparamaṃ	393
Sahācaritena chavo	66
Sahāyāvatime bhikkhū	472
Samkhittenapi deseti	191
Samghassa añjalim katvā	206
Samghe pasādo yassatthi	234
Samśaggā vanatho jāto	371
Samśaraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ	105
Sādhu kho paṇḍito nāma	212
Sādhu kho mārisa dānaṃ	19, 20
Sārattā kāmabhogesu	74
Sāriputtova paññāya	31, 54, 465
Sāvako te mahāvīra	122
Sāhu te kuṭikā natthi	8
Svāgataṃ vata me āsi	198
Svāhaṃ akaṅkho asito	183
Sīlaṃ ajarasā sādhu	34

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Sīlaṃ yāva jarā sādhu	33
Sīlaṃ samādhi paññañca	104
Sīle patiṭṭhāya naro	
sapañño	13, 167
Sukhajīvino pure āsum	60, 205
Sukhitāva te manujā	50
Suṇanti dhammaṃ vimalaṃ	194
Suṇāti na vijānāti	200
Sutameva pure āsi	27
Supupphitaḥḥaṃ upagamma	132
Subhāsitaṃ sikkhetha	43
Subhāsitaṃ uttamamāhu	190
Sumantamantino dhīrā	238
Suvinītā kappinena	472
Susukhaṃ vata jīvāma	116
Seṭṭhā hi kira lokasmim	236,
	237, 238
Selaṃva sirasūhacca	128
Sele yathā pabbatamuddha-	
niṭṭhito	139
Sevetha pantāni senā-	
sanāni	156

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Snehajā attasambhūtā	209
So ahaṃ vicariissāmi	217
Sokassa mūlaṃ palikhāya	124
Sokāvaṭiṇṇo nu vanamhi	123, 127
So kho paṇāyaṃ	
akkhāto	393
Socati puttehi puttimā	6, 109
So ca sabbadado hoti	29
Sobhati vatāyaṃ bhikkhu	466
So me dhammamadesesi	197
Sohamete pajānāmi	33, 59
[Ha]	
Hantā labhati hantāraṃ	86
Haṃsā koñcā mayūrā ca	467
Hitānukampī sambuddho	113
Hitvā agāraṃ pabbajitā	15
Hitvā ahaṃ brāhmaṇa	
dārudāhaṃ	171
Hirī tassa apālambo	30
Hirīnisedhā tanuyā	8
Hirīnisedho puriso	9